

Pali Text Society

THE
SAMYUTTANIKĀYA

OF THE
SUTTAPIṬAKA

Volume I
THE
SAGĀTHAVAGGA

A Critical Apparatus

by
G. A. Somaratne, Ph.D

Lecturer in Religion, Miyazaki International College

PUBLISHED BY

PALI TEXT SOCIETY
Oxford
1998

THE SAMYUTTANIKĀYA:
VOLUME I

First published 1998

COPYRIGHT NOTICE

All rights reserved. No part of this work may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means analogue, digital, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise stored in any retrieval system of any nature without the written permission of The Pali Text Society Limited of 73 Lime Walk, Headington, Oxford OX3 7AD.

© *Pali Text Society* 1998

ISBN 0 86013 367 2

Distributed by Lavis Marketing
73 Lime Walk
Oxford OX3 7AD

Printed in Great Britain by
Antony Rowe Ltd, Chippenham, Wiltshire

Introduction

Samyuttanikāya

The Samyutta-nikāya is the third book of the Sutta-piṭaka, the basket of discourses. Samyutta means "connected", and it is so called because the texts within it are arranged into groups. The Samyutta-nikāya is divided into five major sections called Vaggas. Each Vagga is in turn divided into about a dozen groups of texts (suttas) called Samyuttas. Altogether there are 55 Samyuttas in the Samyutta-nikāya, covering over 1650 pages in the PTS edition. The first Vagga is the Sagāthavagga, "the connected texts with verses," and it contains 11 Samyuttas.

Sagāthavagga

The Sagāthavagga is so called because each sutta in it contains at least one gāthā (verse). Altogether there are 271 suttas and 947 verses in the Sagāthavagga. The 11 Samyuttas have sub-sections (also called Vagga); most of these contain ten suttas but the number ranges from five to fourteen. At the end of each sub-section the titles of the suttas in it are listed. The format of the suttas is highly standardized. Each is presented with a brief introduction, beginning with the usual formula, *evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā...*; then someone puts a question or makes a comment to the Buddha in verse; finally the Buddha, also in verse, gives his reply or approves the comment.

There are some deviations from this format. Two two suttas, appearing next to each other, each consist of only one gāthā, without any introduction or end. It seems that the question of each of these two suttas, together with the beginning and the ending, was lost during its oral

transmission, leaving only the answer. Verse 183 in this volume also has special interest since it has been identified by the commentator as composed by the saṅgītikāraḥ, the monks who rehearsed the texts after the Buddha's death. This implies that the rest of that particular sutta is regarded by the tradition as earlier than that verse. We also find reciters' remarks in a few suttas. For instance, in verse 264, we read, hypermetrically, *Dāmalī ti Bhagavā*. These insertions remind us of the oral tradition through which this text was transmitted before being written down.

The first Saṃyutta of the Sagāthavagga is named Devatā ("deity") Saṃyutta. It contains 81 suttas divided into eight sub-sections. Each sub-section contains ten suttas with the exception of the last, which has eleven. All these suttas begin with a brief introduction, sometimes abbreviated in the text, in which a deity comes and asks a question of the Buddha, or makes a comment on something. In this section we find a delightful story of a female deity who tried to tempt a young and handsome monk and how the Buddha dealt with the situation. In several suttas in the sub-section known as Satullapakāyika, often a group of deities comes to the Buddha, and each or some of them recite a verse or verses before him. In this section, we meet two female deities known as two daughters of Pajjunna (Parjanya). All these deities are great poets, so they put their questions or make their comments in verse, and the Buddha too gives his reply in verse. It is strange that we have not yet been able to trace the metres of four consecutive suttas in this section: nos. 37 (Samayasutta), 38 (Sakalikasutta), 39 and 40 (two Pajjunnadhītusuttas). It seems that the texts of these suttas are not corrupt, but either they are in some old metres of which we are not aware, or

they are composed by a bad versifier. It is also possible that the versifier or versifiers intentionally composed the verses of these suttas, the two suttas of the female deities in particular, in faulty metre to show that these female deities are not, after all, good poets!

The second Saṃyutta is called Devaputta, "sons of gods". There are 30 suttas in this section divided into three sub-sections, each containing ten suttas. In this Saṃyutta, we meet Veṇhu and Siva, two gods famous in Hinduism as Viṣṇu and Śiva. Unfortunately the content of these suttas has no bearing on them, though the use of word Gotamasāsa in the Veṇhu sutta reminds us that the Sinhalese tradition considers Viṣṇu the guardian of the Buddhasāsa. The last sutta of this Saṃyutta is noteworthy because there we find a group of sons of gods called Nānātitthiya-sāvakā deva-puttā, i.e. gods who are disciples of various non-Buddhist teachers. They are called Asamo, Sahalī, Niṅko, Ākoṭako, Veṭambarī and Māṇava-gāmiyo. They praise their own teachers before the Buddha, and then Māra, whom we meet here for the first time in this text, makes a comment in support of their teachers.

The third section is called Kosala-saṃyutta. There are 25 suttas in this section, divided into three sub-sections. The final sub-section has only 5 suttas, so it is called Kosalapañcaka. Two suttas of this section are about two wars between King Pasenadi of Kosala and King Ajātasattu of Magadha. They fight over a small kingdom called Kāśī, which at this time was under the king of Kosala. Almost all the other suttas in this section begin with King Pasenadi meeting the Buddha at noon (after his meal) and having a conversation with him. We find here a beautiful story of how the Buddha

persuaded the king not to overeat. Some of these stories are humorous: the king is depicted not as majestic but as an ordinary man who lives in the simple style of a local leader. It is evident from these suttas that the king of Kosala had great faith in the Buddha. For instance the king often rushes to meet the Buddha during his lunch break just to have a chat with him. His questions are very simple, mostly ethical and personal ones; after all, our king of Kosala is not King Milinda in the *Milindapañha*!

Māra-saṃyutta, the fourth section, contains 25 suttas divided into three sub-sections. Here too, the final sub-section contains only 5 suttas. On different occasions Māra, assuming the guises of a huge elephant, a snake, a ploughman, etc, comes to the Buddha or to his disciples and attempts to frighten them. Soon the Buddha finds out that it is Māra, and recites a verse addressing him. Then Māra becomes disappointed and disappears, realizing that the Buddha has identified him. This section remind us of the children's game of Hide and Seek. In the final sutta of this section, we meet the three daughters of Māra: *Taṇhā*, *Rati* and *Ragā*, who try to tempt the Buddha but in vain. In this final sutta, Māra has become tired of trying to persuade the Buddha to change his way. It seems that finally he is convinced that the rebellious Buddha has actually transcended his realm and is no longer under his control.

After the *Māra-saṃyutta*, the *Bhikkhunī-saṃyutta*, the shortest *Saṃyutta* in this text, begins. It has 10 suttas. Almost all the verses in this section are found in the *Thīg*. As in the *Mārasaṃyutta*, in these suttas we find Māra

approaching nuns and disturbing them. Thus one could consider this section a sub-section of the Māra-saṃyutta.

The sixth section is called the Brahma-saṃyutta, and it contains 15 suttas divided into two sub-sections, the last having only five suttas. In this section we meet the famous Brahmā Sahampati, who comes to give the Buddha a formal invitation to preach the dhamma. Two stories of this section related to Brahmā Sahampati can also be found in the Vinaya Mahāvagga. In other suttas in this section we meet several other Brahmās and Paccekabrahmās, including Baka brahmā, Subrahmā and Suddhāvāsa Paccekabrahmās. The story of Tudubrahmā one of the funniest. Here the monk Kokālika criticizes both Sāriputta and Moggallāna, the two most revered disciples of the Buddha, and then, knowing this, Tudu Brahmā approaches Kokālika and encourages him to make an apology. Getting angry, Kokālika says to Tudu: If you are already a non-returner, as declared by the Buddha, why are you still in this world, giving us trouble? The last sutta of this section is named Parinibbāna sutta, and is a small section of the Mahāparinibbāna sutta of the Dīgha-nikāya. It is possible that the Mahāparinibbāna sutta was developed on the basis of this sutta, since this section is just about the Buddha's actual passing away and the subsequent comments made by a few of his disciples and devotees.

Brāhmaṇa-saṃyutta, the seventh section, contains 22 suttas, divided into two sub-sections. The final sub-section contains twelve suttas. The ten suttas of the first sub-section are about ten different Bhāradvāja-gotta brāhmins who come to the Buddha one by one and become monks and arahants. One sutta in the second sub-section is about a brahmin who

meets the Buddha on his way to look for his oxen, and after seeing how comfortably the Buddha passes his time, starts commenting on the hardships of his home life. The poor brahmin comments: Surely this renunciant has no fourteen oxen who have not been seen for six days; surely this renunciant has in his field no bad sesame plants with one or two leaves; has no rats dancing energetically in his empty storeroom; has no seven-month-old bedding covered with bedbugs; has no seven widowed daughters each with one or two children; has no red-eyed freckled woman who wakes him up with her foot when he is asleep; has no creditors at dawn who importune him: Pay back, pay back; therefore this renunciant is happy.

The eighth, the Vaṅgīsa-saṃyutta, contains 12 suttas. All the verses in these suttas are found in the Thag. The elder Vaṅgīsa is a great poet and he recites verses whenever he gets an opportunity. Whenever he sees something interesting, he gets up before the Buddha and says, I am inspired to say something, O Blessed One, I am inspired to say something, O One with Good Destiny. Then the Buddha says, So say it, O Vaṅgīsa. Then Vaṅgīsa often commends the Buddha or his great disciples in verse. It is interesting to see that in one of these suttas the Buddha himself asks Vaṅgīsa to recite more verses in his praise.

The ninth, the Vana-saṃyutta, contains 14 suttas. In all these suttas, we find a certain female deity giving a shock to different forest-dwelling monks to change their lax behaviour. Sometimes the monks whom the deity is trying to shock turn out to be arahants! One deity whom we meet in this section, with the verse: *sukhajīvino pure āsum*

bhikkhugotamasāvakā, etc, compares the monks of the time with those in ancient times. This can be regarded as evidence that some of these suttas are relatively late.

The tenth, the Yakkha-saṃyutta, contains 12 suttas. We meet several such Yakkhas as Indaka, Sūciloma and Ālavaka. One sutta is about the story of how Sudatta, popularly known as Anāthapiṇḍika the banker, met the Buddha for the first time.

The Sakka-saṃyutta is the final section of the Sagāthavagga. It contains 25 suttas divided into three sub-sections, the last having only five suttas. We meet stories of wars between gods and anti-gods (asuras). Sakka, the chief of gods, as expected wins all the battles, though not necessarily at his first attempt. The anti-gods are depicted as evil, the gods as righteous; as expected, the righteous sweep the board. We meet three chiefs of anti-gods: Vepacitti, Verocana, and Sambarī. It is not clear whether these three were three different chiefs at the same time or at three different times. Sometimes the battle between Sakka and the Asura king is just a simple verbal debate, to decide who speaks righteously. We are told how Sakka attained his Sakkaship and how he got his different names. Many of these names of Sakka are the same as those of the Vedic Indra, but they get Buddhist interpretations here.

Editor's Remarks

Feer's Edition

I undertook the work of making this critical apparatus to the Sagāthavagga in April 1994, the year that M.

Léon Feer's edition of this text completed its 110th year. Feer's edition was first published in 1884 by the Pāli Text Society and soon became a source book for the printed editions which followed in Sinhalese, Burmese and Thai scripts. (There may also be a Cambodian edition of the text but I am unaware of it since I did not find a copy for my use.) Feer did his work at a time when there were limited resources at hand. Now we have enormous numbers of edited Buddhist canonical texts, dictionaries, grammars, and also a study of Pāli metre. In addition, access to faraway manuscripts through microfilms and photo-copies (and also in CDs, though I did not use this facility) is easy. Today's Pāli scholar is lucky to have modern technology such as computers at his service. Moreover, wherever we live in the world we can contact other Pāli scholars. I must say I started editing this text at a time of luxury compared to that of Feer.

Manuscripts and editions

For this edition, I have used two Sinhalese manuscripts, two Burmese manuscripts and two Northern Thai manuscripts. I have used several printed editions of this text, in addition to the PTS edition: the Sinhalese Buddhajayanti edition, the Burmese Chaṭṭhasaṅgāyanā edition, and Tissadhamma Thera's Thai edition are among them. I have also referred where appropriate to variant readings recorded in the PTS edition by Feer. There was one Sinhalese manuscript of which Mr. Feer had used only the first half, and I have read the other half in making this edition. All the manuscripts mentioned above were helpful but when you already have several printed editions within your reach, you are very unlikely to find variant readings that are not recorded in one of these editions. Therefore, for the most part, the manuscripts I

have used function in this volume as witnesses to the selected as well as to the variant readings. I have also used a Northern Thai manuscript and the PTS edition of the commentary on the Saṃyutta-nikāya. (For details please refer to the section MSS and Editions.)

In the process of editing the Sagāthavagga, in addition to the consultation of manuscripts and printed editions of the text and the commentary, I use several other methods to improve the readings.

Metre

The suttas of the Sagāthavagga can more accurately be described as a collection of sayings than as discourses or sermons. The text gives an impression of fragmentation; in many cases it is hard to believe that the introductions given to the verses are original or represent their true origin. So the editor or the translator of the Sagāthavagga has to meet with more challenges in his or her search for meaning, and it became evident that the metre of the verse concerned is a more trustworthy guide than the nice story around it.

Establishing the metre of each verse enabled me to assess and choose readings. Sometimes mere knowledge of classical metres is not enough; one must also study the way in which certain metres are employed in a particular text. For instance, the majority of the verses in this text are Vatta or Śloka, and among those the majority seem to be Pathyāvatta. However, one cannot just correct a Vatta line to make it Pathyāvatta if something is wrong. The reason is that the Vatta verses in this text are often used in a style which combines a Pathyā line with a Vipulā line. Moreover, there are several

several Vipulā forms. At the beginning I was emending with a view that if a line of a verse is in Pathyāvatta, the other line also should be in the same. But I came to see a pattern in which Pathyā lines have been followed by Vipulā lines and vice versa; and I came to emend with much more caution.

In the Sagāthavagga, there are 945 verses (including repeated ones), out of which nearly 77% (731) are Vatta; 13% (124) are Tuṭṭhubha; the rest consists of Vetāliya (22), Vegavatī (9), combination of Tuṭṭhubha-Vatta (5), Tuṭṭhubha-Jagatī (16), Jagatī-vatta (1), Brahati-vatta (2), Aryā (4) and Panti (2). Nearly 21 verses I reckon as metre unknown, at least to me.

Let us examine a place where metre helps me to pick a form:

V. 52 *sattiyā viya omaṭṭho dayhamāno va matthake*
 sakkādiṭṭhipahānāya sato bhikkhu paribbaje ti.

For pāda c we have

L¹: *sakkādiṭṭhipahānāya*

L²: *sakkādiṭṭhippahānāya*

S²⁴: *sakkāyadiṭṭhippahānena*

B²³: *sakkāyadiṭṭhipahānāya*

R Te Se S⁵ Be: *sakkāyadiṭṭhippahānāya*

Thag: *bhavarāgapahānāya.*

If we were to select sakkāya-, which is the correct form, it would not scan. So there is a truncated form sakkā, which we find in the two Lanna (Northern Thai) manuscripts, presumably contracting āya>ā (von Hinüber # 142).

Consider the following verse, where pādas bcd scan as Tuṭṭhubha, but pāda a scans as Jagatī.

*yo appaduṭṭhassa narassa dussati
suddhassa posassa anaṅganassa
tam eva bālaṃ pacceṭi pāpaṃ
sukhumo rajo paṭivātaṃ va khitto.*

Shall we try to keep this pāda as a Jagatī or shall we try to change it to a Tuṭṭhubha? We find parallels for this verse from several sources: Dhṛp 125; Sn 662; Ja III 203. We also find it in Ud-v 28.9; there too this pāda scans as Jagatī:

*yo hy apraduṣṭasya narasya duṣyate
śuddhasya nityaṃ vigatāṅganasya,
tam eva bālaṃ pratiyāti pāpaṃ
kṣiptaṃ rajaḥ prativātaṃ yathaiva.*

Moreover, we find nearly 16 verses in this combination of Tuṭṭhubha-Jagatī. If we had only this verse, we might try to find another term for the last word of pāda a; but since this too was a normal style of composing verses, as is evident from 16 other verses in this volume, we cannot just change it.

Sometimes the very verse which we regard as metrically unsound is also to be found in several canonical texts with the same mistake. There are also certain Pali words which create metrical problems. *Aparaddho* is such a term that I have found in this edition (v. 446), and I have found that word occurring in some other verses in Sn 891b and Thag 78b where it does not scan.

Parallel readings

As already indicated in the above summary of the content of the Sagāthavagga, an enormous number of the texts in it have parallels elsewhere in the Pāli canon. I have found

parallels to this text in all of the six Jātaka volumes, Suttanipāta, Theragāthā, Therīgāthā, Dhammapada, Itivuttaka, Udāna, Vinaya I and II, Aṅguttaranikāya I, II, III and V, Majjhimanikāya II and III, Dīghanikāya II, Saṃyuttanikāya II and Milindapañha. Moreover, there are also many parallels, given the appropriate linguistic changes, in Buddhist Hybrid Sanskrit texts, especially the Udānavarga and the Mahāvastu. The largest parallels are whole suttas. To some extent what one considers to constitute a parallel is arbitrary; but normally one restricts oneself to whole lines, or at the least to whole pādas. The fact that a line or verse is found in another text as well is worth noting, but not necessarily helpful. If, as usually happen, there are variants, it does not follow that one should choose the same reading for both texts, since one may prefer to regard two slightly different versions as different recensions. The computerization of the canon with software search programmes now makes it possible to find units of any size in the Buddhist canonical literature and greatly extends the possibility for consulting parallel readings.

Repetitions

The Sagāthavagga is itself full of repetitions. For instance, we find two verses which are repeated in four different suttas. First the two appear as a conversation between a deity and the Buddha (71), then between a god called Māgha and the Buddha (84), then between a brahmin called Bhāradvājagotta and the Buddha (187), and finally between Sakka and the Buddha (267). The two verses are:

kiṃsu jhatvā sukhaṃ seti

kiṃsu jhatvā na socati

kissassa ekadhammassa

vadhaṃ rocesi Gotamā ti.

*kodhaṃ jhatvā sukhaṃ seti
 kodhaṃ jhatvā na socati
 kodhassa visamūlassa
 madhuraggassa devate/ Vatrabhū/ brāhmaṇa/ Vāsava
 vadhaṃ ariyā pasamsanti
 taṃ hi jhatvā na socati.*

Other forms of repetition are common to most of the canonical texts. As already noted, introductions are highly standardized, so are various other formulae. Then narrative usually contain extensive repetitions, as when an entire conversation is repeated verbatim to a third party.

What is new?

Most of the changes to the text introduced in this edition are not radical. I would, however, like to draw attention to a couple of points.

Two verses which I found in Lanna manuscripts here appear in print for the first time. One appears here as verse 70. There is a parallel at Ja II 233. The verse reads:

*gharā nānīhamānassa
 gharā nābhaṇato musā
 gharā nādiṇṇadaṇḍassa
 paresaṃ anikubbato
 evaṃchiddaṃ durabhibhavaṃ
 ko gharaṃ paṭipajjhatī ti.*

(There is no home for him who makes no effort; no home for the one who does not lie; no home for him who does not use violence towards others or cheat them. Who would like to follow home life with such defects, hard to sustain?) This is evidently a question put to the Buddha by a deity but lost in

other textual traditions. Since all the texts in this section begin with a question put by a deity, the textual traditions felt the need for a question even after they lost this verse. Therefore, in time they made one verse from the answer a question by changing the word *te* to *ko*. With the finding of this lost question, I was able to restore this sutta to a meaningful form, perhaps to its original form.

The other new verse, 138, reads:

*jīvitam byādhi kālo ca
dehanikkhepanam gati
pañc' ete jīvalokasmiṃ
animittā na ñāyare.*

(Life, sickness, time of death, laying down the body, passing to the next life, these five things in this world of the living are not recognised because they come unheralded.) This verse too appears only in our two Lanna manuscripts. A parallel is found at Ja II 58. As this verse is one of several which form an answer, restoring it to the text does not make so important a difference as in the previous case.

I would also like to mention one bold correction of this text: *nāgavatā, sīhavatā, ājānīyavatā, nisabhavatā, dhorayhavatā* and *dantavatā* (sutta no. 38) puzzled us for a long time. Finally I spotted a reading in the Lanna cty *sīho va tā*. Though this may be a scribal error, it helped me to solve the problem; I have emended the text to read: *nāgo va, tā ca pan' uppannā sārīrikā vedanā....; sīho va, tā* etc.

Final Note

I undertook this edition as postdoctoral research at Balliol College, Oxford University, working under the

supervision of Professor Richard F. Gombrich. Our original plan was to publish this edition of the text along with an annotated translation. The most important reason for this was that it would give us a simple means of showing how we understood the text and justify our selection of readings. In many places more than one reading seems perfectly possible, in others none seems satisfactory and one is at a loss for an emendation. In the latter case, notes to a translation can pinpoint the difficulty and draw attention to the need for further research. Thus as we worked our way through the text Professor Gombrich and I also produced a rough translation and I provided an initial set of notes. He undertook to polish the translation and fill out the notes. Unfortunately it has not proved possible to fulfil our original project by publishing text and translation together. Professor Gombrich has asked me to say that he regrets that he has fallen so far behind schedule, due to his administrative and teaching duties, that he has urged me to publish this edition now, rather than wait for his volume, which he still hopes to complete and publish, and that he regrets having thus delayed my publication. For my part I would like to record that over nearly two years Professor Gombrich devoted many, many hours to working with me on the text, and I have greatly benefited from his advice.

G.A. Somaratne

Miyazaki International College

1405 Kano

Kiyotake

Miyazaki 889-16

Japan

September 17, 1998

Acknowledgement

In October 1993 I came to Oxford to widen my knowledge in Pāli and Buddhism under Professor Richard F. Gombrich, the Boden Professor of Sanskrit, University of Oxford. This trip was arranged by Professors Edmund F. Perry, George D. Bond (Northwestern University, Chicago), and Ven. Dr. Māpalagama Wipulasāra Mahāthera (Parama Dhamma Cetiya Pirivena, Sri Lanka). At Oxford, Professor Gombrich guided me to read, in addition to his own works, the works of Professors K. R. Norman and Oskar von Hinüber. In February 1994, he encouraged me to edit a Pāli text. He mentioned that since Feer's edition of the *Sagāthavagga* was in need of re-editing, to do so would be useful work. Later the Pāli Text Society provided me with financial support. This new edition is the fruit of that beginning. I am grateful and thankful to all those whose names I have already mentioned and to Dr. Sanjukta Gupta Gombrich, Dr. Sally M. Cutler and Ven. Dr. Medagama Vajirañāṇa Mahāthera (London Buddhist Vihāra) and those who helped me in many ways until I left Oxford in December 1995.

In August 1998, I returned to Oxford from Japan to prepare the final manuscript for publication. My trip was made possible by Miyazaki International College where I teach. Special thanks go to Dr. Hisayasu Otsubo (the president), Dr. Kate Greenfield (the dean), and Mayumi Okotomi (staff) for allocating my research funds for this trip. I am also thankful to my wife, Chamary, and my son, Anuradha, for letting me spend our holidays for this work.

MSS & EDITIONS

For this critical edition of the Sagāthavagga of the Saṃyuttanikāya, the following manuscripts and editions have been used.

Manuscripts:

S⁴ A manuscript in the India Office Library of the British Library, London. The catalogue number is Or. 6599 (40). It is written in Sinhala script and has 454 ola-leaves with 10 lines per page (the first page has only 9 lines). A folio is cm. 5.8× cm. 60.5. Folios are numbered both 1,2,3, 4 etc and *ka-kaḥ* (16 folios), *kha-khaḥ* etc. The first 58 leaves, from *ka* to *gl*, contain the *Sagāthavagga*. This manuscript is dated Buddhist era 2434 (A.D. 1890-1) and the scribe is Dambaliyadde Rājaguru Mudiyanse lāge Ukkurāla. It begins with: *namo tassa Bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa. evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme* and ends with *Saccasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ imaṃ likhitapuññaṇa - gantvā Tusitapuruttame, Metteyyena sahāgantvā Ketumatyā pure vare. uppajjitvā mahābhogo kule issarataṃ gate, paññaṇā balasampanno abhirūpo mahāyaso. abhinikkama Nāthena saddhiṃ cāpi mahassave, pabbajitvā mahāpañña Sāriputto va sāsane. Mahākassapathero va dhutavādī dhute rato, Moggallāno va hessāmi chaḷabhiñña mahiddhiko ti. Budubhava lābēvā. sādhu. sādhu. sādhu. Buddha varṣa dedās hārasiya tis hatarata pāmiṇi avurudde Dambaliyadde Rājaguru Mudiyanse lāgen pāvāta āvāvū Ukkurāla nākat rāla vana mā visin liyāpu Saṃyut saṅgiye pot vahanseyi.*

S⁵ A manuscript in the Colombo National Archives or in the Colombo Museum. I have been unable to gain access to the original or to inspect the colophon. We received a microfilm copy of the *Sagāthavagga* portion with the help of Ven. Māpalagama Wipulasāra Mahāthera, The microfilm copy came to us with the following numbers: JOB NO 93/148. 3/3/2/172/93. SAMYUTTA NIKĀYA. MF- P. It is not Colombo Musuem Library no. 70 (D.2). It may be no. 71(A.R.1). The manuscript is beautifully written. Leaves are numbered *ka-kaḥ* (16 leaves), *kha-khaḥ* etc with eight lines per page. The folios *ka-kaḥ*, *kha-khaḥ*, *ga-gaḥ*, *gha-ghaḥ*, *ṇa-ṇaḥ*, *ca*, *cā* contain the *Sagāthavagga*. The folio *ka* begins with: *namo tassa Bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa. evam me sutam*. The last page of the microfilm ends with: *ekādasasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ. sagāthavaggo. devatā devaputtovāsavo ti. evam me sutam ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati.... saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā*.

B² A manuscript in the India Office Library of the British Library. It is numbered Phayre Collection 10. The catalogue number is IOL I.O.PALI 10. The manuscript is in Burmese script and comprises the first three *vaggas* of the *Samyutta-nikāya*. It has 264 ola-leaves, from *ka* to *tāḥ*. It is dated Sakarāj 1203 (= A.D. 1841). See JPTS Vol. 1 (1882) for more details.

B³ A manuscript in the India Office Library of the British Library. The catalogue number is IOL IO. MAN. PĀLI. 100. Folios are numbered *ka-kaḥ* (12 leaves), *kha-khaḥ* etc. The manuscript is in Burmese script and has 244 ola-leaves, from *ka* to *pī*, with 9 lines per page. A folio is cm.

6.5 × 49 and is plated with gold. The manuscript contains two separate sections: *Sagāthavagga* and *Nidānavagga*. The first section begins with: *namo tassa Bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa. evaṃ me sutaṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme* and ends with: *sagāthavaggo paṭhamo*. After this something is written in Burmese. The *Nidānavagga* then begins with: *namo tassa Bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa. evaṃ me sutaṃ* and ends with: *nidānavaggasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ*. After this again there are two leaves in Burmese.

L¹ A manuscript in Northern Thai script. A photo-copy was kindly supplied by Professor Oskar von Hinüber. Film number is 04-017-00. It is dated A.D. 1549. The scribe is Javanapañña. Leaves are numbered *ka-kaḥ* (12 leaves), *kha-khaḥ* etc. There are five lines per page: 5.0 x 56.5cm. Folios run: *ka-kaḥ, kha-khaḥ, ga-gaḥ, gha-ghaḥ, ṇa-ṇaḥ, ca-caḥ, che-chaḥ* (*cha-chū* are missing), *ja-jaḥ, jha-jhaḥ, ña-ñāḥ, ṭa-ṭaḥ, ṭha-ṭhaḥ, ḍa-ḍaḥ, ḍha-ḍhaḥ, ta-taḥ* and *tha-tho*. It begins with: *subham atthu svasdī (?) jayas tu antarāyaṃ. namo tassa Bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa. evaṃ me sutaṃ...*, and ends with: *Sagāthavaggo ckādasa saṃyutto samatto pariniṭṭhito. pāṭhasagāthāvaggavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā*.

L² A manuscript in Northern Thai script. The microfilm No. 100.00; title no. 7 of Film no. 14 of the Vat Lai Hin microfilms, Contents: no. 95-101.8. This microfilm was kindly supplied by Professor Oskar von Hinüber. It accompanies a commentary, see C³ below. Date of the manuscript is AD 1543. Numbering of folios of the text is sometimes not clear, roughly *ka-kaḥ, kha-khaḥ*, (folios *ga-*

gaḥ, gha-ghaḥ, ña-ñaḥ, ca-caḥ, cha-chaḥ, ja-jaḥ are missing), *jha-jhaḥ, ña-ñaḥ, ṭa-ṭaḥ, ṭha-ṭhaḥ, ḍa, ḍā*. First section runs from *ka-kaḥ, kha-khaḥ*, beginning: *sakkatvā Buddharatanam, sakkatvā Dhammaratanam, sakkatvā Saṅgharatanam. namo tassa Bhagavato arahanto sammāsambuddhassa. evam ne sutam* ending: *kismiṃ loko samuppanno kismiṃ ku*. Sections number 5-6 run from page number (5) 1-46 and (6) 1-48, beginning: *ti idaṃ hi na jāyati na jiyyati* , ending: *Sakko devānam indo Sudhammāya sabhāyaṃ deve Tāvatiṃse a* .

C³ A manuscript of the *Sāratthappakāsinī Saṃyuttanikāya aṭṭhakathā* written in Northern Thai script. It accompanies L² above and is on the same microfilm received from Professor Oskar von Hinüber. Some pages are missing at the beginning and at the end of the text. Folios *ga-gaḥ, gha-ghaḥ, ña-ñaḥ, ca-caḥ* run from (Skp I 31) *mo sukho ti, tesam saṅkhārānam* to (Spk I 89) *yadā yadā pana anussarati tadā tadā pavaḍḍhatī ti imam attham sandhā* . Folios *jha-jhaḥ, ña-ñaḥ, ṭa-ṭaḥ, ṭha-ṭhaḥ, ḍa-ḍaḥ, ḍha-ḍhaḥ, ṇa-ṇaḥ, ta-taḥ, tha-thaḥ, da-daḥ, dha-dhaḥ, na-naḥ, pa-paḥ, pha-phu* run from (Spk I 122) *resu. anibbiddhapubbanṃ appadālitaṃ* to (Spk I 315) *punadivasato paṭṭhāya mahādā. aṭṭhakathā sagāthāvagga* .

Printed Editions:

R PTS edition by M. Léon Feer, 1884. This edition is based on four MSS of the text and a commentary. Those are a Burmese MS (our B¹) of the Bibliothèque Nationale in Paris, a Sinhalese MS (our S¹) of Copenhagen, a Sinhalese MS (our S²) of the British Museum, a Sinhalese MS (our S³) of Dr. Morris, and a commentary in Thai script (our C²). As mentioned in his Introduction, Feer used only half of S². For

this edition, I read the remaining half at the British Library (Or 2344).

Se Sinhalese *Buddha Jayanti Tipiṭaka Granthamālā* edition, 1960. This edition is based on two Sinhalese MSS (our S^{s1} and S^{s2}) and two Sinhalese editions, Fcer's PTS edition (our R), a Thai edition (may be our Te) and the Burmese *Chatṭhasaṅgāyanā* edition (our Be).

Sa Sinhalese edition by Baṇḍaramulle Amarasīha Thera, 1926, Alutgama, Sri Lanka. It is based on some Sinhalese and Burmese MSS but the sources are not clearly stated. Most of its readings agree with our Se, S⁴ and S⁵ and its readings are recorded in Se. Therefore for this edition it has been used only up to the end of *Kosalasaṃyutta*.

Be Burmese *Chatṭhasaṅgāyanā* edition, 1957. This edition is based on Sinhalese, Thai and PTS editions. It gives the following information about its sources:

Sī= *Sīhaḷapotthake dissamānapāṭho*; *ka-Sī*= *katthaci Sīhaḷapotthake*; *Syā*= *Syāmapotthake*; *Kaṃ*= *Kambojapotthake*; *I*= *Ingālisapotthake*; *Ka*= *katthaci Marammapotthake*; *Ṭha*= *aṭṭhakathā*; *?*= "*siyā nu kho porāṇapāṭho*" *ti takkitapāṭho*. The last source seems to refer to opinions expressed by the Council's participants.

Te King Rāma VI Memorial Thai edition, 1926-28. On the title page we read: *Ahiṃsakattherena medhādhammarasena ādo sodhito Tissadhammattherena dhammapiṭakena puna sodhito rājappamukhena Syāmaratṭhavāsinā mahājanena muddāpito*.

N Nālandā *Devanāgarī* Pāli Ganthamālā edition, 1959. This is an exact copy of Be, though in I.1.1 we note a variant, probably a misprint. No manuscripts were used for its compilation. Therefore, it has have been consulted only up to sutta no. I.3.1.

C¹ PTS edition of the *Sārattha-pakāsinī Saṃyutta-nikāya-aṭṭhakathā* edited F.L. Woodward, 1929.

Variant Readings:

In addition, I note also some variant readings found in the above printed editions, in the following manner.

S^{s1} Se's variant readings from a Sinhalese MS of the Mahāvihāra, Pālmaḍulla, Sri Lanka.

S^{s2} Se's variant readings from a Sinhalese MSS of the Paramānandavihāra, Galle, Sri Lanka.

S¹ R's variant readings from the Sinhalese MS of Copenhagen.

S² R's variant readings from the Sinhalese MS (Or.2344) of the British Museum.

S³ R's variant readings from the Sinhalese MS of Dr. Morris (now in the Morris collection of the Royal Asiatic Society, London)

B¹ R's variant readings from the Burmese MS of the Bibliothèque Nationale in Paris.

C² R's variant readings from the *Sāratthappakāsinī*, a Thai MS., in "Thai-Cambodian Script", at the Bibliothèque Nationale, Paris.

* * *

Abbreviations

I employed some abbreviated forms in grouping some editions and MSS in footnotes as follows:

L = above L¹ L²
 S = above S^e S¹ S² S³ S⁴ S⁵
 B = above B^e B¹ B² B³

More examples:

S¹⁻⁵ = above S¹ S² S³ S⁴ S⁵
 S¹⁵ = above S¹ S⁵
 S¹² = above S¹ S²
 S¹⁻³ = above S¹ S² S³
 S¹⁻³⁵ = above S¹ S² S³ S⁵
 B¹⁻³ = above B¹ B² B³
 B¹³ = above B¹ B³
 B²³ = above B² B³
 C¹³ = above C¹ C³
 C¹⁻³ = above C¹ C² C³

Abbreviated references to other texts in footnotes:

AN = Aṅguttaranikāya
 Dhṣ = Dhammapada
 DN = Dīghanikāya
 GDṣ = Gāndhārī Dharmapada

xxviii

It	= Itivuttaka
Ja	= Jātaka
Kvu	= Kathāvatthu
MN	= Majjhimanikāya
Mil	= Milindapañha
Mvu	= Mahāvastu
Pj	= Paramatthajotikā
Pvu	= Petavatthu
SN	= Saṃyuttanikāya
Sn	= Suttanipāta
Thag	= Theragāthā
Thīg	= Therīgāthā
Ud	= Udāna
Ud-v	= Udānavarga
Vin	= Vinaya
Vism	= Visuddhimagga

CONTENTS

I. Devatā Saṃyutta

Sutta no.		verse nos.	.page nos.
	1. Naḷa Vagga		
1	Oghatarāṇa	01	01-02
2	Nimokkha	02	02 -04
3	Upanīya	03-04	04
4	Accenti	05-06	05
5	Katichinda	07-08	05-06
6	Jāgara	09-10	06
7	Appaṭividdita	11-12	07
8	Susammuttṭha	13-14	07-08
9	Mānakāma	15-16	08-09
10	Arañña	17-19	09
	2. Nandana Vagga		
11	Nandana	20-21	10-11
12	Nandati	22-23	11-12
13	Natthiputtasama	24-25	12
14	Khattiya	26-27	13
15	Saṇamāna	28-29	13-14
16	Niddātandi	30-31	14-15
17	Dukkara	32-34	15-16
18	Hiri	35-36	16
19	Kuṭikā	37-41	17-18
20	Samiddhi	42-50	18-26
	3. Satti Vagga		
21	Satti	51-52	27
22	Phusati	53-54	27-28
23	Jaṭā	55-58	28-29
24	Manonivāraṇa	59-60	29-30
25	Arahanta	61-64	30-32
26	Pajjota	65-67	32-33
27	Sara	68-69	33
28	Mahaddhana	70-73	33-35
29	Catucakka	74-75	35
30	Enijaṅgha	76-77	35-36
	4. Satullapakāyika Vagga		
31	Sabbhi	78-84	37-39
32	Macchari	85-94	39-43

XXX

33	Sādhū	95-01	43-46
34	Na Santi	102-07	46-49
35	Ujjhānasaññi	108-16	49-53
36	Saddhā	117-20	53-54
37	Samaya	121-24	54-57
38	Sakalika	125-28	57-61
39	Paṭhama Pajjunnadhītu	129-32	61-62
40	Dutiya Pajjunnadhītu	133-35	62-64

5. Āditta Vagga

41	Āditta	136-40	64-66
42	Kimḍada	141-43	66-67
43	Anna	144-46	67-68
44	Ekamūla	147	68
45	Anomiya	148	68-69
46	Accharā	149-52	69-70
47	Vanaropa	153-55	70
48	Jetavana	156-59	71
49	Macchari	160-69	72-74
50	Ghaṭikāra	170-82	75-78

6. Jarā Vagga

51	Jarā	183-84	79
52	Ājarasā	185-86	79-80
53	Mitta	187-88	80-81
54	Vatthu	189-90	81
55	Paṭhama Jana	191-92	82
56	Dutiya Jana	193-94	82-83
57	Tatiya Jana	195-96	83
58	Uppatha	197-98	83-84
59	Dutiyā	199-00	84-85
60	Kavi	201-02	85

7. Addha Vagga

61	Nāma	203-04	86-87
62	Citta	205-06	87
63	Taṇhā	207-08	87-88
64	Saññojana	209-10	88
65	Bandhana	211-12	89
66	Abbhāhata	213-14	89-90
67	Uddita	215-16	90
68	Pihita	217-18	91
69	Ichchā	219-20	91-92
70	Loka	221-22	92

8. Jhatvā Vagga

71	Jhatvā	223-24	93
72	Ratha	225-26	93-94
73	Vitta	227-28	94-95
74	Vutṭhi	229-31	95
75	Bhīta	232-33	95-96
76	Na Jīrati	234-38	96-98
77	Issariya	239-41	98-99
78	Kāma	243-44	99-100
79	Pātheyya	245-46	100-01
80	Pajjota	247-50	101-02
81	Arāṇa	251-54	102-03

II. Devaputta Saṃyutta**1. Paṭhama Vagga**

82	Paṭhama Kassapa	255	104-05
83	Dutiya Kassapa	256	105
84	Māgha	257-58	105-06
85	Māgadha	259-61	106-07
86	Dāmali	262-64	107-08
87	Kāmada	265-68	109-10
88	Pañcālacaṇḍa	269-70	110-11
89	Tāyana	271-80	111-14
90	Candima	281-84	114-15
91	Suriya	285-89	115-17

2. Anāthapiṇḍika Vagga

92	Candimasa	290-91	117-18
93	Veṇhu	292-93	118-19
94	Dīghalaṭṭhi	294	119-20
95	Nandana	295-97	120-21
96	Candana	298-00	121-22
97	Vāsudatta	301-02	122
98	Subrahma	303-04	122-23
99	Kakudha	305-09	123-25
100	Uttara	310-11	125-26
101	Anāthapiṇḍika	312-19	126-28

3. Nānātitthiya Vagga

102	Siva	320-26	129-31
103	Khema	327-32	131-32
104	Serī	333-39	132-37
105	Ghaṭikāra	340-52	137-41
106	Jantu	353-56	141-42

107	Rohitassa	357-58	142-45
108	Nanda	359-60	145-46
109	Nandivīsāla	361-62	146
110	Susīma	363-64	146-51
111	Nānātitthiya	365-73	151-56

III. Kosala Saṃyutta

1. Paṭhama Vagga

112	Dahara	374-82	156-61
113	Purisa	383	162-63
114	Jarāmarāṇa	384	163-64
115	Piya	385-88	164-66
116	Attarakkhita	389	166-68
117	Appaka	390	168-69
118	Aṭṭakarāṇa	391	170
119	Mallikā	392	171-72
120	Yañña	393-96	172-74
121	Bandhana	397-98	174-76

2. Dutiya Vagga

122	Sattajaṭila	399-00	176-81
123	Pañcarāja	401	181-85
124	Doṇapāka	402-03	185-87
125	Paṭhama Saṅgāmavatthu	404	187-89
126	Dutiya Saṅgāmavatthu	405-07	190-93
127	Dhītu	408-09	193-94
128	Paṭhama Appamāda	410-11	195-96
129	Dutiya Appamāda	412-13	197-01
130	Paṭhama Aputtaka	414-15	201-05
131	Dutiya Aputtaka	416-18	205-09

3. Tatiya Vagga

132	Puggala	419-30	209-16
133	Ayyakā	431-32	216-18
134	Loka	433	218-19
135	Issattha	434-40	219-24
136	Pabbatūpama	441-45	224-29

IV. Māra Saṃyutta

1. Āyu Vagga

137	Tapokamma	446-48	231-32
138	Hatthirājavaṇṇa	449	232-33
139	Subha	450-51	233-34

140	Paṭhama Mārapāsa	452-53	234-36
141	Dutiya Mārapāsa	454-55	236-37
142	Sappa	456-58	237-39
143	Supati	459-60	239-40
144	Nandati	461-62	240-41
145	Paṭhama Āyu	463-64	241-42
146	Dutiya Āyu	465-66	242-43

2. Rajja Vagga

147	Pāsāṇa	467	243-44
148	Kinnusīha	468-69	244-45
149	Sakalika	470-73	245-47
150	Patirūpa	474-75	247-48
151	Mānasa	476-77	248-49
152	Patta	478-79	249-51
153	Chaphassāyatana	480-814	251-52
154	Piṇḍa	482-83	252-54
155	Kassaka	484-85	254-56
156	Rajja	486-87	257-58

3. Tatiya Vagga

157	Sambahula	488	259-62
158	Samiddhi	489	262-64
159	Godhika	490-97	264-69
160	Sattavassānubandha	498-05	269-72
161	Māradhītu	506-18	273-79

V. Bhikkhunī Saṃyutta

162	Ālavikā	519-21	281-82
163	Somā	522-24	283-84
164	Kisāgotamī	525-27	284-86
165	Vijayā	528-31	286-87
166	Uppalavaṇṇā	532-35	287-90
167	Cālā	536-39	290-91
168	Upacālā	540-43	291-92
169	Sisupacālā	544-47	292-94
170	Selā	548-51	294-95
171	Vajirā	552-55	296-97

VI. Brahma Saṃyutta

1. Kokālika Vagga

172	Brahmāyācana	556-61	298-03
173	Gārava	562-64	303-06

174	Brahmadeva	565-71	306-10
175	Bakabrahma	572-79	310-14
176	Aññatarabrahma	580-83	314-18
177	Pamāda	584-85	318-22
178	Kokālika	586	322-23
179	Katamodakatissa	587	323
180	Tudubrahma	588-91	323-25
181	Kokālika	592-95	325-31

2. Parinibbāna Vagga

182	Sanaṅkumāra	596	331-32
183	Devadatta	597	332-33
184	Andhakavinda	598-03	333-35
185	Aruṇavatī	604-07	335-40
186	Parinibbāna	608-12	340-43

VII. Brāhmaṇa Saṃyutta

1. Arahanta Vagga

187	Dhanañjānī	613-14	344-47
188	Akkosa	615-18	347-50
189	Asurindaka	619-22	350-51
190	Bilaṅgika	623	351-52
191	Ahiṃsaka	624	352-53
192	Jaṭā	625-28	353-54
193	Suddhika	629-31	354-56
194	Aggika	632-37	356-58
195	Sundarika	638-47	358-64
196	Bahudhītu	648-61	365-68

2. Upāsaka Vagga

197	Kasībhāradvāja	662-68	369-73
198	Udaya	669-72	373-74
199	Devahita	673-78	375-77
200	Mahāsāla	679-88	377-81
201	Mānatthaddha	689-92	381-85
202	Paccanīka	693-94	385-86
203	Navakammika	695-96	386-88
204	Kaṭṭhahāra	697-01	388-90
205	Mātuposaka	702	390-92
206	Bhikkhaka	703-04	392-93
207	Saṅgārava	705	393-95
208	Khomadussa	706	395-96

VIII. Vaṅgīsa Saṃyutta

209	Nikkhanta	707-11	388-00
210	Aratī	712-16	400-02
211	Pesala	717-20	403-04
212	Ānanda	721-25	404-06
213	Subhāsita	726-30	406-08
214	Sāriputta	731-33	408-10
215	Pavāraṇā	734-37	410-14
216	Parosahassa	738-45	414-17
217	Koṇḍañña	746-48	417-19
218	Moggallāna	749-51	419-20
219	Gaggara	752	420-21
220	Vaṅgīsa	753-57	421-23

IX. Vana Saṃyutta

221	Viveka	758-60	424-25
222	Uṭṭhāna	761-66	425-27
223	Kassapagotta	767-69	427-28
224	Sambahulā	770-71	428-29
225	Ānanda	772	429-30
226	Anuruddha	773-77	430-32
227	Nāgadatta	778-79	432-33
228	Kulagharanī	780-82	433-34
229	Vajjiputta	783-84	434-35
230	Sajjhāya	785-86	435-36
231	Ayonisomanasikāra	787-88	436-37
232	Majjhantike	789-90	437-38
233	Pākatindriya	791-94	438-39
234	Padumapuppha	795-01	440-42

X. Yakkha Saṃyutta

235	Indaka	802-04	443-44
236	Sakkanāma	805-07	444-45
237	Sūciloma	808-11	445-47
238	Maṇibhadda	812-14	447-48
239	Sānu	815-25	448-51
240	Piyaṅkara	826-27	451-52
241	Punabbasu	828-36	452-55
242	Sudatta	837-41	455-58
243	Paṭhama Sikkā	842-43	458-59
244	Dutiya Sikkā	844	459-60
245	Cirā	845	460

246	Ālavaka	846-57	460-64
-----	---------	--------	--------

XI. Sakka Saṃyutta

1. Paṭhama Vagga

247	Suvīra	858-62	466-69
248	Susīma	863-67	469-71
249	Dhajagga	868-71	472-75
250	Vepacitti	872-82	475-79
251	Subhāsitaṇḍaya	883-91	479-83
252	Kulāvaka	892	483-84
253	Na dubbhiya	893	484-85
254	VerocanaAsurinda	894-97	485-87
255	Araññāyatana-isi	898-99	487-88
256	Samuddaka	900-03	489-91

2. Duttiya Vagga

257	Vatapada	904-05	492-93
258	Sakkanāma	906-07	493-95
259	Mahāli	908-09	495-97
260	Dalidda	910-12	497-99
261	Rāmaṇeyyaka	913-14	499-00
262	Yajamāna	915-17	500-01
263	Buddhavandanā	918-19	501-02
264	Gahaṭṭhavandanā	920-25	502-04
265	Satthāravandanā	926-31	504-05
266	Saṅghavandanā	932-38	506-08

3. Tatiya Vagga

267	Jhatvā	939-40	508-09
268	Dubbaṇṇiya	941-42	509-12
269	Sambarimāyā	943	512-13
270	Accaya	944	513-14
271	Akkodha	945	514-15

<1>

SUTTANTAPIṬAKE SAM̐YUTTANIKĀYASSA PAṬHAMO BHĀGO

SAGĀTHAVAGGO

namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa

DEVATĀSAM̐YUTTAM̐

NAḶAVAGGO PAṬHAMO

1 (I.1.1)

Oghatarāṇasuttam̐

evam me sutam̐. ekam̐ samayaṃ Bhagavā
Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha
kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā
kevalakappaṃ Jetavanam̐ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkami.¹ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam̐ abhivādetvā ekam
antam̐ aṭṭhāsi.

ekam antam̐ ṭhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavantam̐ etad
avoca: kathan nu² tvaṃ mārisa ogham atarī ti.

¹ L¹ ten' upasaṅkamitvā

² B² Bc Tc R katham nu

<Bhagavā:> appatiṭṭhaṃ khvāhaṃ āvuso anāyūhaṃ oghaṃ atarin ti.

<devatā:> yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ mārisa¹ appatiṭṭhaṃ anāyūhaṃ oghaṃ atarī ti.

<Bhagavā:> yadā svāhaṃ āvuso santiṭṭhāmi² tadā ssu³ saṃsīdāmi.⁴ yadā svāhaṃ⁵ āvuso⁶ āyūhāmi tadā ssu nibbuyhāmi.⁷ evaṃ khvāhaṃ āvuso appatiṭṭhaṃ anāyūhaṃ oghaṃ atarin ti.⁸

<devatā:>

1.⁹ cirassaṃ vata passāmi¹⁰
brāhmaṇaṃ parinibbutaṃ¹¹
appatiṭṭhaṃ anāyūhaṃ
tiṇṇaṃ loke visattikaṃ ti.

idam avoca sā devatā. samanunño satthā ahosi. atha kho sā devatā samanunño me satthā ti Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti. <2>

2 (I.1.2) Nimokkhasuttaṃ

¹S⁵ pana mārisa tvaṃ

²B² tiṭṭhāmi

³L¹ tadā su *here & next*; L² tadā

⁴S⁴ L¹ B² sasīdāmi

⁵B¹² yadāhaṃ; N yadā khvāhaṃ

⁶B¹² L¹ Te om. āvuso

⁷B¹² nivuyhāmi; Te nivayhāmi

⁸L¹ anāyūhaṃ otarin ti

⁹= a) Ja II 439, III 314, IV 476; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰B² tava passāmi; S⁴⁵ S^{s1s2} vata passāma

¹¹L¹ pana nibbutaṃ

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā
Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme.¹ atha
kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā
kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ atthāsi.

ekam antaṃ tthitā kho sā devatā Bhagavantam etad
avoca: jānāsi no tvam mārisa sattānaṃ nimokkhaṃ
pamokkhaṃ² vivekaṃ ti.

<Bhagavā:> jānāmi³ khvāhaṃ⁴ āvuso sattānaṃ nimokkhaṃ
pamokkhaṃ⁵ vivekaṃ ti.

<devatā:> yathā kathaṃ pana tvam mārisa jānāsi sattānaṃ
nimokkhaṃ pamokkhaṃ vivekaṃ ti.

<Bhagavā:>

2.⁶ nandībhavaparikkhayā⁷
saññāviññāṇasaṅkhayā⁸
vedanānaṃ nirodhā ca⁹
upasanto carissatī ti.¹⁰

¹ So in S⁴⁵ Sa; L¹ sāvattthiyaṃ -pa- ; L² Te B² Se R sāvattthiyaṃ;
Be N sāvattthinidānaṃ

² S⁴ nimokkhapamokkhaṃ; S⁵ nimokkhaṃ pāmokkhaṃ

³ S¹⁻⁴ Ss¹² jānāma

⁴ B¹ kho 'haṃ

⁵ S¹⁻⁵ pāmokkhaṃ *here & further*

⁶ * Vatta (*corrupt*)

⁷ L² nandibhavaparikkhayāya; S⁴ nandibhavaparikkhayā

⁸ S⁴ saññāviññāṇaṃ saṃkhatho

⁹ So against all ; L² vedanānaṃ nirodhā ca upasamā; L¹ R Se Be Te

B³ S¹⁻⁵ N vedanānaṃ nirodhā upasamā; B¹² vedanā nirodhā

upasamā

¹⁰ So m.c., *pāda d* imissing in all MSS except L² esa upasanto
carissatī ti

evam khvāhaṃ āvuso jānāmi sattānaṃ¹ nimokkhaṃ²
pamokkhaṃ vivekaṃ ti.

3 (I.1.3)

Upanīyasuttaṃ

evam me sutaṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā
Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme.³ -pa-
ekaṃ antaṃ t̥hitā kho⁴ sā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ
gāthaṃ abhāsi:

3.⁵ upanīyati⁶ jīvitam appam āyu⁷
jarūpanītaṃ na santi t̥ṇā⁸
etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno⁹
puññāni kayirātha sukhāvahāni ti.¹⁰

<Bhagavā:>

4.¹¹ upanīyati jīvitam appam āyu¹²
jarūpanītaṃ na santi t̥ṇā
etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno
lokāmiṣaṃ¹³ pajahe santipekkho ti. <3>

¹L¹ om. sattānaṃ

²S¹⁻⁴ vimokkhaṃ

³So in S⁴⁵ B²; Sc sāvattthiyaṃ; Bc N sāvattthinidānaṃ

⁴S⁴⁵ Sc Sa atha kho

⁵= AN I 155, ab) Ja IV 398; * Tutṭhubha (Upajāti)

⁶So in S⁴; L upaniyyati; B² upaniyyatī; R Se Be Te N B³

upanīyati here & next v.

⁷Te jīvitam appam āyumaṃ; L¹ jīvitam appamānaṃ; L² jīvitappam
āyu

⁸S⁵ t̥ṇaṃ; S⁴ B² t̥ṇā

⁹B³ pekkhamānā

¹⁰S¹⁻³ sukhavahāni; S⁴ sukhaṃ vahāni

¹¹= AN I 155, ab) Ja IV 398; * Tutṭhubha (Upajāti)

¹²L² jīvitappam āyu; L¹ Te jīvitam appam āyumaṃ

¹³L² lokāmiṣaṃ

4 (I.1.4)

Accentisuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā
Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

5.¹ accenti² kālā tarayanti rattiyo
vayogunā anupubbaṃ jahanti
etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno
puññāni kayirātha sukhāvahānī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

6.³ accenti kālā tarayanti rattiyo
vayogunā anupubbaṃ jahanti
etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno
lokāmissaṃ⁴ pajahe santi pekkho ti.

5 (I.1.5)

Katichindasuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā
Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:⁵

7.⁶ kati chinde⁷ kati jahe
kati c' uttari⁸ bhāvaye
kati saṅgātigo⁹ bhikkhu
oghaṭiṇṇo ti vuccatī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

¹ = ab) Ja IV 487; * Tuṭṭhubha (Upajāti)

² S¹⁻⁴ accanti *here & next*

³ * Tuṭṭhubha (Upajāti)

⁴ L² lokāmissaṃ

⁵ B² Be R N bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi

⁶ * Vatta (Vipulā 1+ Pathyā)

⁷ B² katī chinde; L¹ katicchinde

⁸ B² katī c' uttari; B³ kati duttari; R Te kati vuttari

⁹ Te L² saṅgātito; S⁴ saṅgātiko; C¹ saṅkātiko (ti pi pāṭho)

- 8.¹ pañca chinde pañca jahe
 pañca c' uttari² bhāvaye
 pañca saṅgātigo³ bhikkhu
 oghatiṇṇo ti vuccatī ti.

6 (I.1.6) Jāgarasuttam

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā
 Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:⁴

- 9.⁵ kati⁶ jāgarataṃ suttā⁷
 kati suttesu jāgarā
 katīhi⁸ rajam ādeti
 katīhi⁹ parisujjhatī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

- 10.¹⁰ pañca jāgarataṃ suttā
 pañca suttesu jāgarā¹¹
 pañcahi¹² rajam ādeti
 pañcahi parisujjhatī ti.¹³ <4>

¹ = Dhp 370, Thag 15, 633; cf. GDhp 78; * Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

²B²³ duttari; Te R Dhp vuttari

³L² Te saṅgātito; S¹⁻⁴ saṅgātiko; C² saṅgātito/ saṅgātiko

⁴S¹⁻⁵ bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi

⁵cf. Ja III 404; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶B² katī *here & next*

⁷L¹ suttam

⁸B N L¹ Te katibhi; L² katibhi; S⁴ katihi

⁹Te N B¹³ Be L katibhi; B² L² katibhi

¹⁰* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹B³ jāgaro

¹²B N L Te pañcabhi *here & next*; S⁴ kathi

¹³L parasujjhatī ti

7 (I.1.7)

Appaṭivīditasuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ t̥hitā kho sā devatā
Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

11.¹ yesaṃ² dhammā appaṭivīditā³
paravādesu nīyare⁴
suttā te na ppabujjhanti⁵
kālo tesam pabujjhitaṃ ti.

<Bhagavā:>

12.⁶ yesaṃ dhammā suppaṭivīditā⁷
paravādesu na nīyare⁸
sambuddhā sammad aññāya⁹
caranti visame saman ti.

8 (I.1.8)

Susammaṭṭhasuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ t̥hitā kho sā devatā
Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

13.¹⁰ yesaṃ dhammā susammaṭṭhā¹¹
paravādesu nīyare¹²

¹* Vatta (except pāda a)

²L² ye

³S² appatividhitā

⁴L puravādesu niyyare; B²³ paravādesu niyyare

⁵L¹ B² na pabujjhanti

⁶* Vatta (except Pāda a)

⁷S⁴ appaṭivīditā; S² suppaṭivīditā; B²³ supaṭivīditā

⁸L² B²³ Be niyyare; L¹ na niyyare

⁹R B² Be N te sambuddhā sammad aññā

¹⁰* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹S⁴ L¹ susammaṭṭhā

¹²L B²³ niyyare

suttā te na ppabujjhanti¹
kālo tesam pabujjhitaṃ ti.

<Bhagavā:>

14.² yesam dhammā asamuṭṭhā³
paravādesu na niyyare⁴
sambuddhā sammad aññāya⁵
caranti visame saman ti.

9 (I.1.9)

Mānakāmasuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā
Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:⁶

15.⁷ na mānakāmassa damo idh'atthi⁸
na monaṃ atthi asamāhitassa
eko araññe viharaṃ pamatto⁹
na maccudheyassa tareyya pāraṇ ti.¹⁰

<Bhagavā:>

16.¹¹ mānaṃ pahāya susamāhitatto
sucetaso sabbadhi vippamutto¹²

¹B² na pabujjhanti

²* Vatta (Pathyā with pāda b paravāde)

³L¹ asamuṭṭhā

⁴B¹⁻³ L² niyyare; S² niyyare; L¹ na niyyare

⁵R B² Be N te sambuddhā sammad aññā

⁶L¹ bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi

⁷* Tuṭṭhubha (Upajāti)

⁸L² mānaṃ kāmassa ... idhatthi; S⁵ na mānakāmassa ... idatthi; S⁴
na mānikāmassa... idatthi; S¹⁻³ mānikāmassa... idatthi

⁹L¹ viharappamatto; L² viharantaṃ pamatto

¹⁰S⁴ tareyya pārenti; S¹ tareyya pāressanti; S²³ taranti pārenti

¹¹* Tuṭṭhubha (Upajāti)

¹²B¹ vippayutto

eko araṇṇe viharaṃ appamatto ¹
sa maccudheyyassa tareyya pāraṇ ti. ² <5>

10 (I.1.10) Araṇṇasuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā
Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

17.³ araṇṇe viharantaṇaṃ
santaṇaṃ brahmacāriṇaṃ
ekabhattaṃ bhuñjamānaṇaṃ
kena vaṇṇo ⁴ pasīdati ti.

<Bhagavā:>

18.⁵ atītaṃ nānusocanti
na ppajappanti 'nāgataṃ ⁶
paccuppannaṇa yāpenti
tena vaṇṇo pasīdati.

19.⁷ anāgatappajappāya ⁸
atītaṇaṇaṇa
etena bālā sussanti ⁹
naḷo va harito luto ti.

¹ L¹ vippamutto

² S⁴ samuccadheyyassa tareyya pārenti

³ = d) Ja VI 24; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴ S⁴ vanne *here & next v.*

⁵ cf. Ja VI 25; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ S¹⁻³ nappajappam anāgataṃ; S¹ nappajappant' anāgataṃ

⁷ = Ja VI 25; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3), c) bālā etena sussanti *m.c.*
but no MS evidence

⁸ B² anāgatappajappāya

⁹ L² bālā va sussanti

Naḷavaggo Paṭhamo¹tass' uddānaṃ²Oghaṃ Nimokkhaṃ³ Upaṇcyaṃ⁴Accenti Katichindi ca⁵

Jāgaram Appaṭividditā

Susammaṭṭhā Mānakāminā⁶Araññe dasamo⁷ vuttovaggo tena pavuccatī⁸ ti.⁹

* * *

NANDANAVAGGO DUTIYO

11 (I.2.1)

Nandanasuttam

evam me sutam.¹⁰ ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā
Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tatra
kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi bhikkhavo ti. bhadante¹¹ ti te
bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum.

Bhagavā etad avoca: bhūtapubbam bhikkhave
aññatarā Tāvatisakāyikā devatā Nandane vane¹²

¹ R L¹ B³ pathamo

² R Se Be Te B²³ L S⁵ tatr' uddānaṃ

³ R L B² nimokkho

⁴ Se upaniyati

⁵ S⁴⁵ katichindatha

⁶ Se na mānakāmo; S⁴⁵ mānakāmo

⁷ S⁴⁵ dasamo araññe

⁸ L² vuccatī

⁹ S⁴⁵ om. vutto vaggo tena pavuccati

¹⁰ B² S⁴⁵ L Te om. evam me sutam

¹¹ B¹² L² bhaddan te

¹² R C¹ Te Se S⁴⁵ nandanavane

accharāsaṅghaparivutā dibbhehi pañcahi¹ kāmaguṇehi
samappitā samaṅgībhūtā paricārayamānā² tāyaṃ velāyaṃ
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

20.³ na te sukhaṃ pajānanti
ye na passanti Nandanaṃ
āvāsaṃ⁴ naradevānaṃ
tidasānaṃ yasassinan ti. <6>
evaṃ vutte bhikkhave aññatarā devatā taṃ devataṃ⁵
gāthāya paccabhāsi:⁶

21.⁷ na tvaṃ bāle⁸ vijānāsi⁹
yathā arahataṃ vaco
aniccā sabbasaṅkhārā¹⁰
uppādavayadhammino
uppajjitvā nirujjhanti
tesaṃ vūpasamo sukho ti.

12 (I.2.2) Nandatisuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā
Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

¹ L B²³ R pañca

² B³ C¹ L Te paricāriyamānā; B² paricariyamānā; S⁴
parivārayamānā

³ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴ S⁵ āvāsa

⁵ S⁴ devānaṃ

⁶ L S¹⁻⁵ ajjhabhāsi

⁷ = Thag I 159, DN II 157, Ja I 392; cf. cdef) Ud-v 1.3, GDhp IX
20; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸ L² bālo

⁹ R B²³ Be N L Te pajānāsi

¹⁰ S¹⁻³⁵ Se L Te sabbesaṅkhārā

22.¹ nandati puttchi puttimā
 gomiko² gohi tath' eva nandati
 upadhī hi narassa nandanā
 na hi so nandati yo nirūpadhī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

23.³ socati puttchi puttimā
 gomiko gohi tath' eva socati
 upadhī hi narassa socanā
 na hi socati⁴ yo nirūpadhī ti.

13 (I.2.3)

Natthiputtasamasuttam

Sāvatthinidānam. ekam antam t̥hitā kho sā devatā
 Bhagavato santike imam gātham abhāsi:

24.⁵ n' atthi puttasamam pemam
 n' atthi gosamitam dhanam
 n' atthi suriyasamā⁶ ābhā
 samuddaparamā sarā⁷ ti.

<Bhagavā:>

25.⁸ n' atthi attasamam pemam
 n' atthi dhaññasamam dhanam
 n' atthi paññāsamā⁹ ābhā
 vutthi ve paramā sarā ti.

¹ = Sn 33; cf. Mvu II 417.15-8; * Vetāliya

²B² Be gomā here & next; B¹ gopiko; L² gosāmiko

³ = Sn 34; cf. Mvu II 418.2-5; * Vetālīya

⁴ So in L¹ R; others na hi so socati

⁵* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶S⁵ purisa-; B²³ Be sūriya-

⁷S⁴ rasā

⁸* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹L¹ om. samā

14 (I.2.3) Khattiyasuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā
Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

26.¹ khattiyo dipadaṃ² seṭṭho
balivaddo³ catuppadaṃ
komārī⁴ seṭṭhā bhariyānaṃ
yo ca puttāna'⁵ pubbajo ti.

<Bhagavā:>

27.⁶ sambuddho dipadaṃ seṭṭho
ājāniyo⁷ catuppadaṃ
sussūsā⁸ seṭṭhā bhariyānaṃ
yo ca puttānaṃ assavo ti. <7>

15 (I.2.5) Saṇamānasuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ.

<devatā:>

28.⁹ ʈhite majjhantike¹⁰ kālc
sannisinnesu pakkhisu¹¹

¹* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

²C¹ N B²³ Be R dvipadaṃ *here & next v.*

³L¹ balibaddo; Be N balibaddo; L² Te B¹⁻³ balibaddho

⁴R kumārī; C¹ komārī; S⁴⁵ B² L komārī

⁵R B²³ L¹² S⁴⁵ puttānaṃ

⁶* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

⁷B² ājāneyyo; B³ C³ ājāniyo

⁸L¹ sussā; S⁴⁵ B²³ sussūsā

⁹= abc) Ja VI 507; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰Be N majjhanhike *here & next v.*

¹¹S⁴ Se N B¹³ Be L¹ -sivesu pakkhisu; L² -sinnesu pakkhisu

saṇate va¹ brahāraññaṃ²
taṃ bhayaṃ paṭibhāti man ti.

<Bhagavā:>

29.³ ṭhite majjhantike kāle
sannisinnesu⁴ pakkhisu⁵
saṇate va brahāraññaṃ
sā ratī⁶ paṭibhāti man ti.

16 (I.2.6) Niddātandisuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ.

<devatā:>

30.⁷ niddā tandi⁸ vijambhikā⁹
aratī bhattasammado
etena na ppakāsati¹⁰
ariyamaggo 'dha¹¹ pāṇinan ti.

<Bhagavā:>

31.¹² niddaṃ¹³ tandiṃ¹⁴ vijambhikaṃ¹⁵

¹Te C¹ palāte va; S⁴⁵ Se sanate va *here & next v.*

²R L¹ Te B³ mahāraññaṃ *here & next v.*

³= abc) Ja VI 507; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴S⁵ Se N B¹³ Be L¹ -sīvesu; S² -sinnīsu; B² -sivesu; S⁴ -sinnasu

⁵L pakkhīsu

⁶N B²³ Be L¹ rati

⁷= ab) Ja VI 57; * Vatta

⁸R Be N Te C¹ Ja tandi

⁹N B¹ vijambhitā; C² vijamhitā; Te vijimhitā; S⁴⁻⁵ vijambhikā

¹⁰L² B²³ na ppakāseti; L¹ na pakāseti

¹¹*all* -maggo idha

¹²* Vatta

¹³S¹⁻⁴ L² niddā

¹⁴S¹⁻³ tandi; S⁴ L B² tandi

¹⁵N B²³ L¹ vijambhitaṃ; Te vijimhitaṃ; S¹⁻⁴ vijambhikā

aratiṃ¹ bhattasammadam²
 viriyena³ nam paṇāmetvā⁴
 ariyamaggo visujjhatī ti.

17 (I.2.7) Dukkarasuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ.

<devatā:>

32.⁵ dukkaram duttitikkhañ ca⁶
 · aviyattena⁷ sāmaññaṃ
 bahū⁸ hi tattha sambādhā
 yattha bālo visīdatī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

33.⁹ kati 'haṃ¹⁰ careyya sāmaññaṃ
 cittañ ce na nivāraye¹¹
 pade pade visīdeyya
 saṅkappānaṃ vasānugo.¹²
 34.¹³ kummo va aṅgāni¹⁴ sake kapāle

¹B²³ L¹ arati; L² arataṃ or arahataṃ

²L² -sammataṃ

³Be viriyena

⁴S⁴ B²³ paṇāmetvā

⁵cf. Ud-v.11.6; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶S⁴ B¹⁻³ L duttitikkhañ ca

⁷So in L¹; R avyattena ca; L² Te B²³ abyattena ca; S⁴ avyattena
 hi; Se B¹ Be abyattena hi

⁸B² pahū

⁹cf. Ud-v.11.7; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰B² katīhaṃ; S⁵ katihā

¹¹R nivāreyya

¹²Be B¹³ L¹ N vasānugo ti

¹³= SN IV 179; cf. Ud-v. 26.1; * Tuṭṭhubha

¹⁴B¹⁻³ va maṅgāni

samodaham¹ bhikkhu manovitaḥke²
 anissito aññam aheṭṭhayāno³
 parinibbuto nūpavadeyya⁴ kañcī ti.⁵

18 (I.2.8) Hirisuttam

Sāvatthinidānam.

<devatā:>

35.⁶ hirīnisedho⁷ puriso
 koci lokasmi' vijjati
 yo nindam appabodheti⁸
 asso bhadro kasām ivā ti.

<Bhagavā:>

36.⁹ hirīnisedhā tanuyā¹⁰
 ye caranti sadā satā
 antam dukkhassa pappuyya¹¹
 caranti visame saman ti. <8>

¹ L¹ samoham

² S⁴ -vitakko

³ B¹⁻³ L -ahedhayāno; C¹ -ahedhamāno

⁴ R Se S⁵ C¹ L na upavadeyya; SN B¹ nupavadeyya

⁵ SN B²³ L² kiñcī ti

⁶ = Dhp 143; cf. ad) Ud-v 19.5; * Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

⁷ L¹ Te S⁴ B²³ hiri

⁸ So in L¹; Dhp R Se S⁴⁵ C¹ appabodhati; Be B³ N apabodhati;
 Te B² apabodheti

⁹ * Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

¹⁰ B²³ Te hirīnisedhā tanuyā; S¹⁻³⁵ L² hirīnisedho tanayā; B²

hirīnisedhā tanūyā

¹¹ B¹⁻³ appeyya; C² paccayā

19 (I.2.9) Kuṭikāsuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ.

<devatā:>

37.¹ kacci te kuṭikā natthi
 kacci natthi kulāvakā
 kacci santānakā natthi
 kacci mutto 'si² bandhanā ti.

<Bhagavā:>

38.³ taggha me kuṭikā natthi
 taggha natthi kulāvakā
 taggha santānakā natthi
 taggha mutto 'mhi⁴ bandhanā ti.

<devatā:>

39.⁵ kin tāhaṃ kuṭikaṃ brūmi⁶
 kin te brūmi kulāvakam⁷
 kin te⁸ santānake⁹ brūmi
 kin tāhaṃ brūmi bandhanan ti.¹⁰

<Bhagavā:>

40.¹¹ mātaraṃ kuṭikaṃ brūsi¹²
 bhariyaṃ brūsi kulāvakam

¹ cf. Thag 56-9; * Vatta (Pathyā)

² S¹⁻⁴ mutto; L² mutto 'smi

³ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴ S¹⁻⁴ mutto; Se mutto 'smi

⁵ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ B¹⁻³ brūsi *here & in next three pādas*

⁷ S⁴⁵ L² kulāvakā

⁸ L² kinti

⁹ So in S¹⁻³; L² santānakā; *others* santānakam

¹⁰ L² bandhanā ti

¹¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹² B¹⁻³ L¹ brūmi *here & in next two pādas*

putte santānake¹ brūsi
 taṇhaṃ² me brūsi³ bandhanan ti.

<devatā:>

41.⁴ sāhu te kuṭikā natthi
 sāhu natthi kulāvakā⁵
 sāhu santānakā natthi
 sāhu mutto 'si bandhanā ti.⁶

20 (I.2.10) Samiddhisuttam

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Tapodārāme. atha kho āyasmā Samiddhi rattiya paccūsasamayam⁷ paccuṭṭhāya yena tapodā ten' upasaṅkami gattāni parisiñcituṃ. tapode gattāni parisiñcivā⁸ paccuttarivā ekacivaro aṭṭhāsi gattāni sukkhāpayamāno.⁹

atha kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiya abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappam tapodaṃ obhāsetvā yen' āyasmā¹⁰ Samiddhi ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā vehāsam¹¹ thitā¹² āyasmantaṃ Samiddhiṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:¹³

¹ B²³ santānakā

² B¹⁻³ L¹ taṇhā

³ B¹⁻³ brūmi

⁴ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ L¹ kulāvikā

⁶ S¹⁻⁵ om. ti

⁷ L¹ B²³ R paccusa-

⁸ L² parisitvā

⁹ So in R Te S⁴ B²; others pubbāpayamāno here & further

¹⁰ Be B³ N L² Te yena āyasmā

¹¹ B¹ vehasi

¹² B¹⁻³ thatvā

¹³ B² gāthāy' ajjhabhāsi

42.¹ abhutvā bhikkhasi bhikkhu
 na hi bhutvāna bhikkhasi
 bhutvāna bhikkhu bhikkhassu
 mā taṃ kālo upaccagā ti.² <9>

<Samiddhi:>

43.³ kālaṃ vo 'haṃ⁴ na jānāmi
 channo kālo na dissati
 tasmā abhutvā bhikkhāmi
 mā maṃ kālo upaccagā ti.

atha kho sā devatā paṭhaviyaṃ⁵ patitṭhahitvā
 āyasmantaṃ Samiddhiṃ etad avoca:⁶ daharo tvaṃ bhikkhu
 pabbajito susu kālakeso⁷ bhaddena⁸ yobbanena
 samannāgato⁹ paṭhamena¹⁰ vayasā anikīlitāvi¹¹ kāmesu.
 bhuñja bhikkhu mānusaṃ¹² kāme. mā sanditṭhikaṃ hitvā
 kālikaṃ anudhāvī ti.¹³

evaṃ vutto <Samiddhi bhikkhu> taṃ devataṃ etad
 avoca:¹⁴ na khvāhaṃ¹⁵ āvuso sanditṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ
 anudhāvāmi. kālikañ ca¹⁶ khvāhaṃ āvuso hitvā sanditṭhikaṃ

¹ = Ja II 57; * Vatta (Vipulā 5+Pathyā)

²C² upajjhagā ti

³ = Ja II 58; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

⁴S⁴ cehā

⁵R L¹ Be B²³ pathaviyaṃ

⁶S¹²⁴ āyasmā etad avoca

⁷Be Te L² kāla- *here & further*

⁸R Se Be Te L² B²³ bhaddena

⁹B²³ sampannāgato

¹⁰R L¹ B³ pathamena

¹¹So in L² Se; R B³ anikīlitāvi; Be N Te anikkīlitāvi; S²⁴⁵

anikīlitāvi; B¹² L¹ anikīlitāvi; S³ anikīlitāvi; C² anikkīlitāvi

¹²B²³ manussake

¹³B¹ anudhāvā ti; B² anudhāvi ti; L² anudhāvīsī ti

¹⁴L² evaṃ vutto taṃ devataṃ etad avoca; *all others om.*

¹⁵C¹ kho ahaṃ *here & further*

¹⁶S¹⁻⁵ kālikāhañ ca

anudhāvāmi.¹ kālīkā hi āvuso kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā² ādīnavo³ ettha bhiyyo.⁴ sandiṭṭhiko ayaṃ dhammo akālīko chipassiko opanayyiko⁵ paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī ti.

<devatā:> kathaṃ ca bhikkhu kālīkā kāmā vuttā⁶ Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā⁷ ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo.⁸ kathaṃ sandiṭṭhiko ayaṃ dhammo akālīko ehipassiko opanayyiko⁹ paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī ti.

<Samiddhi:> ahaṃ kho āvuso navo acirapabbajito. adhunāgato imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ. na khvāhaṃ¹⁰ sakkomi vitthārena ācikkhituṃ. ayaṃ so¹¹ Bhagavā ahaṃ sammāsambuddho Rājagahe viharati Tapodārāme. taṃ Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā etaṃ atthaṃ puccha.¹² yathā te¹³ Bhagavā byākaroti¹⁴ tathā naṃ dhāreyyāsī ti.

<devatā:> na kho bhikkhu sukaro so Bhagavā amhehi upasaṅkamituṃ aññāhi mahesakkhāhi¹⁵ devatāhi parivuto.¹⁶ sace kho tvaṃ bhikkhu taṃ¹⁷ Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā

¹L² anudhāmi

²Te L¹ Sc S⁵ bahūpāyāsā *here & further*, R bahupāyāsā

³S⁴ B²³ ādinavo *here & further*

⁴R bhiyo *here & further*

⁵B L¹ C¹ opaneyyiko

⁶B² kāmā kālīkā vuttā

⁷Te L¹ Sc bahūpāyāsā *here & further*

⁸S²³ bhiyo ti

⁹Be B²³ L¹ opaneyyiko *here & further*

¹⁰B N Te tāhaṃ; L² tesam

¹¹L² om. so

¹²S puccheyyāsi

¹³S⁵ yathā ca no

¹⁴Sc S⁴⁵ vyā- *here & further*

¹⁵S¹²⁴ mahesakkhāhi *written twice*

¹⁶L² parivutto

¹⁷S¹⁻⁵ om. bhikkhu taṃ

etam atthaṃ puccheyyāsi¹ mayam p. āgaccheyyāma²
dhammasavanāyā ti.³

evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Samiddhi⁴ tassā devatāya
paṭissutvā⁴ yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi. <10>

ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Samiddhi
Bhagavantam etad avoca: idhāhaṃ bhante rattiya
paccūsasamayaṃ⁵ paccuṭṭhāya yena tapodā⁶ ten'
upasaṅkamiṃ⁷ gattāni parisiñcituṃ. tapode gattāni parisiñcitvā
paccuttaritvā ekacīvaro aṭṭhāsiṃ gattāni sukkhāpayamāno.

atha kho bhante aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiya
abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ tapodaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ
ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā vehāsaṃ ṭhitā⁸ imāya gāthāya
ajjhabhāsi:⁹

44. abhutvā bhikkhasi bhikkhu
na hi bhutvāna bhikkhasi
bhutvāna bhikkhu bhikkhassu
mā taṃ kālo upaccagā ti.
evam vutte ahaṃ¹⁰ bhante taṃ devataṃ gāthāya
paccabhāsiṃ:¹¹

45. kālam¹² vo 'haṃ na jānāmi
channo kālo na dissati

¹B² pucchissasi

²L² āgacchayyāma

³Be N Te dhammassavanāyā ti here & further

⁴R B²³ paṭisutvā; Te L² paṭisunitvā

⁵R B²³ paccusamayaṃ; S⁴⁵ paccūsasamaye

⁶L¹ tapodo

⁷B³ S⁵ ten' upasaṅkami; L² ten' upasaṅkamiṃ upasaṅkamitvā

⁸S¹⁻⁴ vehāsaṃ ṭhitā

⁹L² imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi; S⁵ maṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi

¹⁰S⁴⁵ vutte 'haṃ; B² vuttāhaṃ

¹¹S¹⁻³ ajjhabhāsiṃ; S⁴ L² ajjhabhāsi; B³ paccabhāsi

¹²L² kālo

tas mā abhutvā bhikkhāmi

mā maṃ kālo upaccagā ti.

atha kho bhante sā devatā paṭhaviyaṃ¹ paṭiṭṭhahitvā
maṃ etad avoca: daharo tvam bhikkhu pabbajito susu²
kālakaso bhaddena³ yobbanena samannāgato paṭhamena
vayasā anikīlitāvi⁴ kāmesu. bhuñja bhikkhu mānussake⁵ kāme.
mā sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvī ti.⁶

evaṃ vuttāhaṃ⁷ bhante taṃ devataṃ etad avocaṃ: na
khvāhaṃ āvuso sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvāmi.
kālikañ ca khvāhaṃ āvuso hitvā sandiṭṭhikaṃ anudhāvāmi.
kālikā hi āvuso kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā
bahupāyāsā ādīnavo⁸ ettha bhiyyo. sandiṭṭhiko ayaṃ dhammo
akāliko chipassiko opanayyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī ti.

evaṃ vutte bhante sā devatā maṃ etad avoca: kathañ
ca bhikkhu⁹ kālikā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā
bahupāyāsā ādīnavo¹⁰ ettha bhiyyo. kathaṃ <11> sandiṭṭhiko
ayaṃ dhammo akāliko chipassiko opanayyiko paccattaṃ
veditabbo viññūhī ti.

evaṃ vuttāhaṃ¹¹ bhante taṃ devataṃ etad avocaṃ:
ahaṃ kho āvuso navo acirapabbajito. adhunāgato imaṃ
dhammavinayaṃ. na khvāhaṃ¹² sakkomi vitthārena

¹ R Be B²³ patha-

² S¹² susū

³ So in S⁴⁵; others bhadrena

⁴ Be N Te anikkīlitāvi; S⁴ anikīlitāvi; B²³ anikīlitāvi

⁵ B³ mānussake

⁶ L² anudhāvasī ti

⁷ R Se S⁴⁵ vutte 'haṃ

⁸ Se S⁴⁵ L¹ B²³ ādīnavo

⁹ L² kathaṃ bhikkhu

¹⁰ Se B²³ ādīnavo

¹¹ R Se S⁴⁵ vutte 'haṃ; L² vutte ahaṃ

¹² B N Te L na tāhaṃ; S⁵ na ca khvāhaṃ

ācikkhituṃ. ayaṃ so¹ Bhagavā araham² sammāsambuddho
Rājagahe viharati Tapodārāme. taṃ Bhagavantam
upasaṅkamitvā etam attham puccha.³ yathā te Bhagavā
byākaroti tathā nam⁴ dhāreyyāsī ti.

evaṃ vutte bhante sā devatā maṃ etad avoca: na kho
bhikkhu sukaro so Bhagavā amhehi⁵ upasaṅkamituṃ aññāhi
mahesakkhāhi mahesakkhāhi⁶ devatāhi parivuto.⁷ sace kho
tvam bhikkhu taṃ⁸ Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā etam attham
puccheyyāsī⁹ mayam pi āgaccheyyāma dhammasavanāyā ti.

sace¹⁰ bhante tassā¹¹ devatāya saccam vacanam idh'
eva sā devatā avidūre ti. evaṃ vutte sā devatā āyasmantaṃ
Samiddhiṃ etad avoca: puccha bhikkhu puccha. ayaṃ aham¹²
anuppattā ti.¹³

atha kho Bhagavā taṃ¹⁴ devataṃ gāthāhi¹⁵
ajjhabhāsi:

46.¹⁶ akkheyyasaññino sattā
akkheyyasmim patiṭṭhitā¹⁷

¹ S¹⁻⁵ ayaṃ kho

² L¹ aharam

³ Sc puccheyyāsī; S²⁴ puccham

⁴ S⁴⁵ taṃ or nam

⁵ S¹²⁴ aññehi

⁶ mahesakkhāhi written twice only in S⁴

⁷ L² parivutto; L¹ parivuttā

⁸ S¹³⁻⁵ sace tvam bhikkhu; S² sace bhikkhu

⁹ S¹ puccheyyā

¹⁰ L² sa kho

¹¹ S¹³⁴ assa

¹² So in S L¹; B² mayam; L² aham; others yam aham

¹³ R S⁴⁵ -ppatto ti; S¹² -ppanno; B¹ -ppattātti

¹⁴ S¹⁻⁴ om. taṃ

¹⁵ So in Be N Te S⁴; others gāthāya

¹⁶ = It 53-4; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁷ B² akkheyyasmim patiṭṭhitā

akkheyyam¹ apariññāya
 yogam āyanti maccuno.
 47.² akkheyyaṇ ca pariññāya³
 akkhātāraṃ na⁴ maññati
 taṇ hi⁵ tassa na hoti ti⁶
 yena naṃ vajjā na tassa atthi.⁷
 sace vijānāsi⁸ vadehi yakkhī ti.⁹

<devatā:> na khvāhaṃ bhante imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena
 bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. sādhu me bhante
 Bhagavā tathā¹⁰ bhāsatu yathāhaṃ imassa Bhagavatā
 saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyan ti.¹¹ <12>

<Bhagavā:>

48.¹² samo vivesī udavā nihīno¹³
 yo maññati¹⁴ so vivadetha¹⁵ tena
 tīsu vidhāsu avikampamāno¹⁶
 samo vivesī ti na tassa hoti.

¹ Be B² L S⁵ N -yyaṃ; Se S⁴ B³ -yya

²= ab) It 54; * Vatta (Pathyā)

³ Se akkheyye ca pariññāya; S¹²⁴ akkheyya ca pariññātāya

⁴ S¹⁻³ -tāraṃ ca; L² C² -tānaṃ; S⁴ -tānaṇ ca

⁵ B² taññi; Be N C¹ S⁴⁵ taṃ hi

⁶ L² om. ti

⁷ L S¹⁻⁵ om. na tassa atthi

⁸ S⁴⁵ pi jānāsi

⁹ So in R B²³; S² yakkhaṃ; others yakkhā ti

¹⁰ S¹⁻⁴ om. tathā

¹¹ R N Be B² jāneyyan ti

¹²= Sn 842; cf. SN III 48, Vibh 384; * Tuṭṭhubha

¹³ R S⁴⁵ athavā nihīno; B¹⁻³ udavā nihinno

¹⁴ R Te L¹ S⁴⁵ -ti

¹⁵ L¹ ad. no

¹⁶ S⁵ -māne

sace vijānāsi vadchi¹ yakkhī ti.²

<devatā:> imassa pi khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa na³ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. sādhu me⁴ bhante Bhagavā tathā bhāsatu yathāhaṃ imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyan ti.⁵

<Bhagavā:>

49.⁶ pahāsi saṅkhaṃ⁷ na vimānam āgā⁸
acchechi⁹ taṇhaṃ idha nāmarūpe
taṃ chinnaganthaṃ¹⁰ anighaṃ¹¹ nirāsaṃ
pariyesamānā nājjhagamum¹²
devā¹³ manussā idha vā huraṃ vā
saggesu vā¹⁴ sabbanivesanesu.

sace vijānāsi vadehi yakkhī ti.¹⁵

<devatā:> imassa khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ¹⁶ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi:

¹ L² vadesihi

² So in R L² B²³; Be Te L¹ N yakkhā ti; Se S⁵ yakkha; S¹⁻⁴ yakkham

³ Te S¹⁻⁵ om. na here & ad. na after atthaṃ; L¹ om. na

⁴ S¹²⁴⁵ om. me

⁵ R Be B²³ N jāneyyan ti

⁶ = b) Sn 355a; cf. Sn 219c, 460a, 1060c; * Tutṭhubha

⁷ S⁴ kaṃkham; S¹ kaṅkhā ca; S⁵ saṃ

⁸ R Se N Be B²³ na vimānam ajjhagā; C¹ nava mānam ajjhagā; S⁵ na ca mānam ajjhagā

⁹ S² B¹⁻³ acchejji

¹⁰ R S⁴ B²³ -gandhaṃ

¹¹ Se C¹ anighaṃ

¹² R Se Be N C¹ nājjhāgamum; L¹ B²³ n' ajjhagamum

¹³ L deva

¹⁴ S¹⁻⁵ L om. saggesu vā

¹⁵ So in R B²³; Se Be Te N L yakkhā ti; S¹⁻³⁵ yakkha; S⁴ yakkhā

¹⁶ S¹⁻⁵ om. evaṃ

50.¹ pāpaṃ na kayirā² vacasā manasā
 kāyena vā kiñcana³ sabbaloke
 kāme⁴ pahāya satisampajāno⁵
 dukkhaṃ na sevetha anattasaṃhitan ti.⁶

Nandanavaggo Dutiyo

tass' uddānaṃ⁷

Nandanā Nandati⁸ c' eva
 Natthiputtasamena ca
 Khattiyo⁹ Saṇamāno ca¹⁰
 Niddātandi ca Dukkaraṃ¹¹
 Hirī Kuṭikā navamo¹²
 dasamo ca Samiddhinā ti.¹³

* * *

<13>

¹ * abc) Tuṭṭhubha, d) Jagatī

² S¹⁻⁵ L¹ kayirātha

³ C¹ kiñcanaṃ

⁴ S⁴⁵ kāmaṃ

⁵ So in S⁵; others satimā sampajāno

⁶ S¹²⁴ saññāhitan ti; B² saññitanti

⁷ So in Be S⁴⁵; others tatr' uddānaṃ

⁸ S⁴ nandanāni; S⁵ nandādāni; B² nandanaṃ nandati

⁹ S⁴⁵ -yā

¹⁰ R Te sakamāno ca; L² samāno ca; S⁵ sanikāye; S¹²⁴ santikāye

¹¹ S⁴⁵ kammo ca; S³ kummo

¹² S⁴⁵ hiriyā kuṭiyena ca

¹³ So in L²; Te L¹ R Se Be B²³ dasamo vutto samiddhinā ti; S⁴⁵

dasamo samiddhiceva

SATTIVAGGO TATIYO

21 (I.3.1)

Sattisuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ t̥hitā kho sā devatā
Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:¹

51.² sattiyā viya omaṭṭho
 ḍayhamāno³ va matthake
 kāmarāgappahānāya⁴
 sato bhikkhu paribbaje ti.⁵

<Bhagavā:>

52.⁶ sattiyā viya omaṭṭho
 ḍayhamāno⁷ va matthake
 sakkādiṭṭhipahānāya⁸
 sato bhikkhu paribbaje ti.

22 (I.3.2)

Phusatisuttaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ ajjhabhāsi

² =Thag 39, 1162, abc) Thag 40abc, 1163abc; cf. d) Ud-v 3.18d; *

Vatta (Pathyā)

³ Te L¹ B²³ R Thag ḍayhamāne; L² deyhamāno

⁴ L² -rāgaṃ pahānāya; L¹ B² -rāgapahānāya; S¹ -rāgapahānena

⁵ S¹⁻⁵ om. ti

⁶ =Thag 40, 1163, abc) Thag 40abc, 1163abc; cf. d) Ud-v 3.18d; *

Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ L² deyhamāno; C¹ Te L¹ R B³ ḍayhamāne

⁸ So in L¹; L² sakkādiṭṭhippahānāya; S²⁴ sakkāyadiṭṭhippahānena;

B²³ sakkāyadiṭṭhipahānāya; R Te Sc S⁵ Bc

sakkāyadiṭṭhippahānāya; Thag bhavarāgapahānāya

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā
Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:¹

53.² nāphusantaṃ phusati ca³
phusantañ ca tato phuse
tasmā phusantaṃ phusati
appaduṭṭhapadosinan ti.

<Bhagavā:>

54.⁴ yo appaduṭṭhassa narassa dussati
suddhassa posassa anaṅgaṇassa
taṃ eva bālaṃ pacceṭi pāpaṃ
sukhumo rajo paṭivātaṃ va⁵ khitto ti.

23 (I.3.3)

Jaṭāsuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā
Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:⁶

55.⁷ antojaṭā bahijaṭā
jaṭāya jaṭitā⁸ pajā
taṃ taṃ Gotama pucchāmi⁹
ko imaṃ vijaṭaye jaṭan ti.

<Bhagavā:>

¹ So in Se S⁵; S⁴ ajjhabhāsi for abhāsi; others om. this sentence

² * Vatta (Vipulā 1+2)

³ L S¹⁻⁵ om. ca

⁴ = Dhṛp 125, Sn 662, Ja III 203; cf. Ud-v 28.9; * a) Jagatī, bcd)

Tuṭṭhubha

⁵ L² pativātaṃ va

⁶ So in Se S⁴⁵; others om. this sentence

⁷ = Vism 1; * Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

⁸ L² jaṭitā

⁹ L² pucchāma

- 56.¹ sīle paṭiṭṭhāya² naro sapañño³
 cittaṃ paññañ ca bhāvayaṃ
 ātāpī nipako bhikkhu
 so 'maṃ⁴ vijaṭaye jaṭaṃ.
- 57.⁵ yesaṃ rāgo ca doso ca
 avijjā ca virājitā
 khīṇāsavā arahanto
 tesam vijaṭitā jaṭā.
- 58.⁶ yattha nāmañ ca rūpañ ca
 asesam uparujjhati
 paṭighaṃ rūpasañña ca
 etth' esā⁷ chijjate⁸ jaṭā ti. <14>

24 (I.3.4)

Manonivāraṇasuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā
 Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsiṃ-

59.⁹ yato yato mano¹⁰ nivāraye
 na dukkham eti naṃ¹¹ tato tato

¹ cf. Ud-v 6.7abc; * a) Tuṭṭhubha, bcd) Vatta (Pathyā)

² L² paṭiṭṭhāya

³ C¹ sappañño

⁴ all so imaṃ

⁵ = abc) Ja IV 387, ab) Ja III 404, Thag 282; cf. GDhp 26, Ud-v 33.40a; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 5)

⁶ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ R Te C¹ S⁴⁵ ettha sā

⁸ B¹⁻³ vijaṭe

⁹ * Panti

¹⁰ S² L² om. mano

¹¹ S⁴⁵ om. naṃ

sa¹ sabbato mano² nivāraye
sa³ sabbato dukkhā pamuccatī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

60.⁴ na⁵ sabbato mano⁶ nivāraye
7mano yatattam⁸ āgataṃ⁹
yato yato ca¹⁰ pāpakam
tato tato mano nivāraye ti.

25 (I.3.5)

Arahantasuttam

Sāvatthinidānam. ekam antam ̥hitā kho sā devatā

Bhagavato santike imaṃ gātham abhāsi:

61.¹¹ yo hoti bhikkhū¹² araham katāvī
khīṇāsavo antimadehadhārī¹³
aham vadāmī ti pi so¹⁴ vadeyya
mamam vadantī¹⁵ ti pi so vadeyyā ti.

<Bhagavā:>

62.¹⁶ yo hoti bhikkhū araham katāvī

¹S⁴ L om. sa

²L manam

³S⁴ L¹ om. sa

⁴* Panti

⁵L² sa

⁶L² om. mano

⁷R Be B³ ad. na

⁸Be B²³ saṃyatattam-

⁹S¹³⁴ -āgatā

¹⁰S¹⁻⁵ om. ca

¹¹* Tuṭṭhubha

¹²L² om. bhikkhu

¹³S¹⁻⁵ hantima-

¹⁴S¹⁻⁴ yo here & in next pāda

¹⁵S²⁴ L² vadenti

¹⁶* Tuṭṭhubha

khīṇāsavo antimadehadhārī¹
 ahaṃ vadāmī ti pi so² vadeyya
 mamaṃ vadantī³ ti pi so⁴ vadeyya
 loke samaññaṃ kusalo veditvā
 vohāramattena sa⁵ vohareyyā ti.

devatā vuttā:⁶

63.⁷ yo hoti bhikkhū araham katāvi
 khīṇāsavo antimadehadhārī⁸
 mānaṃ nu kho so⁹ upagamma bhikkhu
 ahaṃ vadāmī ti pi so¹⁰ vadeyya
 mamaṃ vadantī ti pi so vadeyyā ti.

<Bhagavā:>

64.¹¹ pahīnamānassa¹² na santi ganthā¹³
 vidhūpitā mānaganth' assa¹⁴ sabbe
 sa vītivatto¹⁵ ya mataṃ¹⁶ sumedho
 <15> ahaṃ vadāmī ti pi so¹⁷ vadeyya

¹S⁴⁵ hantima-

²S⁴⁵ yo; L¹ om. so or yo

³L¹ S⁴⁵ vadentī

⁴B² resā; S⁴⁵ yo

⁵sa m.c., but no MS evidence; S⁴ yo; all others so

⁶So in L²; others om.

⁷* Tutṭhubha

⁸⁴⁵ hantima

⁹S¹³⁴ dukho taṃ

¹⁰S⁴ yo

¹¹* Tutṭhubha

¹²S⁴ B²³ pahinna-

¹³B³ gandhi; B¹ gandhī; B³ gantā

¹⁴B¹⁻³ S¹⁻⁴ gandh' assa

¹⁵Se so vīti-; L¹ avīta-; L² sativīti-

¹⁶Se maññaṇaṃ; Be L² S⁵ maññataṃ; L¹ vagasaṅkhātāṃ; B²

mayataṃ

¹⁷S⁴⁵ yo here & in next pāda

mamaṃ vadantī ti pi so vadeyya¹
 loka samaññaṃ kusalo veditvā
 vohāramattena sa vohareyyā ti.

26 (I.3.6) Pajjotasuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā
 Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

65.² kati lokasmiṃ³ pajjotā
 yehi loka⁴ pakāsati⁵
 Bhagavantam putṭhum āganna⁶
 kathaṃ jānemu taṃ mayan ti.

<Bhagavā:>

66.⁷ cattāro loka pajjotā⁸
 pañcam'⁹ ettha na vijjati
 divā tapati ādicco
 rattim ābhāti candimā.
 67.¹⁰ atha aggi divārattim¹¹
 tattha tattha pakāsati¹²
 sambuddho tapataṃ seṭṭho

¹ S¹⁻⁵ om. this pāda

² * Vatta (Vipulā 3+ Pathyā)

³ Te lokasmi

⁴ S¹³⁴ loka; S² lokehi

⁵ S¹⁻⁵ pabhāsati

⁶ B² -āgamā

⁷ = cd) Dhp 387ab

⁸ S¹⁴ loka-

⁹ B² pañcamam

¹⁰ cf. Dhp 387, SN II 284, Ud-v 33.74, GDhp I 50; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹ L² S⁴ -ratti

¹² R S⁴⁵ pabhāsati

esā ābhā anuttarā ti.

27 (I.3.7) Sarasuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā
Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

68.¹ kuto sarā nivattanti
kattha² vaṭṭam na vattati³
kattha nāmañ ca rūpañ ca
asesam uparujjhatī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

69.⁴ yattha āpo ca paṭhavi⁵
tejo vāyo na gādhati
ato sarā nivattanti⁶
ettha vaṭṭam na vattati
ettha nāmañ ca rūpañ ca
asesam uparujjhatī ti.

28 (I.3.8) Mahaddhanasuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā
Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² S¹⁻⁴ kettha

³ S¹²⁴ vaddham na vaddhati; S⁵ L B² vaṭṭam na vattati *here & in next v.*

⁴ = ab) Ud 9, DN I 223, SN III 63; * Vatta (Vipulā 1+ Pathyā)

⁵ L¹ R Be B²³ pathavi

⁶ B²³ nivattanti

70.¹ gharā nānihamānassa²
 gharā nābhaṇato musā
 gharā nādiṇṇadaṇḍassa
 paresaṃ anikubbato³
 evaṃchiddaṃ durabhibhavaṃ
 ko⁴ gharaṃ paṭipajjati⁵ ti.

<Bhagavā:>

71.⁶ mahaddhanā mahābhogā
 ratṭhavanto pi khattiyā
 aññam aññābhigijjhanti⁷
 kāmesu analaṅkatā.
 72.⁸ tesu ussukkajātesu⁹
 bhavasotānusārisu
 gedhataṇhaṃ¹⁰ pajahiṃsu¹¹
 te¹² lokasmiṃ anussukā.
 73.¹³ hitvā 'gāraṃ¹⁴ pabbajitā¹⁵
 hitvā puttāṃ pasuṃ piyaṃ¹⁶
 hitvā rāgañ ca dosañ ca

¹ this v. only in L; = Ja II 233; * Vatta (Pathyā)

² L² nāniha-

³ So in Ja; L krubbato

⁴ L¹ -bhavato om. ko

⁵ L² parimajjati or parivajjati

⁶ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ aṃ + a > ā

⁸ * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 5)

⁹ L² usukka-

¹⁰ S¹⁻⁵ kodha-; Te rodha-; Se Be kedha

¹¹ B¹³ Te pavāhiṃsu; B² pavāhīsu

¹² So in L² B³; S⁴ ko; others ke

¹³ = abcd) Thīg 18abcd; * Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā+Vipulā 5)

¹⁴ So in S⁴⁵; Thīg ghare; others agāraṃ

¹⁵ R Thīg pabbajitvā

¹⁶ B¹⁻³ samappiyaṃ

avijjañ ca ¹ virājiya ²
 khīṇāsavā arahanto
 te ³ lokasmiṃ anussukā ti. <16>

29 (I.3.9) Catucakkasuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ.

<devatā:>

74.⁴ catucakkaṃ navadvāraṃ
 puṇṇaṃ lobhena saṃyutaṃ
 paṅkajātaṃ mahāvīra
 kathaṃ yātrā bhavissatī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

75.⁵ chetvā naddhiṃ ⁶ varattañ ca
 icchālobhañ ca pāpakaṃ
 samūlaṃ taṇhaṃ ⁷ abbuyha ⁸
 evaṃ yātrā bhavissatī ti.

30 (I.3.10) Eṇijaṅghasuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ.

<devatā:>

¹L² avijjā ca

²S¹⁻⁴ virajjiya

³S¹ ke; S⁴ om. te

⁴* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵= a) Dhp 398a, Sn 622a; cf. Ud-v 33.58a, 33.59abc; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶R L¹ S⁴⁵ nandhiṃ; Dhp Sn C¹ L² B²³ nandhiṃ; C¹ v.l. nadhiṃ

⁷L² samūlataṇhaṃ

⁸cf. Sn. 939c tam eva sallāṃ abbuyha

76.¹ eṇijaṅghaṃ kisaṃ vīraṃ
 appāhāraṃ alolupaṃ
 sīhaṃ v' ekacaraṃ² nāgaṃ
 kāmesu³ anapekkhinaṃ
 upasaṅkamma⁴ pucchāma⁵
 kathaṃ dukkhā pamuccatī ti.⁶

<Bhagavā:>

77.⁷ pañca kāmagaṇā⁸ loke
 manochaṭṭhā⁹ paveditā
 ettha chandaṃ virājetvā¹⁰
 evaṃ dukkhā pamuccatī ti.¹¹

Sattivaggo Tatiyo¹²

tass' uddānaṃ¹³

Sattiyā Phusatī¹⁴ c' eva

Jaṭā Manonivāraṇā

Arahantena Pajjoto

Sarā Mahaddhanena ca

¹ = ab) Sn 165ab (dhīraṃ for vīraṃ) cde) Sn 166abc; * Vatta (Pathyā)

² C¹ v.l. c' eka-

³ S⁴ nāhaṃ kāme

⁴ L² upasaṅkama

⁵ S¹⁻⁵ pucchema

⁶ L² pamuñcatī ti

⁷ = Sn 171, Kvu 369; cf. Mvu III 417^{2+3a}; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸ B²³ -gaṇo

⁹ L² vaṭṭhā

¹⁰ Te virājitvā

¹¹ L² pamuñcatī ti

¹² L sattiyā-

¹³ So in Be S⁴⁵; L² tatrduddānaṃ bhavati; others tatrduddānaṃ

¹⁴ -ī m.c.; L² phussati; others phusati

navamaṃ Catucakkena¹
Eṇijaṅghena te dasā ti.

* * *

SATULLAPAKĀYIKAVAGGO CATUTTHO

31 (I.4.1) Sabbhisuttaṃ

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā
Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha
kho sambahulā Satullapakāyikā² devatāyo abhikkantāya
rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanam obhāsetvā
yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimṣu. upasaṅkamtivā
Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhamṣu. <17>

ekam antam tthitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gātham abhāsi:

78.³ sabbhir eva samāsetha
sabbhi kubbetha⁴ santhavaṃ⁵
sataṃ⁶ saddhammam aññāya
seyyo hoti na pāpiyo ti.⁷
atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ
gātham abhāsi:

79.⁸ sabbhir eva samāsetha

¹ So m.c., all catucakkena navamam

² L² satullapi-; S¹⁴ satūlapa-; S²³ L¹ satulapa here & further

³ = Ja V 483, ab) Ja II 112; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴ B¹³ L¹ krubbetha here & further

⁵ B¹⁻³ sandhavaṃ here & further; L¹ santhavaṃ

⁶ L² ad. ca

⁷ ti only in R Sa L²

⁸ * Vatta (Pathyā)

sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ

sataṃ saddhammam aññāya

paññā labbhati¹ nāññato ti.²

atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ
gāthaṃ abhāsi:

80.³ sabbhir eva samāsetha

sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ

sataṃ saddhammam aññāya

sokamajjhe na socatī ti.

atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ
gāthaṃ abhāsi:

81.⁴ sabbhir eva samāsetha

sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ

sataṃ saddhammam aññāya

ñātimajjhe virocatī ti.

atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ
gāthaṃ abhāsi:

82.⁵ sabbhir eva samāsetha

sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ

sataṃ saddhammam aññāya

sattā gacchanti sugatin ti.⁶

atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ
gāthaṃ abhāsi:

83.⁷ sabbhir eva samāsetha

sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ

sataṃ saddhammam aññāya

¹ B¹⁻³ L Te paññaṃ labhati

² L¹ nāyato ti; B¹ Se S⁴ om. ti

³ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ L Te sugatin ti

⁷ * Vatta (Pathyā)

sattā tiṭṭhanti sātatan ti.¹

atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca: kassa
nu kho Bhagavā subhāsitan ti.

<Bhagavā:> sabbāsam vo subhāsitaṃ pariyāyena. api ca
mamāpi² suṇātha: <18>

84.³ sabbhir eva samāsetha
sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ
sataṃ saddhammam aññāya
sabbadukkhā pamuccatī ti.

idam avoca Bhagavā. attamanā tā devatāyo
Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatth' ev'
antaradhāyimsū ti.⁴

32 (I.4.2)

Maccharisuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha kho sambahulā
Satullapakāyikā devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiya
abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanam obhāsetvā yena
Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam
abhivādetvā ekaṃ antaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu.

ekaṃ antaṃ ṭhitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gātham abhāsi:

85.⁵ maccherā ca pamādā ca
evaṃ dānaṃ na diyyati⁶
puññaṃ ākaṅkhamānena

¹S⁴ sāsananti

²R B²³ mamaṃ pi; Be L¹ S³ mamapi; L² mama om. pi

³* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴last two sentences only in Se Sa Be

⁵= Ja IV 64; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶L B³ Ja diyyati

deyyaṃ hoti vijānatā ti.

atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imā
gāthāyo¹ abhāsi:

86.² yass' eva bhīto na dadāti³ maccharī
tad evādadato⁴ bhayaṃ
jighacchā⁵ ca pipāsā ca
yassa bhāyati maccharī
tam eva bālaṃ phusati⁶
asmim loke paramhi ca.

87.⁷ tasmā vineyya maccheraṃ
dajjā dānaṃ malābhibhū
puññāni paralokasmim
patitṭhā honti paṇinan ti.

atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo
abhāsi:⁸

88.⁹ te matesu na miyanti¹⁰
panthānaṃ¹¹ va¹² sahāvajaṃ¹³
appasmim ye paveccanti¹⁴
esa dhammo sanantano.

¹ S¹⁻⁵ imaṃ gāthaṃ

² = Ja IV 64; * a) Jagatī bcd) Vatta (Pathyā + Vipulā 2)

³ L² ad. dānaṃ

⁴ B¹³ Te L¹ Ja -eva adadato

⁵ Ja dighacchā

⁶ L² phussati

⁷ = Ja IV 64; cf. 389, 420, 434; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸ R S⁴⁵ B²³ imaṃ gāthaṃ

⁹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰ Te L B²³ miyyanti

¹¹ B¹⁻³ S⁵ L pathānaṃ; Se Te addhānaṃ

¹² Sa ca; B¹ om. va

¹³ B¹⁻³ C¹ v.l. sahavajaṃ; S¹⁻³ sabhāvajaṃ; R sahāvajjaṃ; L²

sahavajjaṃ; Be C¹ v.l. sahabbajaṃ

¹⁴ L¹ paveccanti *here & in next v.*

- 89.¹ appasīn' eke paveccanti
 bahun' eke² na dicchare
 appasmā dakkhiṇā diṇṇā
 sahasena samaṃ mitā³ ti. <19>
 atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imā
 gāthāyo⁴ abhāsi:
- 90.⁵ duddadaṃ dadamānānaṃ⁶
 dukkaraṃ kammakubbataṃ⁷
 asanto nānukubbanti
 sataṃ dhammo durannayo.⁸
- 91.⁹ tasmā satañ ca asatañ ca¹⁰
 nānā hoti ito gati
 asanto nirayaṃ yanti
 santo saggaparāyaṇā¹¹ ti.
 atha kho apara devatā Bhagavantam¹² etad avoca:
 kassa nu kho Bhagavā subhāsitaṃ ti.
 <Bhagavā:> sabbāsaṃ vo subhāsitaṃ pariyāyena. api ca
 mamāpi¹³ suṇātha:

¹= Ja IV 65; * Vatta (Pathyā)

²S¹⁻³⁵ L B² bahunā eke

³S¹ samappitā

⁴S¹⁻⁵ imaṃ gāthaṃ

⁵= Ja II 86, IV 65; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶L² duddanaṃ dadamānāmānaṃ

⁷L¹ krubbataṃ *here, in pāda c* krubbanti

⁸B¹⁻³ Te duranvayo

⁹= Ja II 86, IV 65; cf. Ud-v 5.27; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰B asataṃ *om. ca*

¹¹S¹⁻⁴ parāyano

¹²Be B¹³ bhagavato santike

¹³R B¹ mamam pi; B²³ mamaṃ pi; Be S³⁵ mama pi; L² mama *om.*

pi

92.¹ dhammaṃ care yo pi² samuñchakaṃ care³
 dāraṇ ca posaṃ⁴ dadam appakasmim⁵
 satam sahaṣṣāna'⁶ sahaṣṣayāginam
 kalam pi⁷ nāgghanti tathāvidhassa te ti.
 atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavantam gāthāya
 ajjhabhāsi:

93.⁸ ken' esa⁹ yañño vipulo mahaggato¹⁰
 samena dinnassa na aggham eti¹¹
 katham¹² sahaṣṣāna'¹³ sahaṣṣayāginam
 kalam pi nāgghanti tathāvidhassa te¹⁴ ti.
 atha kho Bhagavā tam devataṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:¹⁵
 94.¹⁶ dadanti h' eke¹⁷ visame¹⁸ nivittā
 chetvā¹⁹ vadhivā atha socayivā
 sā dakkhiṇā assumukhā sadaṇḍā
 samena dinnassa na aggham eti²⁰

¹= Ja IV 66; * acd) Jagatī, b) Tuṭṭhubha

²R om. pi

³R S¹⁻⁴ L¹ samucchakaṃ care; C² Sa Be B²³ samuñjakaṃ care;
 C¹ v.l. L² samuñcakaṃ care; Se samuñchakaṃ caraṃ

⁴L¹ -ñ ca

⁵Ja dadam appakasmī pi

⁶R Se S⁴⁵ C¹ L Ja -nam

⁷S¹⁻⁵ om. pi here & further

⁸= Ja IV 66; * acd) Jagatī, b) Tuṭṭhubha

⁹R S⁴⁵ kenesaṃ

¹⁰Ja -gghato

¹¹L nāggham eti

¹²R S⁵ B³ satam; Se Be katham satam; B² om.

¹³R Se S⁴⁵ Be L -nam

¹⁴S⁴ om. te

¹⁵Be B²³ L om. this sentence

¹⁶= Ja IV 67; * abcd) Tuṭṭhubha ef) Jatatī

¹⁷R S⁴⁵ eke; S³ c' eke

¹⁸B¹ visamena

¹⁹Ja S¹⁻⁵ C³ jhatvā; L¹ jhitvā; Te L² C² ghatvā

²⁰B² anaggam eti; L nāggham eti

evaṃ sahaṣṣānaṃ¹ sahaṣṣayāginaṃ
 kalam pi nāgghanti² tathāvidhassa te ti. <20>

33 (I.4.3) Sādhusuttaṃ

Sāvatti ārame.³ atha kho sambahulā Satullapakāyikā
 devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiya abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ
 Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimṃsu.
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ
 aṭṭhaṃsu.

ekam antaṃ tṭhitā kho⁴ ekā devatā Bhagavato santike
 imaṃ udānaṃ⁵ udānesi:

sādhū⁶ kho mārisa dānaṃ.⁷

95.⁸ maccherā ca pamādā ca
 evaṃ dānaṃ na diyyati⁹
 puññaṃ ākaṅkhamānena
 deyyaṃ hoti vijānatā ti.

atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ
 udānaṃ udānesi:

sādhū kho mārisa dānaṃ.

api ca appasmim pi sāhu¹⁰ dānaṃ.

¹ S¹⁻⁵ evaṃ taṃ sahaṣṣānaṃ; R Sa L evaṃ sahaṣṣānaṃ; Se Be evaṃ
 satam sahaṣṣānaṃ

² B²³ nagghanti

³ So in B² R

⁴ B³ ad. sā

⁵ L² uddānaṃ *here & further*

⁶ B¹⁻³ sāhu

⁷ L om. sādhū kho mārisa dānaṃ

⁸ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹ B²³ L diyyati

¹⁰ B Te L¹ appakasmim pi sāhu; R Se S⁴⁵ appasmim pi sādhū

- 96.¹ appasm' eke paveccanti²
 bahun' eke³ na dicchare⁴
 appasmā dakkhiṇā dinnā
 sahasena samaṃ mitā⁵ ti.
 atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ
 udānaṃ⁶ udānesi:
 sādhu kho mārisa dānaṃ.
 appasmim pi⁷ sāhu⁸ dānaṃ.
 api ca saddhāya pi sāhu dānaṃ.
 97.⁹ dānañ ca yuddhañ ca samānam āhu
 appā pi santā bahuke jinanti
 appam pi ce saddahano¹⁰ dadāti¹¹
 ten' eva so hoti sukhī paratthā ti¹².
 atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ
 udānaṃ udānesi:
 sādhu kho mārisa dānaṃ.
 appasmim pi sāhu dānaṃ. <21>
 saddhāya pi sāhu¹³ dānaṃ.
 api ca dhammaladdhassa pi¹⁴ sāhu dānaṃ.

1 * Vatta (Pathyā)

2 I.¹ paveccanti

3 S¹⁻⁵ bahunā eke

4 L¹ diccare

5 S¹⁻⁵ samappitā

6 B² om. aparā devatā bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ *here & further*

7 B Te L S⁵ appakasmim pi *here & further*

8 R Se S⁴⁵ sādhu *here & next*

9 = Ja III 472; cf. Ud-v 30.9; * Tuttṭhubha

10 So *against all* m.c.; B² saddhahano; *others* saddahāno

11 L² ad. dānaṃ

12 S¹⁻⁵ parattha om. ti

13 Se S⁴⁻⁵ R L² sādhu *here & next*

14 Be B² -laddhassā pi *here & further*; L² -laddhassa om. pi

98.¹ yo dhammaladdhassa dadāti dānaṃ
 utṭhānaviriyādhigatassa jantu
 atikkamma so² Vetaraṇiṃ³ Yamassa
 dibbāni ṭhānāni upeti macco ti.
 atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ
 udānaṃ udānesi:

sādhū kho mārisa dānaṃ.
 appasmim pi sāhu dānaṃ.
 saddhāya pi sāhu dānaṃ.
 dhammaladdhassa pi sāhu dānaṃ.
 api ca viceyyadānaṃ pi⁴ sāhu.⁵
 99.⁶ viceyyadānaṃ sugatappasatthaṃ⁷
 ye dakkhiṇeyyā idha jīvaloke
 ctesu dinnāni mahapphalāni
 bījāni⁸ vuttāni yathā sukhette ti.
 atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ
 udānaṃ udānesi:

sādhū⁹ kho mārisa dānaṃ.
 appasmim pi sāhu dānaṃ.
 saddhāya pi sāhu dānaṃ.¹⁰
 dhammaladdhassa pi sāhu dānaṃ.
 viceyyadānaṃ pi sāhu.

¹ = Ja III 472

² Te om. so; S⁴ yo

³ B² L¹ C³ S⁵ vettaraṇiṃ; B³ vettaraṇi; S⁴ vetaraṇi

⁴ L om. pi

⁵ B ad. dānaṃ here & next

⁶ = Ja III 472, Pv u. v.330; * Tuṭṭhubha

⁷ B¹⁻³ -ppasatṭhaṃ; L¹ -ppasatṭhaṃ

⁸ Te vijāni

⁹ B²³ L¹ sāhu

¹⁰ L² om. saddhāya pi sāhu

api ca pāṇesu pi¹ sādhu saṃyamo.²
 100.³ yo pāṇabhūtāni aheṭṭhayam⁴ caram
 parūpavādā na karoti⁵ pāpam
 bhīrum⁶ pasaṃsanti na hi tattha sūram
 bhayā hi santo na karoti⁷ pāpan ti.
 atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca:<22>
 kassā⁸ nu kho Bhagavā subhāsitan ti.
 <Bhagavā:> sabbāsam vo subhāsitaṃ pariyāyena. api ca
 mamāpi⁹ suṇātha:
 101.¹⁰ addhā hi¹¹ dānam bahudhā pasattham¹²
 dānā ca¹³ kho dhammapadam va¹⁴ seyyo
 pubbe ca te pubbatāre ca¹⁵ santo
 nibbānam ev' ajjhagamum sapaññā¹⁶ ti.

34 (I.4.4) Na Santi suttaṃ

¹R S⁵ B³ ca

²S⁵ B² saññamo

³= Ja III 472; * Tuṭṭhubha

⁴B¹⁻³ L¹ C³ bhūtāni ahedhayam; R Se S⁵ B³ bhūtesu
 aheṭṭhayam

⁵Be karonti

⁶S¹³⁵ B² L bhīrū

⁷B² om. ti

⁸So in R; others kassa

⁹R B²³ mamam pi; S¹ Be L mama pi

¹⁰= Ja III 472-3; * Tuṭṭhubha

¹¹R Se S¹ Be B¹ L¹ saddhāhi

¹²B¹² L¹ pasattham; B³ pasatṭam

¹³S¹⁻⁵ dānañ ca

¹⁴B¹ S⁵ ca

¹⁵So in B²; R Te L¹ S⁵ Ja pubbe va hi pubbatāre va; Se Sa
 Be B³ C¹³ L² pubbe ca hi pubbatāre ca

¹⁶B¹ B³ samaññā; S² pasaññā

ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha kho sambahulā
 Satullapakāyikā devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiya
 abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena
 Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam
 abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu.

ekam antaṃ ṭhitā kho ¹ ekā devatā Bhagavato santike
 imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:²

102. ³ na santi kāmā manujesu niccā ⁴
 santidha⁵ kamanīyāni⁶ yesu ⁷ baddho
 yesu⁸ <p>pamatto apunāgamanam⁹
 anāgantā¹⁰ puriso maccudheyyā ti.

<aparā devatā:>

chandajaṃ aghaṃ
 chandajaṃ dukkhaṃ
 chandavinayā aghavinayo
 aghavinayā dukkhavinayo ti.

<Bhagavā:>

103. ¹¹ na te¹² kāmā yāni citrāni¹³ loke
 saṅkapparāgo purisassa kāmo

¹ B³ *ad. sā*

² Sc imā gāthāyo

³ cf. Ud-v 2.8; * Tuṭṭhubha

⁴ S⁵ vuttā or muttā

⁵ S¹⁻³⁵ santi ca; S⁴ santi ca; B²³ santidha; L¹ om. ca or dha

⁶ C³ kamanīyyāni B² kāmāniyā; B³ kāmāniyāni; Sa kāmāniyyāni;
 L¹ dhamināni yāni

⁷ L² B¹⁻³ kāmesu; S⁴⁵ yesu ca

⁸ S¹⁻⁵ su; L² yo for yesu

⁹ L¹ adhunāgamanam

¹⁰ R C² Te anāgantvā; S¹⁻⁴ anāganta

¹¹ = AN III 411; cf. Ud-v 2.7; * Tuṭṭhubha

¹² AN n' etc

¹³ S¹⁻⁵ kāmāni citrāni; L² kāmāni yāni citrāni

tiṭṭhanti citrāni tath' eva loke
ath' ettha dhīrā vinayanti chandaṃ. <23>

104. ¹ kodhaṃ jahe vippajaheyya mānaṃ
saṃyojanaṃ² sabbam atikkameyya
taṃ nāmarūpasmim³ asajjamānaṃ
akiñcanaṃ nānupatanti dukkhā.⁴
105. ⁵ pahāsi saṅkhaṃ⁶ na vimānaṃ āgā⁷
accheccchi⁸ taṇhaṃ idha nāmarūpe
taṃ chinnaganthaṃ⁹ anighaṃ¹⁰ nirāsaṃ
pariyesaṃānā nājjhagamum¹¹
devā manussā idha vā huraṃ vā
saggesu vā¹² sabbanivesanesū ti.
106. ¹³ taṃ ce hi nāddakkhum¹⁴ tathāvimuttaṃ
- icc āyasmā Mogharājā¹⁵
devā manussā idha vā huraṃ vā
naruttaṃ atthacaraṃ narānaṃ¹⁶
ye taṃ namassanti pasamsiyā¹⁷ te ti.

¹ = Dhp 221; cf. Ud-v 20.1; * Tuṭṭhubha

²B² L² saññojanaṃ

³L² ad. pi

⁴L² ad. ti

⁵* Tuṭṭhubha

⁶S¹⁻⁵ saṅgaṃ

⁷R Be B³ na vimānaṃ ajjhagā; Sa navamānaṃ ajjhagā; Se na ca mānaṃ ajjhagā; B² navimānaṃ āgā

⁸B¹⁻³ acchejji

⁹B² chinda gandhaṃ; B¹³ chinnagandhaṃ; L² chinadaganthaṃ

¹⁰Se B³ anighaṃ

¹¹R B²³ na ca ajjhagamum

¹²S¹⁻⁵ L om. saggesu vā

¹³* Tuṭṭhubha

¹⁴B¹³ taṃ ce nidukkhaṃ; B² taṃ ve nidukkhaṃ

¹⁵S⁴ icchāyasmā

¹⁶S⁴ atthaṇ caraṃ narānaṃ; C³ atthaca narānaṃ

¹⁷Sa pasamsiyā

107. ¹ pasamsiyā te pi bhavanti bhikkhu
 - Mogharājā ti Bhagavā
 ye taṃ ² namassanti tathāvimuttaṃ
 aññāya dhammaṃ vicikicchā pahāya
 saṅgātīgā te ³ pi bhavanti bhikkhū ti.

35 (I.4.5)

Ujjhānasaññisuttaṃ

ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha kho sambhulā
 Ujjhānasaññikā devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiya
 abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena
 Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimṃsu. upasaṅkamitvā vehāsaṃ
 atthaṃsu. <24>

 vehāsaṃ t̥hitā kho ⁴ ekā devatā Bhagavato santike
 imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

108. ⁵ aññathā santam attānaṃ
 aññathā yo pavedaye ⁶
 nikacca ⁷ kitavasseva
 bhuttaṃ ⁸ theyyena ⁹ tassa taṃ ti. ¹⁰

<aparā devatā:>

¹ * Tutṭhubha

² L² yesaṃ

³ C³ saṅgātiga te

⁴ L om. vehāsaṃ t̥hitā kho

⁵ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ B¹⁻³ pavedayi

⁷ L² nicaccha

⁸ C³ bhuttaṃ

⁹ S¹²⁵ L¹ C³ theyyana; L² theyena

¹⁰ So in L²; others om. ti

109. ¹ yaṃ hi kayirā taṃ hi vade
 yaṃ na kayirā na taṃ vade
 akarontaṃ bhāsamānaṃ²
 parijānanti³ paṇḍitā ti.

<Bhagavā:>

110. ⁴ na yidaṃ bhāsitamattena
 ekantasavaṇena vā⁵
 anukkamitave⁶ sakkā
 yāyaṃ paṭipadā daḥhā⁷
 yāya dhīrā pamuccanti
 jhāyino Mārabandhanā.⁸

111. ⁹ na ve dhīrā pakuppanti¹⁰
 viditvā lokapariyayaṃ¹¹
 aññāya nibbutā dhīrā
 tiṇṇā loke visattikan ti.

atha kho tā devatāyo paṭhaviyaṃ¹² paṭiṭṭhahitvā¹³

Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam etad avocaṃ:

¹ = Thag 226, Ja III 69, 196, 253; cd) Sn 254cd; * Vatta (Vipulā
 2+Pathyā)

² So in Be B² L¹; B¹³ abhāsamānaṃ; R Se S⁴⁵ Te
 bhāsamānānaṃ; L² not clear

³ Se paṭijānanti

⁴ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ L² ekantaṃ

⁶ So in S Te Be; B¹³ L anukkamituṃ ye; B² anukkamitu ye; Sa
 anokkamitave; R anukkamituṃ ve

⁷ S¹⁻⁴ paṭipadaḥhā

⁸ L² ad. ti

⁹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰ So against all; B²³ L¹ pakrubbanti; others pakubbanti

¹¹ all pariyāyaṃ but C³ pariyaṃ

¹² B²³ L¹ pathaviyaṃ

¹³ B² paṭiṭṭhahitvā

accayo¹ no bhante accagamā.² yathā bālā yathā mūlhā yathā akusalā³ yā mayam Bhagavantam āsādetabbam⁴ amaññimhā.⁵ tāsam no⁶ bhante Bhagavā accayam accayato⁷ paṭigaṇhātu⁸ āyatiṃ⁹ saṃvarāyā ti.¹⁰

atha kho Bhagavā¹¹ sitam¹² pātvākāsi.¹³ atha kho tā devatāyo bhiyyosomattāya¹⁴ ujjhāyantiyo vehāsam abbhuggaṇchum.¹⁵ ekā devatā Bhagavato santike imam gātham abhāsi:

112.¹⁶ accayam desayantīnam
yo ve¹⁷ na paṭigaṇhati¹⁸
kopantaro dosagaru
sa veram paṭimuccatī ti.¹⁹

<Bhagavā:>

¹S¹²⁴⁵ accaye

²B² accāgamā; S⁵ anvagamā; L ajjhagamā

³Se Be bālam yathā mūlham yathā akusalam; S⁴ bālāya mūlhāya yathā akusalāya

⁴S¹⁻³⁵ Te apasādetabbam; S⁴ apasādebbam

⁵L² amaññimhi

⁶S¹⁻⁵ vo

⁷L² ad. ñatvā

⁸Se S⁴⁵ L¹ paṭigaṇhātu; Be B² paṭiggaṇhātu; C³ paṭigaṇhatu

⁹L¹ āyati

¹⁰cf. DN I 85, MN I 438

¹¹L¹ om. bhagavā

¹²C³ sītam

¹³S⁵ B² C³ patvākāsi; (pātu+akāsi cf. Ja III 405)

¹⁴Se Sa bhiyo-

¹⁵B¹⁻³ -ggaccha; Te -ggacchum; L² -gañchun ti; S⁴ -ggachum

¹⁶* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 2)

¹⁷B¹⁻³ Sa Se Be Te ce

¹⁸L nappatigaṇhati; S⁴⁵ na patigaṇhati

¹⁹Be paṭimuṇcatī ti

113. ¹ accayo ce² na vijjetha³
 no c' idhāpagataṃ⁴ siyā
 verāni na ca⁵ sammeyyūṃ
 ko nīdha⁶ kusalo siyā ti.

<devatā:>

114. ⁷ kass' accayā na vijjanti
 kassa natthi apāgataṃ⁸
 ko na sammoham āpādi
 ko ca⁹ dhīro sadā sato ti. <25>

<Bhagavā:>

115. ¹⁰ tathāgatassa buddhassa
 sabbabhūtānukampino
 tass' accayā¹¹ na vijjanti
 tassa natthi apāgataṃ¹²
 so na sammoham āpādi
 so va¹³ dhīro sadā sato ti.

116. ¹⁴ accayaṃ desayantīnaṃ

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² S⁴⁵ ve

³ S² vijjatha

⁴ So in Se Sa Be; R B² nocīdhāpaga-; S¹⁻³ nocīdha apaga-; C² nocida apaha-; Te nocīdha apaha-; L nocidha apaha-; S⁴⁵ novīdhe apaga-; C³ no cīdhapaharā

⁵ So in R Te Be B²³; L ca na; S om. na

⁶ So in S¹⁻³⁵; B²³ C³ kenidha; S⁴ konidha; Sa C¹ tenidha; Sc tenīdha

⁷ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸ So in Sc Be Sa; R B²³ apagataṃ; S¹⁻⁵ Te L apāhataṃ

⁹ Se Sa kovā; S¹⁻⁵ Te L¹ kodha

¹⁰ = ab) It 33; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹ L² tassapaccayā; S¹³ kassaccayā

¹² So in Se S¹⁻³ Be; R B²³ apagataṃ; Te L¹ S⁴⁵ apāhataṃ; L² apākataṃ corr. to apāhataṃ

¹³ R so ca; S¹⁻³ yodha; S⁴⁵ Te L so 'dha

¹⁴ * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 2)

yo ve¹ na paṭigaṇhati²
 kopantaro dosagaru
 yaṃ³ veraṃ paṭimuccati⁴
 taṃ veraṃ nābhinandāmi
 paṭigaṇhāmi⁵ vo 'ccayan⁶ ti.

36 (I.4.6) Saddhāsuttaṃ

ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha kho sambahulā
 Satullapakāyikā devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiya
 abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanam obhāsetvā yena
 Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam
 abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhaṃsu.

ekam antam t̥hitā kho⁷ ekā devatā Bhagavato santike
 imaṃ gātham abhāsi:

117.⁸ saddhā⁹ dutiyā purisassa hoti
 no ce¹⁰ asaddhiyaṃ¹¹ avatiṭṭhati¹²
 yaso ca kitti ca tatv assa¹³ hoti

¹ So in Sa L; others ce

² S⁴⁵ na paṭigaṇhati; L¹ na ppaṭigaṇhati; L² na ppaṭigaṇhāti

³ So in R Sa S⁴; others sa

⁴ L² paṭimuccati ti; Be paṭimuṇcati

⁵ Se Sa L¹ paṭigaṇhāmi; Be paṭiggaṇhāmi

⁶ S¹⁻⁵ L C³ vo accayan-

⁷ B³ L² ad. sā

⁸ * Tutṭhubha

⁹ S⁵ sabbā

¹⁰ S⁴ no ca

¹¹ L Se Be C¹³ assaddhiyaṃ; R Te assaddhiyam

¹² S²³ otitṭhati; S⁴ aticcanti

¹³ S¹⁴ taṃ tassa; S⁵ na tassa; L C³ tassa

saggaṃ ca so gacchati sarīraṃ viḥāyā ti.¹

atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ
gāthaṃ² abhāsi:

118.³ kodhaṃ jahe vippajaheyya mānaṃ
saṃyojanaṃ⁴ sabbam atikkameyya⁵
taṃ nāmarūpasīnim asajjamānaṃ
akiñcanaṃ nānupatanti saṅgā ti.⁶

<aparā devatā:>

119.⁷ pamādam anuyuñjanti
bālā dummedhino janā
appamādañ ca medhāvī
dhaṇaṃ seṭṭhaṃ va rakkhati.
120.⁸ mā pamādam⁹ anuyuñjetha¹⁰
mā¹¹ kāmaratisanthavaṃ¹²
appamatto hi jhāyanto
pappoti paramaṃ¹³ sukhaṃ ti. <26>

37 (I.4.7) Samayasuttaṃ

¹ S⁴⁵ R Se Be Te pahāyā ti

² So in S⁴⁵ L²; others imā gāthāyo

³ = Dhp 221; cf. GDhp 274, PDhp 238, Ud-v 20.1; * Tuṭṭhubha

⁴ So in R Se Be L¹; others saññojanaṃ

⁵ L² -atikkamayya

⁶ Dhp dukkhā

⁷ = Dhp 26, Thag 883, MN II 105; cf. Ud-v 4.10; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸ = Dhp 27, Thag 884; cf. Ud-v 4.12: * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹ B¹⁻³ L nappamādam-

¹⁰ B² anuyuñjeti

¹¹ L na

¹² B¹² -sandhavaṃ

¹³ Dhp vipulaṃ

¹evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu²
viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ³ Mahāvane mahatā
bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi
sabbe⁴ eva arahantehi. dasahi ca⁴ lokadhātūhi devatāyo⁵
yebhuyyena sannipatitā⁶ honti Bhagavantam dassanāya
bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ca.

atha kho catunnam Suddhāvāsakāyikānam
devatānam⁷ etad ahosi: ayaṃ kho Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati
Kapilavatthusmiṃ Mahāvane mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena
saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi sabbe⁴ eva arahantehi.
dasahi ca lokadhātūhi devatāyo yebhuyyena sannipatitā honti
Bhagavantam dassanāya bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ca.⁸ yan nūna
mayam pi⁹ yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkameyyāma.
upasaṅkamitvā ca pana¹⁰ Bhagavato santike¹¹
paccekagātham¹² bhāseyyāmā ti.

atha kho tā devatāyo¹³ seyyathā pi¹⁴ nāma balavā
puriso sammiñjitam¹⁵ vā bāham pasāreyya pasāritam vā
bāham sammiñjeyya¹⁶ evam evam¹⁷ Suddhāvāsesu devesu

¹= DN II 253-5

²L¹ sakyesu here & further

³B² kappila-

⁴L² om. ca here & further

⁵S Be Te DN devatā here & further

⁶B² -paṭitā

⁷Se S³⁴ Te L¹ DN devānam

⁸S⁵ om. from atha kho to here

⁹S¹⁻⁵ L² om. pi

¹⁰R Se Be Te B² DN om. ca pana

¹¹S¹⁻⁵ L om. Bhagavato santike

¹²B Sa paccekam gātham; Te L¹ paccekagāthā; L² paccekagāthāyo

¹³S¹⁻³ Se Be Te B² DN devatā

¹⁴se yyathā cf. Mil 1.11 tam yathā

¹⁵Be samiñjitam; B¹³ samañchitam; B² samañchatam

¹⁶Be samiñjeyya; B¹⁻³ samañcheyya

¹⁷Be S⁵ Te L² evam eva

antarahitā¹ Bhagavato purato pātur ahesuṃ.² atha kho tā devatāyo³ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhaṃsu.

ekam antam ṭhitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gātham abhāsi:

121. mahāsamayo pavanasmim
devakāyā samāgatā
āgat' amha⁴ imaṃ dhammasamayam
dakkhitāye⁵ aparājitasanghan ti.
atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ
gātham abhāsi:

122. tatra bhikkhavo⁶ samādahaṃsu⁷
cittam attano ujukam⁸ akaṃsu
sārathī va⁹ nettāni gahetvā
indriyāni rakkhanti paṇḍitā ti. <27>
atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ
gātham abhāsi:

123. chetvā khilam¹⁰ chetvā paligham¹¹
indakhilam¹² ūhacca m anejā¹³
te caranti suddhā vimalā
cakkhumatā sudantā susunāgā ti.

¹L¹ antarahi

²S Te L¹ DN pāturahaṃsu

³Se Be Te L¹ C¹³ DN devatā

⁴C¹ L¹ agatamhā; L² āgatamhā

⁵Te C³ dakkhitāyeva; L² dakkhiye; S⁴ dakkhiṇāye

⁶S⁴ tatra ca bhikkhave

⁷C³ samādahiṃsu

⁸B²³ ujjūkam; L¹ ujjukam; Be ujukam

⁹C³ sāvajī va

¹⁰Be Te S² khilam

¹¹Te paligham

¹²B²³ -khilam

¹³S²⁴ B¹⁻³ uhacca; S³ ūpacca; R Te L² C³ ohacca

atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ
gātham abhāsi:¹

124.² ye keci Buddhamaṃ saraṇam gatāse
na te gamissanti apāyam³
pahāya⁴ mānusaṃ deham
devakāyam paripūressanti⁵ ti.

38 (I.4.8) Sakalikasuttaṃ

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe
viharati Maddakucchismiṃ migadāye. tena kho pana
samayena Bhagavato pādo⁶ sakalikāya⁷ khato hoti. bhusā⁸
sudaṃ Bhagavato vedanā⁹ vattanti sārīrikā vedanā¹⁰ dukkhā
tippā¹¹ kharā kaṭukā asātā amanāpā. tā sudaṃ Bhagavā sato
sampajāno adhvāseti avihaññaṃ māno.

atha kho Bhagavā catugguṇam¹² saṅghāṭim
paññāpetvā¹³ dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyam kappeti¹⁴
pāde¹⁵ pādam accādhāya sato sampajāno.

¹ R B²³ atha kho aparā devatā -pa-

² = Ja I 97

³ R Be B²³ Te apāyabhūmiṃ

⁴ B² pahāra

⁵ R paripūressanti; L paripūrissanti; B¹⁻³ paripurissanti

⁶ S¹⁻⁴ pāde

⁷ B¹⁻³ sakkhalikāya

⁸ C¹ bhūsā

⁹ S¹⁻³ om. vedanā here

¹⁰ Te L¹ S⁴⁵ om. vedanā here

¹¹ B² L tippā here & further

¹² B¹⁻³ L catugguṇam

¹³ B³ paññāpetvā

¹⁴ R S⁴⁵ kappesi

¹⁵ L C³ pādena

atha kho sattasatā¹ Satullapakāyikā devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Maddakucchiṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimṣu. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā² ekam antaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu.

ekam antaṃ t̥hitā kho³ ekā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi: <28> nāgo vata bho samaṇo Gotamo. nāgo 'va tā ca⁴ pan' uppannā⁵ sārīrikā vedanā tībba kharā kaṭukā asatā⁶ amanāpā sato sampajāno adhivāseti⁷ avihaññamāno ti.

atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi: sīho vata bho samaṇo Gotamo. sīho 'va tā⁸ ca pan' uppannā sārīrikā vedanā tībba kharā kaṭukā asatā amanāpā sato sampajāno adhivāseti avihaññamāno ti.

atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi: ājāniyo⁹ vata bho samaṇo Gotamo ājāniyo 'va tā¹⁰ ca pan' uppannā sārīrikā¹¹ vedanā tībba kharā kaṭukā asatā amanāpā sato sampajāno adhivāseti avihaññamāno ti.

atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi:¹² nisabho vata bho samaṇo Gotamo.

¹B² om. sattasatā

²B² om. Bhagavantam abhivādetvā

³S⁴ om. kho; B³ kho sā

⁴So against all; L² nāgavato va; Sa nāgavatāya ca; Te L¹ B S R nāgavatā ca; C¹ nāgavatā

⁵R Bc B²³ samuppannā here & further

⁶S⁴ asatā here & further

⁷L² adhivāsesi

⁸So in C³; L Te B S R C¹ sīhavatā

⁹Se B²³ ājāniyo; S⁴ ājāniyyo; C³ ājāneyyo

¹⁰So against all; all ājāniyavatā (B²³ ājāniya-)

¹¹S⁴ sarīrikā here & further

¹²B² atha kho -pa- udānesi here & further

nisabho 'va tā¹ ca² pan' uppannā sārīrikā vedanā tībba kharā
kaṭukā asātā amanāpā sato sampajāno adhivāseti
avihaññaṃ māno ti.

atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ
udānaṃ udānesi: dhorayho³ vata bho samaṇo Gotamo.
dhorayho 'va tā⁴ ca pan' uppannā sārīrikā vedanā tībba kharā
kaṭukā asātā amanāpā sato sampajāno adhivāseti
avihaññaṃ māno ti.

atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ
udānaṃ udānesi: danto vata bho samaṇo Gotamo. danto 'va
tā⁵ ca pan' uppannā sārīrikā vedanā tībba kharā kaṭukā asātā
amanāpā sato sampajāno adhivāseti avihaññaṃ māno ti.

atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ
udānaṃ udānesi: passa samādhim⁶ subhāvitam cittaṃ ca⁷
suvimuttam na cābhīnatam⁸ na cāpanatam⁹ na ca¹⁰
sasaṅkhāra niggayha¹¹ vāritavatam.¹² yo evarūpaṃ
purisaṇāgaṃ purisaśīhaṃ <29> purisaājāṇīyaṃ¹³

¹ all nisabhavatā

² L² om. ca here & further

³ LC³ dhorecyho

⁴ all dhorayhavatā (L dhorecyha-)

⁵ all dantavatā

⁶ RB³ L² samādhi; S²⁻⁴ om. samādhim

⁷ L² om. ca; C³ ad. phalasaṃādhī before suvimuttam

⁸ LC³ nacābhīlātām; S¹⁻⁴ navāpahīṇātām

⁹ L nacāpalātām; C³ cāpalātām or vāmalātām; S⁵ om. nacāpanatām

¹⁰ L² om. na ca

¹¹ C³ saṅkhāraniggayha; L² sasaṅkhārikaṇ ca sasaṅkhāranigayha;

S⁵ sayasaṅkhāraniggayha

¹² R Te cāritavatām; B¹⁻³ vārivāvatām; L¹ tāritavatām; Be
vāritagatām; C² dhāritām vatām

¹³ So in Se S⁵; B²³ purisa ājāṇīyaṃ; others purisa ājāṇīyaṃ

purisanisabham purisadhorayham¹ purisadantam
atikkamitabbam² maññeyya kim aññatra³ adassanā⁴ ti.

<aparā devatā:>

125.⁵ pañcavedā⁶ satam samam
tapassī⁷ brāhmaṇā caram⁸
cittaṇ ca nesam na⁹ sammāvimuttam
hīnattarūpā¹⁰ na pāraṅgatā te ti.¹¹

<aparā devatā:>

126.¹² taṇhādhipannā vatasīlabaddhā¹³
lūkham tapam vassasatam carantā
cittaṇ ca¹⁴ nesam na sammāvimuttam
hīnattarūpā¹⁵ na pāraṅgamā te ti.¹⁶

<aparā devatā:>

127.¹⁷ na mānakāmassa damo idh' atthi
na monam atthi asamāhitassa
eko araṇṇe viharam¹⁸ pamatto

¹L¹ B² dhoreyham

²S⁴ akkami-

³L¹ S⁴ kamaññatra

⁴S⁵ adassinā

⁵* ab) Vatta bc) Tuṭṭhubha

⁶B²³ pañcabedā; R S⁴⁵ pañcaveda

⁷L¹ tapassim; B²³ S⁵ tapassi

⁸L² brāhmaṇā caratam; L¹ B² brahmaṇā caram

⁹L² om. na

¹⁰C¹ v.l. hīnattha-; B² hinatta-

¹¹ti only in Te L Sa; C³ -gate ti

¹²* Tuṭṭhubha

¹³Te vatta-; B²³ -bandhā

¹⁴L² om. ca

¹⁵B²³ hinatta-

¹⁶ti only in S¹⁻⁴ L Te

¹⁷* Tuṭṭhubha

¹⁸L² vihāram

na maccudheyyassa tareyya pāraṇ ti.¹

<aparā devatā:>

128.² mānaṃ pahāya susamāhitatto
 sucetaso sabbadhi vip̐pamutto³
 eko araṇṇe vihaṛaṃ⁴ appamatto
 sa⁵ maccudheyyassa tareyya⁶ pāraṇ ti.

39 (I.4.9)

Paṭhama Pajjunnadhīṭusuttaṃ

evam me suttaṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ
 viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ.⁷ atha kho Kokanadā⁸
 Pajjunnassa dhītā abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā
 kevalakappaṃ Mahāvanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten'
 upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekaṃ
 antaṃ atthāsi.

ekaṃ antaṃ t̐hitā kho sā devatā⁹ Kokanadā
 Pajjunnassa dhītā¹⁰ Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi:

129.¹¹ Vesālivane¹² viharantaṃ
 aggaṃ sattaṣa¹³ sambuddhaṃ

¹R S⁴⁵ om. ti

²* Tuṭṭhubha

³B³ vip̐payutto

⁴L² viharataṃ; Be B²³ viharam-

⁵L om. sa

⁶L¹ dhāreyya

⁷B²³ kuṭā-

⁸B¹⁻³ L kokanudā here & further

⁹sā devatā only in R Be B³

¹⁰S⁴⁵ om. abhikkantāyarattiyaṃ to here

¹¹* a) Vegavatī b) Vatta (Pathyā) c) Tuṭṭhubha d) Panti

¹²Se Be B²³ vesāliyaṃ

¹³S⁴⁵ sāraṃ; L¹ suttasāra; L² sattaṣāraṃ

- <30> Kokanadāham asmi¹ abhivande
 Kokanadā² Pajjunnassa dhītā.
 130.³ sutam eva⁴ me⁵ pure āsi⁶
 dhammo cakkhumatānubuddho
 sā dāni⁷ sakkhi⁸ jānāmi
 munino desayato sugatassa.⁹
 131.¹⁰ ye keci ariyaṃ¹¹ dhammaṃ
 vigarahantā caranti dummedhā¹²
 upenti Roruvaṃ ghoraṃ
 cirarattaṃ dukkham anubhavanti.
 132.¹³ ye ca kho ariye¹⁴ dhamme
 khantiyā upasamena upetā
 pahāya mānusam dehaṃ
 devakāyaṃ paripūressantī¹⁵ ti.

40 (I.4.10)

Dutiya Pajjunnadhītusuttaṃ

-
- ¹S⁴⁵ kokāhamasmim; B³ kokanudāhasmim; R kokanadāhasmim;
 L B² kokanudāhasmi
²L¹ om. kokanadā
³* ac) Vatta (Pathyā), b) Brahati, d) Tuṭṭhubha
⁴S²⁻⁴ sumava
⁵B Te om. me
⁶Te āsa
⁷R Se Be Te Sa B³ C¹ sāhaṃ dāni
⁸B³ C³ sakkhim; S⁴ sadakkhi
⁹L² dasayatā sugatassa; L¹ desayato sugatasse
¹⁰* ac) Vatta (Pathyā), bd) Tuṭṭhubha
¹¹R Se S⁴⁵ ariya-
¹²Se S¹⁻⁴ viharantā caranti dummedhā; L² vigarahanto caranti
 dummedho; B²³ vigarahantā caranti dumedhā
¹³* ac) Vatta (Pathyā), b) Tuṭṭhubha, d) Pantī
¹⁴L² ye keci kho ariya-; R Se S⁴⁵ L¹ ye ca kho ariya-
¹⁵B¹⁻³ paripurissantī; L paripūrissantī

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. atha kho Cullakokanadā¹ Pajjunassa dhītā abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Mahāvanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhāsi.

ekam antam ṭhitā kho sā devatā² Cullakokanadā Pajjunassa³ dhītā Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo⁴ abhāsi:

133.⁵ idhāgamā⁶ vijjupabhāsavaṇṇā⁷
Kokanadā Pajjunassa⁸ dhītā
Buddhañ ca⁹ dhammañ ca namassamānā
gāthā c' imā¹⁰ atthavatī abhāsi. <31>

134.¹¹ bahunā pi kho naṃ¹² vibhajeyyaṃ¹³
pariyāyena tādiso dhammo
saṅkhittam attham¹⁴ lapayissāmi
yāvatā me manasā pariyattam.

135.¹⁵ pāpaṃ na kayirā¹⁶ vacasā manasā¹⁷

¹R Be cūlakokanadā; B²³ cūlakokanudā; L² cūlakokanudā; L¹ cullakokanudā *here & further*

²Sc S⁴⁵ Te L *om. sā devatā*

³L² pajjunassa

⁴S⁴ imaṃ gātham

⁵* acd) Tuṭṭhubha b) Pantī

⁶S¹⁻⁴ idhagamā; L² idhamāgamā

⁷L² vijjupabhāvaṇṇā

⁸S⁴ pajjunassa

⁹L² *om. ca*

¹⁰Te vimā

¹¹* abc) Pantī, d) Tuṭṭhubha

¹²R Be B²³ S⁵ C³ tam

¹³B² vibhejeyyam; L² vibhajjeyyam

¹⁴S⁵ saṅkhittamattam

¹⁵* abc) Tuṭṭhubha, d) Jagatī

¹⁶S² L kayirātha

¹⁷S¹³⁴ *om. manasā*

kāyena vā¹ kiñcana sabbaloke²
 kāme pahāya satisampajāno³
 dukkhaṃ na sevetha⁴ anattasaṃhitaṃ⁵ ti.

Satullapakāyikavaggo Catuttho
 tass' uddānaṃ

Sabbhi Maccharinā Sādhu
 Na Sant' Ujjhānasaññino⁶
 Saddhā⁷ Samayo⁸ Sakalikaṃ⁹
 ubho Pajjunnadhītaro¹⁰ ti.

* * *

ĀDITTAVAGGO PAÑCAMO

41 (I.5.1)
Ādittasuttaṃ

evam me suttaṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā
 Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha
 kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā
 kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten'

¹S¹⁻⁴ vācā

²L¹ kiñcanaṃ sabbaso loka; Sa L² kiñcanaṃ sabbaloka

³So in L²; others satimā sampajāno

⁴L¹ rocetha

⁵L¹ attasañhitaṃ; Te anattasañhitaṃ; B²³ L² Sa anattasañhitaṃ

⁶S⁴ -saññikā; S⁵ -saññakā

⁷S⁴⁵ saddho

⁸S⁴ samayā

⁹L¹ ad. ca

¹⁰L² pajjunassadhītaro

upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam atthāsi.

ekam antam tthitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo¹ abhāsi:

136.² ādittasmim³ agārasmim
yam⁴ nīharati bhājanam
tam⁵ tassa hoti atthāya
no ca yam tattha dayhati.⁶

137.⁷ evam ādipito⁸ loko
jarāya⁹ maraṇena ca
nīhareth' eva¹⁰ dānena
dinnam hoti sunīhatam.¹¹ <32>

138.¹² jīvitam byādhi¹³ kālo ca
dehanikkhepanam¹⁴ gati
pañc' etc¹⁵ jīvalokasmim
animittā na ñāyare.¹⁶

¹B² imā gāthā; S⁴ imam gātham

²= AN I 156, Ja III 471; cf. Sn 591; * Vatta (Pathyā)

³L² āditasmim

⁴S⁴ yan-

⁵L² tan-

⁶R B³ dayhatī ti; B² dayhanti; L¹ dayhati; L² dayhati

⁷= AN I 156, Ja III 471; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸B evam ādittako; Sa evam ādippito; Te evam ādittako; AN R evam ādipito

⁹S⁴ loke jarāssa

¹⁰B² nīharethava

¹¹B¹⁻³ Te sunibbhataṃ; C¹ sunīhataṃ; C² sunibbhataṃ; C³ L S⁴ sunībhataṃ; S⁵ sunīhatā; Ja nībhataṃ

¹²this v. only in L; = Ja II 58; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹³Ja vyādhi

¹⁴Ja v.l. deyānikkhamanam

¹⁵Ja pañca te (v.l. pañc' etc)

¹⁶So in Ja; L¹ animittā na nāyare; L² animittāni nāyare; Ja v.l. jārayeti for ñāyare

139. ¹ dinnam sukhalalam² hoti
 nādinnam hoti tam tathā
 corā haranti rājāno
 aggi dahati³ nassati.
140. ⁴ atha antena⁵ jahati
 sarīram sapariggaham
 etad aññāya medhāvī
 bhuñjetha ca⁶ dadetha ca
 datvā ca⁷ bhutvā ca yathānubhāvam
 anindito saggam upeti tñānan ti.

42 (I.5.2)

Kiṃdadasuttam

Sāvatthiyam. ⁸ atha kho aññatarā devatā Bhagavato
 santike imam gātham abhāsi:⁹

141. ¹⁰ kiṃdado balado hoti
 kiṃdado hoti vaṇṇado
 kiṃdado sukhado hoti
 kiṃdado hoti cakkhudo
 ko ¹¹ ca sabbadado hoti
 tam me akkhāhi pucchito ti.

<Bhagavā:>

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² B¹⁻³ L¹ phalam sukham; S³ sukham phalam

³ R S⁴⁵ B¹⁻³ Te L dayhati

⁴ * abcd) Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā) ef) Tuṭṭhubha

⁵ S⁵ atha ante kena

⁶ B¹ S⁴⁵ bhuñjetha; Sa bhuñjetha ca

⁷ R S⁴⁵ om. ca

⁸ only in L²

⁹ this sentence, only in L¹

¹⁰ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹ R B²³ ko; others yo

- 142.¹ annado balado hoti
 vatthado hoti vaṇṇado
 yānado sukhado hoti
 dīpado hoti cakkhudo.
 143.² so ca³ sabbadado hoti
 yo dadāti upassayaṃ
 amataṃdado ca so⁴ hoti
 yo dhammam⁵ anusāsati ti.

43 (I.5.3) Annasuttaṃ

<devatā:>

- 144.⁶ annam evābhinandanti
 ubhaye⁷ devamānusā
 atha ko⁸ nāma so yakkho
 yaṃ annaṃ nābhinandatī ti.⁹

<Bhagavā:>

- 145.¹⁰ ye naṃ dadanti saddhāya
 vip̐pasannena cetasā
 taṃ eva annaṃ bhajati
 asmiṃ loke paramhi ca.

1 * Vatta (Pathyā)

2 cf. Sn 296-7; * Vatta (Pathyā)

3 S¹⁻⁴ yo ca; L² so om. ca

4 S⁴ ca yo; L² om. ca so

5 L² dhammaṃ

6 * Vatta (Pathyā)

7 R S⁴ ubhayo

8 S¹⁻⁴ Te kho

9 S⁴ ya anu abhinandati; S¹² yaṃ anu abhinandati; S³⁵ yaṃ
 annaṃ abhinandati

10 * Vatta (Pathyā)

- 146.¹ tasmā vineyya maccheram
 dajjā dānam malābhibhū²
 puññāni paralokasmiṃ
 patitṭhā honti pāṇinan ti.

44 (I.5.4) Ekamūlasuttam

<devatā:>

- 147.³ ekamūlam dvirāvaṭṭam⁴
 timalam pañcapattharam⁵
 samuddam⁶ dvādasāvaṭṭam⁷
 pātālam atarī⁸ isī ti. <33>

45 (I.5.5) Anomiyasuttam

<devatā:>

- 148.⁹ anomanāmam nipuṇatthadassim¹⁰
 paññādadam kāmālaye¹¹ asattam

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² S⁵ malābhibhum

³ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴ S¹²⁴ dvāvaddham; S³ L¹ dvāvaṭṭam; S⁵ māvaṭṭam; L²

dvāraṭṭam; Te dvi āvaṭṭham; C¹³ dvāvaṭṭā

⁵ C¹³ timalā pañcapattharā

⁶ S¹⁻⁴ samuda

⁷ S¹²⁴ dvādasāvaddham; S⁵ dvādasam vaṭṭam; L¹ dvārasāvaṭṭam;

Sa dvādasāvaṭṭā

⁸ S¹³⁴ aratī

⁹ = Sn 177; cf. Sn 176; * Tuṭṭhubha

¹⁰ L² nipunnattha-

¹¹ R S⁴⁵ B²³ kāmālaye

taṃ passatha sabbaviduṃ¹ sumedham
ariye² pathe kamamānaṃ³ mahesin ti.

46 (I.5.6) Accharāsuttaṃ

<devatā:>

149.⁴ accharāgaṇasaṅghuṭṭhaṃ
pisācagaṇasevitaṃ
vanan taṃ⁵ mohanaṃ nāma
kathaṃ yātrā⁶ bhavissatī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

150.⁷ ujuko nāma so maggo
abhayā nāma sā disā
ratho akūjano⁸ nāma
dhammacakkhi saṃyuto.⁹
151.¹⁰ hirī¹¹ tassa apālambo
saty assa¹² parivāraṇaṃ
dhammāhaṃ sārathiṃ¹³ brūmi¹⁴
sammādiṭṭhi purejavaṃ.

¹ L² -vidu

² L B² ariya

³ L C³ gamamānaṃ; S⁴ kammānaṃ; B² kapamānaṃ

⁴* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ S⁴ antaṃ for vanantaṃ

⁶ S⁴ yathā

⁷* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸ R B²³ akujano; S¹²⁴ aññujano; Te L² C³ akujjano

⁹ S¹⁻⁴ saṃyutaṃ; L C¹ saṃyutto

¹⁰* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹ Se Te L¹ B² hirī; B³ hīrī

¹² Se S¹⁻⁴ Te sat' assa

¹³ S¹⁻⁴ sārathī; L B² sārathi

¹⁴ L² bhūmi

152. ¹ yassa etādisaṃ² yānaṃ
 itthiyā purisassa vā
 sa ve³ etena yānena
 nibbānass' eva santike ti.

47 (I.5.7) Vanaropasuttaṃ

<devatā:>

153. ⁴ kesam divā ca ratto ca
 sadā puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati
 dhammaṭṭhā sīlasampannā
 ke janā saggaḡāmino ti.

<Bhagavā:>

154. ⁵ ārāmaropā vanaropā
 ye janā setukārakā⁶
 papañ ca udapānañ ca
 ye⁷ dadanti upassayaṃ⁸
155. ⁹ tesam divā ca ratto ca
 sadā puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati¹⁰
 dhammaṭṭhā sīlasampannā
 te janā saggaḡāmino ti.

¹* Vatta (Pathyā)

²L¹ etādisa; S²⁻⁴ etādiso

³L S¹⁻⁵ ce

⁴* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵* Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

⁶S⁴ setukāmino

⁷S⁴ upānañ ca yo

⁸C¹² upassayaṃ/ upāsayaṃ

⁹* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰C³ pavaḍḍhati

48 (I.5.8) Jetavanasuttaṃ

<Anāthapiṇḍikadevatā:>

- 156.¹ idaṃ hi taṃ Jetavanam
 isisaṅghanisevitam
 āvuttham² dhammarājena
 pītisaṅjananam mama.³ <34>
- 157.⁴ kammaṃ vijjā ca dhammo⁵ ca
 sīlam jīvitam uttamam
 etena maccā sujjhanti
 na gottena⁶ dhanena vā.
- 158.⁷ tasmā hi paṇḍito poso
 sampassam⁸ attham attano
 yoniso vicine dhammam
 evaṃ tattha visujjhati.
- 159.⁹ Sāriputto va paññāya
 sīlen' upasamena¹⁰ ca
 yo pi pāragato¹¹ bhikkhu
 etāva paramo¹² siyā ti.

¹ = MN III 262; * Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

²B¹⁻³ L² āvuttham; S¹²⁴ āvuttha; S³ avuttam

³L² -janam mamam

⁴ = MN III 262; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

⁵Sa dhammā

⁶L² gotena

⁷ = MN III 262; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸S⁴⁵ samphassam

⁹ = MN III 262, SN II 277, Thag 1182; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰So in Se; others sīlena upasamena

¹¹Be Sa Thag SN yo pi pāraṅgato; MN yo hi pāragato

¹²B² cttheva paramā; SN eso paramo

49 (I.5.9) Maccharisuttam

<devatā:>

- 160.¹ ye 'dha maccharino² loke
 kadariyā paribhāsakā
 aññesaṃ dadamānānaṃ
 antarāyakarā narā.
 161.³ kīdiso tesaṃ⁴ vipāko
 samparāyo ca kīdiso
 bhavantam⁵ puṭṭhum āgamma⁶
 katham jānemu taṃ mayan ti.

<Bhagavā:>

- 162.⁷ ye 'dha maccharino⁸ loke
 kadariyā paribhāsakā
 aññesaṃ dadamānānaṃ
 antarāyakarā narā
 nirayaṃ tiracchānayaṇiṃ
 yamalokūpapajjare.⁹
 163.¹⁰ sace enti manussattaṃ
 daḍidde jāyare¹¹ kule

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² B¹⁻³ L ye ca maccharino; S¹⁻³ ye dhammacarino; S⁴ ye dhammaccharino

³ * Vatta (Vipulā 4+Pathyā)

⁴ R B²³ kiṇdiso tesaṃ *here & further*

⁵ S Be Te bhagavantam

⁶ L¹ B² puṭṭhumāgamā; L² puthumāgamma

⁷ * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 4)

⁸ B²³ L ye ca maccharino; S⁴ ye dhammaccharino

⁹ So in Te; S⁴ -lokaṃ uppajjare; Se -lokañcupapajjare; Be B²³ L² -lokaṃ upapajjare; L¹ -loke upapajjare; S⁵ -lokaṃ upapajjare

¹⁰ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹ L¹ ājāyare

colam piṇḍo ratī khiddā¹
 yattha kicchena labbhati.²
 164.³ parato āsiṃsare⁴ bālā
 tam pi tesam na labbhati
 diṭṭhe dhamme⁵ sa vipāko
 samparāye⁶ ca duggatī ti.

<devatā:>

165.⁷ iti h' etaṃ vijānāma
 aññaṃ pucchāma⁸ Gotama⁹
 ye 'dha¹⁰ laddhā manussattaṃ
 vadaññū vītamaccharā
 buddhe pasannā dhamme ca
 saṅghe ca tibbagāravā.¹¹
 166.¹² kīdiso tesam vipāko
 samparāyo ca kīdiso
 bhavantam puṭṭhum āgama¹³
 kathaṃ jānemu taṃ mayan ti.

<Bhagavā:>

¹B² rati khiddhā; L² rati khiddā; S⁴ ratī kiḍḍā; B³ L¹ rati khiddā

²B¹ yatthākiccena labbhati; L² yattha kiccena labhati; B³

yatthākicchena labbhati

³* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 5)

⁴Be B² āsisare; B³ āsisare

⁵S⁵ B² diṭṭhe va dhamme; S⁴ diṭṭhadhamme

⁶S¹²⁴⁵ Te samparāyo

⁷* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

⁸L² pucchāmi

⁹S¹⁻⁵ Te L¹ gotamaṃ

¹⁰B¹⁻³ L ye ca

¹¹B² tippa-

¹²* Vatta (Vipulā 4+Pathyā)

¹³S Be Te bhagavantam puṭṭhumāgama; L² bhagavantam
 puthumāgama; B² bhavantam puṭṭhumāgamā

167. ¹ ye 'dha² laddhā manussattaṃ³
 vadaññū vītamaccharā
 buddhe pasannā dhamme ca
 saṅghe ca tibbagāravā⁴
 cte sagge⁵ pakāsanti⁶
 yattha te upapajjare.⁷ <35>
168. ⁸ sace enti manussattaṃ⁹
 addhe¹⁰ ājāyare¹¹ kule
 colāṃ piṇḍo ratī khiddā¹²
 yatthākicchena¹³ labbhati.
169. ¹⁴ parasambhatesu bhogesu¹⁵
 vasavattī va modare¹⁶
 diṭṭhe¹⁷ dhamme sa vipāko
 samparāye¹⁸ ca suggatī ti.

¹* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

²B²³ L ye ca

³S⁴ manusattaṃ

⁴B² tippa-

⁵B L¹ saggā; L² sattā

⁶So in Be B¹³; others pakāsenti

⁷S¹⁻³ uppajjare

⁸* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹S⁴ manusattaṃ

¹⁰L¹ B²³ addhe

¹¹So in S⁵ L¹ B²; L² ājāre; S⁴ ajasare; others ajāyare

¹²L² rati khiddā; B³ L¹ rati khiddā; S⁴ rattī kiddā

¹³B¹ yatthākiccena; S¹³⁴ yatthakicchena; L yatthakiccena

¹⁴* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 5)

¹⁵B² -bhatabhogesu ; L² -bhatebhogesu

¹⁶B²³ L² -vattiva modare; B¹ -vatti pamodare

¹⁷S⁵ ad. va

¹⁸S¹²⁴⁵ C² L¹ Te samparāyo

50 (I.5.10) Ghaṭikārasuttaṃ

<Ghaṭikāradevatā:>

170. ¹ Avihaṃ upapannāse
vimuttā satta bhikkhavo
rāgadosaparikkhīṇā
tiṇṇā loka visattikaṃ ti.

<Bhagavā:>

171. ² ke ca te³ ataruṃ saṅgaṃ⁴
maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ
ke⁵ hitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ
dibbaṃ yogaṃ⁶ upaccagaṇaṃ ti.

<Ghaṭikāradevatā:>

172. ⁷ Upako Palagaṇḍo⁸ ca
Pukkusaṭṭi ca te tayo
Bhaddiyo⁹ Khaṇḍadevo¹⁰ ca
Bahudantī¹¹ ca Piṅgiyo¹²
te hitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ
dibbaṃ yogaṃ¹³ upaccagaṇaṃ ti.

<Bhagavā:>

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² * Vatta (Pathyā)

³ S¹³⁴ koca koca; S²⁵ koca ke; Te yeca te; Sa L keca keca

⁴ R B²³ paṅkaṃ

⁵ R Te B³ te

⁶ R Be B²³ Te L¹ C¹ S⁴ dibbayogaṃ

⁷ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸ R Te B³ S⁴⁵ phalagaṇḍo; B² L² palabhaṇḍo

⁹ S¹⁻⁵ bhaddiko

¹⁰ Sc S¹⁻⁴ bhaddadevo

¹¹ R Be B²³ L¹ bāhuraggi; Se bāhudantī; L² bāhudaggi

¹² B¹³ ca siṅgiyo; B² ca siṅgiyo; L¹ ca piviyo; L² va siviyo

¹³ R Te L² Be B²³ dibbayogaṃ

173. ¹ kusali² bhāsasi³ tesam
 mārappāsappahāyinaṃ⁴
 kassa te dhammam aññāya
 acchidum⁵ bhavabandhanan ti.

<Ghaṭikāradevatā:>

174. ⁶ na aññatra Bhagavatā
 nāññatra⁷ tava sāsana
 yassa te⁸ dhammam aññāya
 acchidum⁹ bhavabandhanam.

175. ¹⁰ yattha nāmañ ca rūpañ ca
 asesam uparujjhati
 tam te dhammam idh' aññāya¹¹
 acchidum¹² bhavabandhanan ti.

<Bhagavā:>

176. ¹³ gambhīram bhāsasi¹⁴ vācam
 dubbijānam sudubbudham¹⁵
 kassa tvam dhammam aññāya
 vācam¹⁶ bhāsasi¹⁷ idisan ti.

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² R kusalam

³ R Se B ²³ bhāsasi; S ⁴ bhāsa

⁴ S ⁵ -pāsappahāyina; L -pāsam pahāyinaṃ; B ² -pāsapahārinaṃ

⁵ L ¹ acchirum; S ⁵ acchido; L ² acchindum; S ¹⁻⁴ acchidaṃ

⁶ * Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

⁷ S ¹⁻⁵ L na aññatra; R B ²³ naññatra

⁸ L ¹ S ⁵ yassete

⁹ L ¹ acchirum; S ⁵ acchidu; L ² acchindum; S ⁴ acchariddam

¹⁰ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹ R idhañāya; S ⁴ imaṃ ñāya

¹² L ¹ acchirum; L ² acchindaṃ; S ⁴⁵ acchidaṃ

¹³ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁴ L ² bhāsasiṃ; R Se L ¹ B ²³ bhāsasi

¹⁵ S ⁵ sudubbidham

¹⁶ S ¹⁻⁴ vācā

¹⁷ B ³ bhāsati

<Ghaṭikāradevatā:>

177. ¹ kumbhakāro pure āsiṃ ²
 Vehaṇṇe ³ Ghaṭikaro ⁴
 mātāpettibharo āsiṃ
 Kassapassa upāsako. <36>

178. ⁵ virato ⁶ methunādhammā ⁷
 brahmacārī nirāmisso
 ahuvā te ⁸ saṅgāmeyyo ⁹
 ahuvā te pure sakhā.

179. ¹⁰ so 'ham ete pajānāmi
 vimutte ¹¹ satta bhikkhavo ¹²
 rāgadosaparikkhīṇe ¹³
 tiṇṇe ¹⁴ loke visattikan ti.

<Bhagavā:>

180. ¹⁵ evaṃ etaṃ ¹⁶ tadā āsi
 yathā bhāsasi Bhaggava ¹⁷
 kumbhakāro pure ¹⁸ āsi

¹* Vatta (Pathyā)

²L¹ āsi here & in pāda c

³Se vechaliṇṇe; B ¹² vekaliṇṇe; S⁴ Te L B³ vebhaliṇṇe

⁴B²³ ghaṭikāro; L² ghaṭikāro

⁵* Vatta (pathyā)

⁶L² viratā

⁷L² methunādhammo; B² medhunādhammā

⁸Sa L¹ me here & in pāda d

⁹L² S⁴ saṅgāmeyyo

¹⁰* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹S¹³⁻⁵ vimuttā; S² vimutto

¹²R bhikkhave

¹³L¹ S⁴ parikkhīṇo; S⁵ parikkhīṇā; S¹ parikkhīno

¹⁴S¹⁴ L² tiṇṇo; S⁵ tiṇṇā

¹⁵cf. ab) Ja II 334; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁶L² ad. purā

¹⁷L¹ bhagavā

¹⁸S⁵ tadā

- Vehaliṅge¹ Ghaṭikaro²
 mātāpettibharo āsi
 Kassapassa upāsako.
 181.³ virato methunādhammā⁴
 brahmacārī nirāmiso
 ahuvā me sagāmeyyo⁵
 ahuvā me pure sakhā ti.

<Saṅgītikārakā:>

- 182.⁶ evam etaṃ purāṇānaṃ
 sahāyānaṃ ahu saṅgamo⁷
 ubhinnaṃ bhāvitattānaṃ
 sarīrantimadhārinan ti.

Ādittavaggo Pañcamo

tass' uddānaṃ.⁸

Ādittaṃ⁹ Kiṃdadaṃ Annaṃ
 Ekamūlaṃ¹⁰ Anomiyam¹¹
 Accharā Vana Jetena¹²

¹Te L S⁴⁵ vebhaliṅge; Se vehaliṅge; Be B²³ vekaliṅge

²R B²³ ghaṭikāro; S⁴ ghaṭikāro

³* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴L² dhammo

⁵L² S⁴ saṅgāmeyyo

⁶* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷L¹ sāgamo

⁸B² tassudānaṃ; Se Te tatrūddānaṃ

⁹L¹ āditta

¹⁰R B² -mūla

¹¹L² anomanāmaṃ; S⁵ anomayaṃ; S⁴ agomayaṃ

¹²after accharā so in Se; R B³ vanaropetaṃ; Be Te vanaropajetaṃ; B² ca kesi idaṃ; S⁵ ca vanaṃ jeto; S⁴ vā canaṃ jeto; S¹² vacanaṃ jeto; S³ vatamaṃ jeto; others vanaro jetaṃ

Maccherena¹ Ghaṭikaro² ti.

* * *

JARĀVAGGO CHAṬṬHO

51 (I.6.1) Jarāsuttaṃ

<devatā:>

183.³ kiṃ su yāva jarā sādhu
kiṃ su sādhu patitṭhitā⁴
kiṃ su narānaṃ ratanaṃ
kiṃ su⁵ corehi dūharan⁶ ti.

<Bhagavā:>

184.⁷ sīlaṃ yāva jarā sādhu
saddhā sādhu patitṭhitā⁸
paññā narānaṃ ratanaṃ
puññaṃ corehi dūharan ti.

52 (I.6.2) Ājarasāsuttaṃ

<devatā:>

¹B³ maccharena

²B²³ ghaṭikāro; L² ghaṭikāro

³* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 2)

⁴S⁵ R Se Be Te patitṭhitam; L¹ B² patitṭhitā; L² patitṭhitā

⁵L om. su

⁶R B²³ L duharan here & in next v.

⁷cf. Ud-v 6.4; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 2)

⁸L¹ patitṭhitā; L² patitṭhitā; S¹⁻⁵ patitṭhitam

185. ¹ kiṃ su aṇasā ² sādhu
 kiṃ su sādhu adhiṭṭhitam
 kiṃ su narānam ratanam
 kiṃ su corchi 'hāriyan ³ ti. <37>

<Bhagavā:>

186. ⁴ sīlam aṇasā ⁵ sādhu
 saddhā sādhu adhiṭṭhitā ⁶
 paññā narānam ratanam
 puññam corchi 'hāriyan ⁷ ti. ⁸

53 (I.6.3) Mittasuttam

<devatā:>

187. ⁹ kiṃ su pavasato ¹⁰ mittam
 kiṃ su mittam sake ghare
 kiṃ mittam ¹¹ atthajātassa
 kiṃ mittam samparāyikan ti.

<Bhagavā:>

188. ¹² sattho ¹³ pavasato ¹⁴ mittam

¹* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 2)

²S⁴ aṇarasā; L² ajirasā

³Be corchyahāritan; B² corehihariyan

⁴* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 2)

⁵L¹ aṇarā; L² ajirasā

⁶S¹⁻³⁵ adhiṭṭhitam; L² patiṭṭhitā

⁷Be corehyahāriyan; L² corehi ahāriyan; S⁵ corehi duharan; Sa corchi duhāriyan

⁸S⁴ om. this sutta & next v.

⁹* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰R B³ pathavato; S⁵ pakhavato; Te Sa B² pasavato

¹¹S¹⁻³⁵ nimittam

¹²* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹³S³ satto; S⁴ satthe

¹⁴S¹⁻⁴ pañcasato; R B³ pathavato; Te Sa pasavato

mātā mittam sake ghare
 sahāyo atthajātassa
 hoti mittam punappunam
 sayam katāni puññāni
 tam mittam¹ samparāyikan ti.

54 (I.6.4) Vatthusuttam

<devatā:>

189.² kiṃ su³ vatthu manussānam
 kiṃ sū 'dha⁴ paramā⁵ sakhā
 kiṃ su bhūtūpajīvanti⁶
 ye pāṇā paṭhaviṃsitā⁷ ti.

<Bhagavā:>

190.⁸ puttā vatthu⁹ manussānam
 bhariyā va paramā¹⁰ sakhā
 vutṭhiṃ bhūtūpajīvanti¹¹
 ye pāṇā paṭhaviṃsitā¹² ti.

¹S⁵ nimittam

²* Vatta (Pathyā)

³L¹ om. su

⁴R L B²³ kiṃsudha

⁵Se Be paramo

⁶So in Se; B² kiṃ bhūtā upajīvanti; *others* kiṃsu bhūtā upajīvanti

⁷L pathavisitā; R pathaviṃ siyā; Bev.l. pathaviṃsitā; Be pathavissitā; S⁵ paṭhavissitā; B¹⁻³ pathavisitā

⁸* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹S¹⁻³ vatthum

¹⁰R L¹ B³ S⁵ ca paramā; Se va paramo; Be ca paramo; Te L² B² paramā & om. ca or va

¹¹R L B³ vutṭhi bhūtā upa-; S¹⁻³⁵ Be Te vutṭhiṃ bhūtā upa-; S⁴ vutṭhibhū upa-

¹²R pathaviṃ sitā; Be pathavissitā; S⁵ paṭhavissitā; L B³ pathavisitā; B² pathavisiyā; Te paṭhavimsiyā

55 (I.6.5)

Paṭhama Janasuttam

<devatā:>

191. ¹ kiṃ su janeti purisaṃ²
 kiṃ su tassa vidhāvati³
 kiṃ su saṃsāram āpādi
 kiṃ su tassa mahabbhayan ti.

<Bhagavā:>

192. ⁴ taṇhā janeti purisaṃ⁵
 cittam assa vidhāvati
 satto saṃsāram āpādi
 dukkham assa⁶ mahabbhayan ti.

56 (I.6.6)

Dutiya Janasuttam

<devatā:>

193. ⁷ kiṃ su janeti purisaṃ
 kiṃ su tassa vidhāvati⁸
 kiṃ su saṃsāram āpādi
 kismā⁹ na parimuccatī¹⁰ ti.

<Bhagavā:>

¹* Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

²B² parisam

³B² kiṃsu tassa vidhāvidhāti; L¹ kiṃ tassa vidhavati; S¹⁻⁴ kiṃ tassa vidhāvati

⁴* Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

⁵L¹ purasam

⁶S⁴ dukkhassa; S⁵ dukkham tassa

⁷* Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

⁸S⁴ kiṃ tassa vadhāvati

⁹S¹⁻⁵ kissā; L² kasmā

¹⁰S⁴ parivuccatī *here & in next v.*

- 194.¹ taṇhā janeti purisaṃ
 cittaṃ assa vidhāvati
 satto saṃsāraṃ āpādi
 dukkhā na parimuccatī ti. <38>

57 (I.6.7) Tatiya Janasuttaṃ

<devatā:>

- 195.² kiṃ su janeti purisaṃ
 kiṃ su³ tassa vidhāvati
 kiṃ su saṃsāraṃ āpādi
 kiṃ su⁴ tassa parāyanan ti.

<Bhagavā:>

- 196.⁵ taṇhā janeti purisaṃ
 cittaṃ assa vidhāvati
 satto saṃsāraṃ āpādi
 kammaṃ tassa parāyanan ti.

58 (I.6.8) Uppathasuttaṃ

<devatā:>

- 197.⁶ kiṃ su uppatho akkhāto⁷
 kiṃ su rattindivakkhayo⁸

¹* Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

²* Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

³S⁴ om. su

⁴L¹ om. su

⁵* Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

⁶* Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

⁷B² uppato akkhāti; R Te L¹ B³ S⁴⁵ uppatho akkhāti

⁸L¹ B²³ rattidivakkhayo *here & in next v.*

kiṃ malam¹ brahmacariyassa
kiṃ sinānam anodakan² ti.

<Bhagavā:>

198.³ rāgo uppatho akkhāto⁴
vayo rattindivakkhayo
itthi⁵ malam brahmacariyassa
etthāyaṃ sajjate⁶ pajā
tapo ca brahmacariyañ ca⁷
taṃ sinānam anodakan ti.

59 (I.6.9) Dutiyāsuttam

<devatā:>

199.⁸ kiṃ su dutiyā⁹ purisassa hoti
kiṃ su c' enaṃ pasāsati¹⁰
kissa cābhirato¹¹ macco
sabbadukkhā pamuccatī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

200.¹² saddhā dutiyā purisassa hoti
paññā c' enaṃ¹³ pasāsati

¹ S¹⁻⁵ mūlam

² L² kiṃsunānaṃ manodakan

³* Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

⁴ R Te B²³ uppatho akkhāti; L upatho akkhāti

⁵ Se Be Te B³ itthī

⁶ S¹⁻⁴ L² sajjato

⁷ R B²³ tapo brahma-; S⁴ tapopacabrahma-

⁸* a) Tuṭṭhubha bcd) Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹ R Te L¹ B³ S⁴⁵ dutiyaṃ; L² dutiyo *corr. to* dutiyā

¹⁰ Se pasamsati *here & in next v.*

¹¹ S¹⁻⁵ kissābhi-; B² kissa pābhi-; L² kiṃsa cābhi-

¹²* a) Tuṭṭhubha bcd) Vatta (Pathyā)

¹³ B² cetam; S⁴ ceta

nibbānābhirato macco
sabbadukkhā pamuccatī¹ ti.

60 (I.6.10) Kavisuttaṃ

<devatā:>

201.² kiṃ su nidānaṃ gāthānaṃ
kiṃ su tāsāṃ viyañjanaṃ³
kiṃ su⁴ sannissitā gāthā⁵
kiṃ su gāthānaṃ āsayo ti.

<Bhagavā:>

202.⁶ chando nidānaṃ gāthānaṃ
akkharā tāsāṃ viyañjanaṃ⁷
nāmasannissitā⁸ gāthā
kavi⁹ gāthānaṃ āsayo ti.

Jarāvaggo Chaṭṭho

tass' uddānaṃ.

Jarā Ājarasā Mittaṃ

¹ L² pamuñcatī

²* Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

³S⁴ tānaṃ viyañ-; L² tāsāṃca byañ-; L¹ tāsāṃ sabyañ-; B¹³
gāthānaṃ byañ-; B² gāthāna byañ-

⁴S⁴ kisu

⁵L¹ S⁴ gā om. thā

⁶* Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

⁷Sa akkharā tāsāṃ viyañjanā; B¹⁻³ akkharānaṃ viyañjanaṃ; L¹
akkharāni viyañjanaṃ; L² akkharānaṃ pi byañjanaṃ; S⁵ akkharaṃ
tāsāṃ viyañjanaṃ

⁸B² -satā

⁹S¹³⁻⁵ kavi

Vatthu¹ tīni Janāni² ca
 Uppatho³ ca Dutiyā⁴ ca⁵
 Kavinā pūrito vaggo ti.

* * *

<39>

ADDHAVAGGO SATTAMO

61 (I.7.1) Nāmasuttam

Sāvatthiyam.

<devatā:>

203.⁶ kiṃ su⁷ sabbam addhabhavi⁸
 kismā⁹ bhiyyo¹⁰ na vijjati
 kissa ssa¹¹ ekadhammassa
 sabbe va vasam anvagū ti.¹²

<Bhagavā:>

204.¹³ nāmam sabbam addhabhavi
 nāmā bhiyyo na vijjati

¹S⁴⁵ L¹ vatthum

²Se B² janeti; S⁴⁵ janena

³L¹ upatho

⁴So in Se; others dutiyo

⁵S⁴⁵ om. ca

⁶* Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

⁷L¹ S⁴ om. su

⁸So in R Be B²; Se S⁵ B³ L² C¹ anvabhavi; S¹⁻⁴ aññabhavi; Te andhabhavi *here & in next v.*; L¹ adanvabhavi *here* andhabhavi in *next v.*

⁹S¹³⁻⁵ L kissā

¹⁰R bhīyo *here & in next v.*

¹¹Be kissassu; B² kisvassa

¹²B² -addhabhūti; L¹ -annagūti; S⁴ -anavaguti *here & further*

¹³* Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

nāmassa ekadhammassa
sabbe va vasam anvagū ti.

62 (I.7.2) Cittasuttaṃ

<devatā:>

205. ¹ kena ssu nīyatī² loko
kena ssu parikassati³
kissa ssa⁴ ekadhammassa
sabbe va vasam anvagū ti.

<Bhagavā:>

206. ⁵ cittena nīyatī⁶ loko
cittena parikassati⁷
cittassa ekadhammassa
sabbe va vasam anvagū ti.

63 (I.7.3) Taṇhāsuttaṃ

<devatā:>

207. ⁸ kena ssu nīyatī loko
kena ssu parikassati

¹ cf. AN II 177 (*prose*); * Vatta (Pathyā)

² R Se Be Te S⁵ nīyati; S¹ nīyatīm; S²³ nīyataṃ; S⁴ nīyyataṃ;
B²³ L² niyyati

³ R Te S⁴⁵ parikissati

⁴ Be B² kissassu

⁵ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ R Se Be L¹ Te nīyati; B²³ L² niyyati *here & further*

⁷ Te S⁴⁵ parikissati *here & further*

⁸ * Vatta (Pathyā)

kissa ssa¹ ekadhammassa
sabbe va vasam anvagū ti.

<Bhagavā:>

208.² taṇhāya nīyatī loko
taṇhāya³ parikassati
taṇhāya ekadhammassa
sabbe va vasam anvagū ti.

64 (I.7.4) Saññojanasuttam

<devatā:>

209.⁴ kiṃ su saṃyojano⁵ loko
kiṃ su tassa vicāraṇam
kissa ssa⁶ vipphānena⁷
nibbānam iti vuccatī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

210.⁸ nandisaṃyojano⁹ loko
vitakk' assa vicāraṇam¹⁰
taṇhāya vipphānena
nibbānam iti vuccatī ti.

¹ Be B² kissassu

² * Vatta (Pathyā)

³ B² taṇhāyam

⁴ = Sn 1108; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ So in R Se Be Sn; *others* saññojano here & in next v.

⁶ Be B¹³ kissassu; B² kisvassa

⁷ L² vipphārena here & further

⁸ = Sn 1109; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹ Be B²³ R S⁴⁵ nandī

¹⁰ C² B¹⁻³ L C¹ v.l. Sn vicāraṇā

65 (I.7.5) Bandhanasuttaṃ

<devatā:>

211.¹ kiṃ su sambandhano loko
kiṃ su tassa vicāraṇaṃ²
kissa ssa³ vippahānena
sabbam chindati bandhanan ti. <40>

<Bhagavā:>

212.⁴ nandisambandhano⁵ loko
vitakk' assa vicāraṇaṃ⁶
taṇhāya vippahānena
sabbam chindati bandhanan ti.

66 (I.7.6) Abbhāhatasuttaṃ

<devatā:>

213.⁷ kena ssu 'bbhāhato⁸ loko
kena ssu⁹ parivārito
kena sallena otiṇṇo
kissā¹⁰ dhūmāyito¹¹ sadā ti.

<Bhagavā:>

¹* Vatta (Pathyā)

²B² sutassa vicāraṇā *om.* kiṃ

³Be B²³ kissassu

⁴* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵Be B²³ R S⁴⁵ nandī

⁶L² B²³ vicāraṇā

⁷* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸S¹⁻³ kenassabbhāsato; S⁴ kenassa bhāsato; L¹ kenassabbhāhato;

Sa kenassubbhāgato

⁹S¹⁻⁵ L kenassa

¹⁰So in S¹⁻⁵ L¹; R Se Be Te L² B²³ kissa

¹¹R Be B³ Te dhūpāyito; B² dhuvāyiko

- 214.¹ maccunābbhāhato² loko
 jarāya parivārito
 taṇhāsallena³ otiṇṇo
 icchā dhūmāyito⁴ sadā ti.

67 (I.7.7) Uḍḍitasuttam

<devatā:>

- 215.⁵ kena ssu⁶ uḍḍito loko
 kena ssu parivārito
 kena ssu⁷ pihito loko
 kismim⁸ loko⁹ patiṭṭhito ti.

<Bhagavā:>

- 216.¹⁰ taṇhāya uḍḍito loko
 jarāya parivārito
 maccunā pihito loko¹¹
 dukkhe loko¹² patiṭṭhito ti.

¹ = Thag 448; * Vatta (Pathyā)

² S⁴⁵ Thag maccum' abbhāhato

³ L¹ taṇhāya

⁴ R Bc B³ Te Thag dhūpāyito; B² dupāyiko; L¹ S⁴ dhūmāyiko;

C¹ v.l. dhūmāsito

⁵ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ S⁴ kenassa

⁷ S¹⁻⁵ kenassa

⁸ L kasmim

⁹ L² loke

¹⁰ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹ L² om. loko

¹² S⁴ loke

68 (I.7.8) Pihitasuttaṃ

<devatā:>

217.¹ kena ssu pihito loko
 kismim² loko patitṭhito
 kena ssu uḍḍito loko
 kena ssu parivārito ti.

<Bhagavā:>

218.³ maccunā pihito loko
 dukkhe loko patitṭhito
 taṇhāya uḍḍito loko
 jarāya parivārito ti.

69 (I.7.9) Icchāsuttaṃ

<devatā:>

219.⁴ kena ssu⁵ bajjhatī⁶ loko
 kissa vinayāya muccati
 kissa ssa⁷ vippahānena
 sabbam chindati bandhanan ti.

<Bhagavā:>

220.⁸ icchāya bajjhatī loko
 icchāvinayāya muccati
 icchāya vippahānena

¹* Vatta (Pathyā)

²L² kismi

³* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵S¹⁻⁴ kenassa

⁶So in Be S⁴; others bajjhati here & in next v.

⁷R Tc Be B²³ kissassu; S⁴ kissa

⁸* Vatta (Pathyā)

sabbam chindati bandhanan ti. <41>

70 (I.7.10)

Lokasuttam

<devatā:>

221. ¹ kismim² loko samuppanno
 kismim kubbatī santhavam³
 kissa⁴ loko upādāya
 kismim loko vihaññatī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

222. ⁵ chasu⁶ loko samuppanno
 chasu kubbatī santhavam
 channam eva upādāya
 chasu loko vihaññatī ti.

Addhavaggo Sattamo⁷

tass' uddānam.

Nāmam Cittam ca Tanhāya
 Saññojanañ ca Bandhanā
 Abbhāhat' Uddito Pihito
 Icchā Lokena te dasā ti.

* * *

¹ = Sn 168; * Vatta (Pathyā)

² L¹ B²³ kasmim *here & next*

³ B²³ sandhavam *here & in next v.*

⁴ R kissā; B¹⁻³ kismim

⁵ = Sn 169; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ Se S⁴⁵ C¹ L Sn chassu *in all three places*

⁷ Se S⁵ B³ anva-; Tc L¹ andha-

JHATVĀVAGGO AṬṬHAMO

71 (I.8.1)

Jhatvāsuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā

Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

223.¹ kiṃ su jhatvā² sukhaṃ seti
 kiṃ su jhatvā na socati
 kissa ssa³ ekadhammassa
 vadhaṃ rocesi Gotamā ti.

<Bhagavā:>

224.⁴ kodhaṃ jhatvā sukhaṃ seti
 kodhaṃ jhatvā na socati
 kodhassa visamūlassa
 madhuraggassa devate
 vadhaṃ ariyā pasamsanti
 taṃ hi jhatvā na socatī ti.

72 (I.8.2)

Rathasuttaṃ

<devatā:>

225.⁵ kiṃ su rathassa paññāṇaṃ
 kiṃ su paññāṇaṃ aggino
 kiṃ su ratṭhassa paññāṇaṃ
 kiṃ su paññāṇaṃ itthiyā ti. <42>

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² R Be B²³ chetvā; C¹ Te ghatvā; Netti jhitvā *in all places here & in next v.*

³ B kissassu

⁴ = Netti 145; cf. Ud-v 20.3; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ * Vatta (Pathyā)

<Bhagavā:>

226.¹ dhajo rathassa paññāṇaṃ
 dhūmo paññāṇaṃ aggino
 rājā ratṭhassa paññāṇaṃ
 bhattā paññāṇaṃ itthiyā ti.

73 (I.8.3) Vittasuttaṃ

<devatā:>

227.² kiṃ sū 'dha vittaṃ³ purisassa seṭṭhaṃ
 kiṃ sū⁴ suciṇṇo⁵ sukham āvahāti⁶
 kiṃ sū have sādutaraṃ⁷ rasānaṃ
 kathaṃjīvaṃ⁸ jīvitam āhu seṭṭhan ti.

<Bhagavā:>

228.⁹ saddhīdha¹⁰ vittaṃ purisassa seṭṭhaṃ
 dhammo suciṇṇo¹¹ sukham āvahāti¹²
 saccaṃ have sādutaraṃ¹³ rasānaṃ

¹ = Ja VI 508; * Vatta (Pathyā)

² = Sn 181; * Tutṭhubha

³ S⁴ cittaṃ

⁴ Sn su; Sn v.l. sū *here & next*

⁵ S⁴ sucinnaṃ or sucittaṃ; S⁵ suciṇṇaṃ; Sn suciṇṇaṃ ; Sn v.l. suciṇṇo

⁶ B Sn. v.l. sukhamāvahati; L¹ sukhamāhāti; S⁴ sukhamāvahā

⁷ S¹⁻³ Te Sn. v.l. sādhu-; Pj sādutaran ti atisayena sādun,
 sādutaran ti pi pāṭho

⁸ B¹⁻³ kiṃsujīvaṃ; Te kathaṃ jīvī; L¹ Sn.v.l. kathaṃ jīvi; S⁴
 kathaṃ *om.* jīvaṃ

⁹ = Sn 182; * Tutṭhubha

¹⁰ Sn. v.l. saddh' idha

¹¹ S⁴ sucitto or sucinno

¹² Be Sn.v.l. -āvahati

¹³ B² L¹ S⁴ sādhu-

paññājīviṃ¹ jīvitam āhu setṭhan ti.

74 (I.8.4) Vuṭṭhisuttam

<devatā:>

229.² kiṃ su uppatatam³ setṭham
kiṃ su nipatatam varam⁴
kiṃ su pavajamānānam
kiṃ su pavadatam varan ti.

<aparā devatā:>

230.⁵ bījam⁶ uppatatam setṭham
vuṭṭhi nipatatam varā⁷
gāvo pavajamānānam
putto pavadatam varo ti.

<Bhagavā:>

231.⁸ vijjā uppatatam setṭhā⁹
avijjā nipatatam varā
saṅgho pavajamānānam
buddho pavadatam varo ti.

75 (I.8.5) Bhītasuttam

¹Te -jīvi; L¹ -jīvi

²* Vatta (Pathyā)

³L¹ upatataṃ *here & in next v.*

⁴S⁴ nipatam varam; L¹ nipatataṃ va

⁵* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶B¹ vijam; S²⁻⁴ bījā

⁷S³⁵ varam

⁸* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹S¹⁻⁴ setṭham

<devatā:>

232. ¹ kiṃ sū 'dha bhītā janatā anekā
 maggo c' anekāyatanam pavutto ²
 pucchāmi taṃ Gotama bhūripaṇṇa ³
 kismiṃ t̥hito ⁴ paralokam na bhāye ⁵ ti.

<Bhagavā:>

233. ⁶ vācam ⁷ manañ ca paṇidhāya sammā
 kāyena pāpāni akubbamāno
 bahunnapānam ⁸ gharam āvasanto
 <43> saddho mudū saṃvibhāgī vadaññū
 etesu dhammesu t̥hito catūsu ⁹
 dhamme t̥hito ¹⁰ paralokam na bhāye ti.

76 (I.8.6) Najīratissuttam

<devatā:>

234. ¹¹ kiṃ ¹² jīrati kiṃ na jīrati
 kiṃ ¹³ uppatho ti ¹⁴ vuccati

¹ cf. Ja IV 110; * Tuṭṭhubha

² Be ca nekāyatanap pa-; R C ¹ va nekāyatanam pa-; Te va nekāyatanap pa-; Ja v.ll. -yatānam pa-, -kāyanam pa-

³ S⁴ -paṇṇo; cf. Ja pucchāmi taṃ yakkha mahānubhāva

⁴ Ja katthaṭṭhito

⁵ S⁴ hāye; S⁵ bhāse

⁶ cf. Ja IV 110; * Tuṭṭhubha

⁷ S⁴ vātam

⁸ R Be Se S⁵ bahvanna-; S⁴ bavahanna-; Ja C ¹ bavhanna-

⁹ cf. Ja saṅgāhako sakhilo saṇhavāco

¹⁰ R S⁴ om. dhamme t̥hito; Ja etthaṭṭhito

¹¹ * Vatta a)? bcdef) Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

¹² S Te ad. su

¹³ S Te L¹ Be ad. su

¹⁴ S⁴⁵ om. ti

- kiṃ su dhammānaṃ paripantho¹
 kiṃ su rattindivakkhaya²
 kiṃ malaṃ brahmacariyassa
 kiṃ sinānaṃ anodakaṃ.³
 235.⁴ kati lokasmiṃ⁵ chiddāni
 yattha cittaṃ na⁶ tiṭṭhati
 bhavantam⁷ puttum āgama⁸
 kathaṃ jānemu taṃ mayan ti.

<Bhagavā:>

- 236.⁹ rūpaṃ jīrati maccānaṃ
 nāmagottaṃ na jīrati
 rāgo uppatho ti¹⁰ vuccati
 lobho¹¹ dhammānaṃ paripantho¹²
 vayo rattindivakkhaya.¹³
 237.¹⁴ itthi¹⁵ malaṃ brahmacariyassa
 etthāyaṃ sajjate¹⁶ pajā
 tapo ca brahmacariyañ ca
 taṃ sinānaṃ anodakaṃ.

¹ B¹⁻³ paribandho

² B¹⁻³ L¹ rattidiva-

³ L¹ -anodakanti

⁴* Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

⁵ Te lokasmi

⁶ S¹⁴ cittena or citte na

⁷ So in L¹ R B²³; others bhagavantam

⁸ L¹ -āgamu

⁹* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

¹⁰ S⁴⁵ rāgo uppatho; L¹ rāgo upatho ti

¹¹ L¹ lābho

¹² B¹⁻³ paribandho

¹³ B²³ rattidiva-

¹⁴* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁵ Se Be Te itthi

¹⁶ S²⁻⁴ sajjato

238. ¹ cha<su> lokasmim chiddāni ²
yattha cittam³ na tiṭṭhati
ālassaṇ ca⁴ pamādo ca
anuttānam asaṇyamo⁵
niddā tandi⁶ ca te chidde
sabbaso tam⁷ vivajjaye ti.

77 (I.8.7) Issariyasuttam

<devatā:>

239. ⁸ kim su issariyam loke
kim su bhaṇḍānam uttamam⁹
kim su satthamalam¹⁰ loke
kim su lokasmim abbudam.¹¹
240. ¹² kim su harantam¹³ vārenti
haranto¹⁴ pana ko piyo
kim su punappunāyantam¹⁵
abhinandanti paṇḍitā ti.

¹* Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

²Te L¹ B² cha lokasmi chiddāni; B¹² chinde lokasmim cha chiddāni

³Be B² vittam

⁴B Te ālasyaṇca

⁵L¹ anuttāna asaṇyamo

⁶R Be Te tandi

⁷L¹ B² nam

⁸* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹S⁴ bhaccānam-

¹⁰S³ satthāmalam; Sa satthamalā; B¹³ S⁴ sattamalam

¹¹Sa abbudā

¹²* Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

¹³S²⁻⁴ harentam

¹⁴S²³ harento; B¹⁻³ L¹ haranto vā

¹⁵R L¹ punappanāyantam

<Bhagavā:>

241. ¹ vaso² issariyaṃ loke
 itthi bhaṇḍānaṃ uttamaṃ³
 kodho satthamaṃ⁴ loke
 corā lokasmim abbudā.⁵
242. ⁶ coraṃ harantaṃ⁷ vārenti
 haranto⁸ samaṇo piyo⁹
 samaṇaṃ punappunāyantaṃ
 abhinandanti paṇḍitā ti. <44>

78 (I.8.8) Kāmasuttaṃ

<devatā:>

243. ¹⁰ kim atthakāmo na dade
 kiṃ macco na pariccaje
 kiṃ su muñceyya¹¹ kalyāṇaṃ¹²
 pāpikaṇ ca na¹³ mocaye ti.

<Bhagavā:>

244. ¹⁴ attānaṃ na dade¹⁵ poso

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² S¹⁻⁵ vayo

³ S¹⁻⁴ bhaccānaṃ-

⁴ B² S⁴ satta-

⁵ C¹ Se abbudaṃ

⁶ cf. Ud-v 10.11; * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

⁷ S¹⁻⁴ coraṃ harante; S⁵ corā harantaṃ

⁸ S²³ harento

⁹ Sa piyeṃ

¹⁰ * Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

¹¹ R Te B²³ S⁴⁵ mucceyya; L¹ muñceyyaṃ

¹² S¹⁻⁴ kalyāṇi; C¹ S⁵ kalyāṇiṃ

¹³ Be B¹² pāpikaṃ na ca; R S⁴ pāpiyaṇ ca na

¹⁴ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁵ B² attānaṃ dadade

attānaṃ na pariccaje
vācaṃ muñceyya¹ kalyāṇaṃ²
pāpikañ³ ca na mocaye ti.

79 (I.8.9) Pātheyyasuttaṃ

<devatā:>

245.⁴ kiṃ su bandhati pātheyyaṃ
kiṃ su bhogaṇaṃ āsaya⁵
kiṃ⁶ naraṃ parikassati⁷
kiṃ su lokasmi'⁸ dujjahaṃ
kismiṃ⁹ baddhā puthū sattā¹⁰
pāsenā sakunī yathā ti.

<Bhagavā:>

246.¹¹ saddhā bandhati pātheyyaṃ¹²
siri¹³ bhogaṇaṃ āsaya
icchā naraṃ parikassati¹⁴
icchā lokasmi' dujjahā
icchābaddhā puthū sattā

¹ B²³ mucceyya

² R S⁴⁵ C¹ kalyāṇiṃ

³ S¹⁻⁵ pāpiyañ-; L¹ pāpakañ-

⁴ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ S⁴ -āsaso here & in next v.

⁶ So in B²; others kimsu

⁷ S¹⁻⁴ parikaḍḍhati; C² parikassati/ parikaḍḍhati

⁸ So in Te Be; others lokasmiṃ

⁹ S⁵ kimsu; S⁴ om. kimsu or kismiṃ

¹⁰ So in Be B² Te L¹; others puthu- here & in next v.

¹¹ cf. Ud-v 10.11a; * Vatta

¹² S⁴ pātheyyā

¹³ B¹⁻³ sirī; Be L¹ C¹ sirī

¹⁴ S⁴ parikaḍḍhati

pāsenā sakunī yathā ti.

80 (I.8.10) Pajjotasuttaṃ

<devatā:>

- 247.¹ kiṃ su lokasmiṃ² pajjoto
 kiṃ su lokasmi'³ jāgaro
 kiṃ su⁴ kamme sajjivānaṃ
 kiṃ assa⁵ iriyāpatho.
 248.⁶ kiṃ su⁷ alasaṃ analasañ ca⁸
 mātā puttā va posati
 kiṃ bhūtā upajīvanti⁹
 ye paṇā pathaviṃsitā¹⁰ ti.

<Bhagavā:>

- 249.¹¹ paññā lokasmiṃ¹² pajjoto
 sati lokasmi'¹³ jāgaro
 gāvo kamme¹⁴ sajjivānaṃ

¹* Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

²Be Te lokasmi

³So in Be Te L¹; others lokasmiṃ

⁴L¹ B² kisu

⁵S¹⁻⁴ Te kiṃsu cassa; L¹ kissassa

⁶* Vatta (Vipulā 5?+Pathyā)

⁷B² kiṃ om. su

⁸B¹⁻³ ālasyānālasyaṃ ca; L¹ ālassaṃ analasaṃ ca; S⁴ alasa
 analasañ ca; S² alasaṃ nalasañ ca

⁹Se kiṃsu bhūtūpa-; S⁴ kiṃsu bhūto upa-; R B³ kiṃsu bhūtā upa-

¹⁰B¹⁻³ pathaviṃsitā; L¹ pathaviṃsitā; Be pathavissitā; R pathaviṃsitā

¹¹* Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

¹²Be Te L¹ lokasmi

¹³So in Te L¹ Be B²; others lokasmiṃ

¹⁴L¹ sakamme

- sīt' assa¹ iriyāpatho.²
 250.³ vuṭṭhi alasaṃ analasañ ca⁴
 mātā puttā va⁵ posati
 vuṭṭhiṃ bhūtūpajīvanti⁶
 ye pāṇā paṭhavimṣitā⁷ ti.

81 (I.8.11) Araṇasuttaṃ

<devatā:>

- 251.⁸ ke sū 'dha⁹ araṇā loke
 kesāṃ vusitaṃ na nassati
 ke icchaṃ¹⁰ parijānanti¹¹
 kesāṃ bhojissiyaṃ¹² sadā. <45>
 252.¹³ kiṃ su mātā pitā bhātā
 vandanti naṃ patitṭhitaṃ
 kiṃ sū 'dha¹⁴ jātihīnaṃ¹⁵

¹L¹ B¹² S² sitassa (C¹ glosses sītaṃ assa)

²S⁴ iriyāpathāti

³* Vatta (pathyā)

⁴B¹⁻³ vuṭṭhiṃ ālasyānālasyaṃ

⁵S⁴ puttañca

⁶So in Se; Be B² Te S⁵ vuṭṭhiṃ bhūtā upa-; R L¹ S⁴ B³ vuṭṭhi
bhūtā upa-

⁷R pathavimṣitā; Be pathavissitā; B²³ pathavīsītā; L¹ pathavisitā

⁸* Vatta (pathyā)

⁹R B³ S⁵ kesudha

¹⁰So in B²; R Se Be Te L¹ B³ S⁵ kedha icchaṃ; S¹
kedhammacchaṃ; S³ kedhammacchā; S⁴ kedhamacchaṃ

¹¹S⁵ parijānāti

¹²R Te B²³ S⁴ bhojisiyaṃ; L¹ bhojīsiyaṃ

¹³* Vatta (pathyā)

¹⁴So in Sa L¹; R Se Be Te B²³ kiṃsu idha; S¹²⁴ kaṃsudha; S⁵
kaṃsūdha; S³ kiṃsudha

¹⁵B³ jātihīnaṃ

abhivādentī khattiyā ti.

<Bhagavā:>

253. ¹ samaṇidha ² araṇā loke
samaṇānaṃ vusitaṃ na nassati ³
samaṇā icchaṃ ⁴ pariṇānanti
samaṇānaṃ bhojissiyaṃ ⁵ sadā.

254. ⁶ samaṇānaṃ mātā pitā bhātā
vandanti naṃ paṭiṭṭhitaṃ ⁷
samaṇidha ⁸ jātihiṇaṃ ⁹
abhivādentī khattiyā ti.

Jhātāvaggo Aṭṭhamo

tass' uddānaṃ.

Jhātā Rathaṇ ca Vittaṇ ca ¹⁰

Vutṭhi Bhītā Na Jīrati

Issaraṃ Kāma ¹¹ Pātheyyaṃ

Pajjoto Araṇena cā ti.

DEVATĀ SAṂYUTTAM SAMATTAM

* * *

¹ * Vatta (pathyā)

² B²³ samaṇidha

³ S⁴ nassanti

⁴ S¹²⁴ L¹ icchā

⁵ R Te L¹ B²³ S⁴ bhojissiyaṃ

⁶ * Vatta

⁷ S⁴⁵ paṭiṭṭhitā

⁸ B¹³ C¹² S²³ samaṇ' idha (C¹ samaṇ'idhā ti, samaṇaṃ idha)

⁹ S⁴ B²³ jātihiṇaṃ

¹⁰ Sa cittaṇca

¹¹ R B²³ kāmaṃ

DEVAPUTTASAM̐YUTTAM̐

SURIYAVAGGO PAṬHAMO

82 (II.1.1)

Paṭhama Kassapasuttam̐

evam me sutam̐. ekam̐ samayaṃ Bhagavā
Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jētavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha
kho Kassapo devaputto abhikkantāya rattiya
abhikkantavaṇṇo¹ kevalakappam̐ Jētavanam̐ obhāsetvā yena
Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam̐
abhivādetvā ekam̐ antam̐ aṭṭhāsi.

ekam̐ antam̐ ṭhito² kho Kassapo devaputto
Bhagavantam̐ etad avoca: bhikkhum̐ Bhagavā pakāseti³ no ca
bhikkhuno anusāsanin ti.⁴

<Bhagavā:> tena hi Kassapa taññ ev' ettha paṭibhātū ti.

<Kassapo:>

255.⁵ subhāsitassa sikkhetha⁶
samaṇūpāsanassa⁷ ca
ekāsanassa ca raho⁸
cittavūpasamassa cā ti.

¹ S⁴⁵ L¹ -vaṇṇā here & further

² S¹⁻⁴ ṭhitā

³ C¹ pakāsesi

⁴ So in C¹ (against all MSS, anusāsanti ti) Se S⁴; R Te Be B²³ S⁵
anusāsan ti; S¹² anusāsinin ti; L¹ anusāsati ti

⁵ = Thag 239; cf. Ud-v 23.1; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 1)

⁶ S³ bhikkhetha

⁷ Thag R Te Sa B²³ C¹ samaṇ' u-; S⁴⁵ saman' u-

⁸ B³ ratho

idam avoca Kassapo devaputto. samanunño satthā
ahosi. atha kho Kassapo devaputto samanunño me satthā ti
Bhagavantam abhivādetvā¹ padakkhiṇam katvā tatth' ev'
antaradhāyī ti.

83 (II.1.2)

Dutiya Kassapasuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyam ārame. atha kho Kassapo devaputto
Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhāsi.

ekam antam ṭhito kho Kassapo devaputto Bhagavato
santike imaṃ gātham abhāsi:

256.² bhikkhū³ siyā jhāyī⁴ vimuttacitto
ākaṅkhe ce⁵ hadayassānupattim⁶
lokassa ñatvā udayabbayaṇ ca⁷
sucetaso asito⁸ tadānisamsa ti. <47>

84 (II.1.3)

Māghasuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyam ārame. atha kho Māgho devaputto
abhikkantāya rattiya abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappam
Jetavanam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhāsi.

¹R B³ vanditvā; B² vandetvā

²cf. Ud-v 12.19c; * Tuṭṭhubha

³So in Sa; others bhikkhu

⁴R Sc S⁵ Be B²³ L¹ jhāyī

⁵B² ākaṅkham ce; R S⁴⁵ ākaṅkhe ca

⁶L¹ hadayassānuppatti; R Se Be Te hadayassā-; B³ hadayasā-; C¹
hadayass' a-

⁷S¹⁻⁵ udayavyayaṇ ca

⁸C¹² B¹ S⁵ Se Be Te anissito; B²³ anisito

ekam antaṃ t̥hito¹ kho Māgho devaputto
Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

257.² kiṃ su jhatvā³ sukhaṃ seti
kiṃ su jhatvā na socati
kissa ssa⁴ ekadhammassa
vadhaṃ rocesi Gotamā ti.

<Bhagavā:>

258.⁵ kodhaṃ jhatvā sukhaṃ seti
kodhaṃ jhatvā na socati
kodhassa visamūlassa
madhuraggassa Vatrabhū
vadhaṃ ariyā paṣaṃsanti
taṃ hi jhatvā na socatī ti.

85 (II.1.4)

Māgadhasuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ t̥hito⁶ kho Māgadho⁷
devaputto Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

259.⁸ kati⁹ lokasmim¹⁰ pajjotā¹¹
yehi loko¹² pakāṣati¹³

¹ S²⁻⁴ t̥hitā

² * Vatta (Pathyā)

³ R Be B²³ chetvā *all places here & in next v.*

⁴ Be B² kissassu

⁵ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ S⁴ t̥hitā

⁷ S¹⁻³⁵ māgho; S⁴ mājhe

⁸ * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

⁹ B² katī

¹⁰ Te lokasmi

¹¹ L¹ pajotā

¹² B² loke

¹³ Sa pabhāṣati

bhavantam¹ puttum āgama
katham jānemu tam mayan ti.

<Bhagavā:>

260 ² cattāro loke pajjotā³
pañcam' ettha na vijjati
divā tapati ādicco
rattim ābhāti candimā.

261. ⁴ atha aggī divārattim
tattha tattha pakāsati⁵
Sambuddho tapatam seṭṭho
esā ābhā anuttarā ti.

86 (II.1.5) Dāmalisuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyam ārāme. atha kho Dāmali⁶ devaputto
abhikkantāya rattiya abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappam
Jetavanam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhāsi.

ekam antam t̥hito kho Dāmali⁷ devaputto Bhagavato
santike imam gātham abhāsi:

262. ⁸ karaṇīyam etaṃ⁹ brāhmaṇena¹⁰
padhānam akilāsunā¹¹

¹ S¹⁻³⁵ Se Te bhagavantam

² * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

³ So in R Se Be Te B²³; S⁴⁵ lokapajjotā; L¹ loke pajotā

⁴ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ Sa pabhāsati

⁶ S¹⁻⁵ dāmalo; L¹ sa dāmali

⁷ S⁴⁵ dāmalo

⁸ * Vatta (Vipulā 4+Pathyā)

⁹ R B²³ -ettha

¹⁰ B² brahmaṇena

¹¹ L¹ sakilāsunā

- kāmānaṃ vippahānena na ¹
 ten' āsiṃsate² bhavan ti.
 263. ³ natthi kiccaṃ brāhmaṇassa⁴
 - Dāmalī ti⁵ Bhagavā
 katakicco hi⁶ brāhmaṇo.
 yāva na gādhaṃ labhati nadīsu⁷ <48>
 āyūhati sabbagattchi jantu⁸
 gādhañ ca⁹ laddhāna thale ṭhito so¹⁰
 n' āyūhati¹¹ pāragato hi so ti.¹²
 264. ¹³ esūpamā¹⁴ Dāmali brāhmaṇassa¹⁵
 khīṇāsavassa nipakassa jhāyino
 pappuyya jāti maraṇassa¹⁶ antaṃ
 n' āyūhati pāragato¹⁷ hi so ti.¹⁸

¹ L¹ S⁴ om. na

² Be B²³ tenāsīsate; L¹ tenāsisate

³* ab) Vatta (Vipulā 4), cdef) Tuṭṭhubha

⁴ S¹²⁴ brāhmaṇa natthi kiccassa; S⁵ brāhmaṇa natthi kiccappa; S³
 brāhmaṇa natthi kissa

⁵ B¹⁻³ ad. ca

⁶ B² om. hi

⁷ S¹⁻⁵ nadesu or tadesu

⁸ L¹ B³ gattebhijjantu; B² gattebhijantu

⁹ S⁴⁵ om. ca

¹⁰ Sa Be yo

¹¹ Be B² n' āyūhati here & in next v.

¹² Be -gato hi so va; L¹ -gato pi hoti; S⁵ -gato hi bhoti; S⁴ -gato
 bhi; S¹ -gato bhihoti; S²³ -gato hi

¹³* Tuṭṭhubha

¹⁴ S¹⁻⁴ sūpamā; Sa yesūpamā

¹⁵ B² brahmaṇassa

¹⁶ L¹ sappuyya jāti araṇassa

¹⁷ S⁴ pāpagato

¹⁸ S¹⁻³ hi hohī ti; Te L¹ hi hotī ti; S⁵ hi bhoti; S⁴ hi hoti

87 (II.1.6) Kāmadāsuttam

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ t̥hito kho Kāmado
devaputto Bhagavantaṃ etaḍ avoca: dukkaraṃ Bhagavā
sudukkaraṃ¹ Bhagavā ti.

265.² dukkaraṃ vā pi³ karonti

- Kāmadā ti Bhagavā.

sekhā⁴ sīlasamāhitā t̥hitattā

anagāriyupetassa

tuṭṭhi hoti sukhāvahā ti.

<Kāmado:> dullabhā Bhagavā yad idaṃ tuṭṭhī ti.

266.⁵ dullabhaṃ vā pi labhanti

- Kāmadā ti Bhagavā

cittavūpasame⁶ ratā

yesaṃ divā ca ratto ca

bhāvanāya rato mano ti.

<Kāmado:> dussamādaṃ⁷ Bhagavā yad idaṃ cittaṃ ti.

267.⁸ dussamādaṃ vā pi samādahanti

- Kāmadā ti Bhagavā

indriyūpasame⁹ ratā

te chetvā¹⁰ maccuno jālaṃ

ariyā gacchanti Kāmadā ti.

<Kāmado:> duggamo Bhagavā visamo maggo ti.

¹L¹ om. bhagavā sudukkaraṃ

²= c) Sn 700a; * a) Vatta (Vipulā 5), b) Tuṭṭhubha, cd) Vatta (Pathyā)

³S⁴⁵ om. pi

⁴R S⁴ Te sekha-

⁵* Vatta (Vipulā 5+Pathyā)

⁶L¹ cittajuvūpasame

⁷B² dussamādaṃ; B³ dusamādaṃ

⁸* a) Jagatī?, bcd) Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹B²³ indriyupasame

¹⁰L¹ jhatvā

<Bhagavā:>

268. ¹ duggame visame vā pi
 ariyā gacchanti Kāmada²
 anariyā visame magge
 papatanti avamsirā³
 ariyānaṃ samo maggo
 ariyā hi visame samā ti. ⁴

88 (II.1.7)

Pañcālacaṇḍasuttam

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ t̥hito kho
 Pañcālacaṇḍo⁵ devaputto Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ
 abhāsi:

269. ⁶ sambādhe⁷ vata okāsaṃ
 avindi bhūrimedhaso⁸
 yo jhānaṃ abudhā buddho⁹
 paṭilīnanisabho¹⁰ munī ti.
 270. ¹¹ sambādhe vā pi vindanti ¹²
 - Pañcālacaṇḍā¹³ ti Bhagavā

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² L¹ S⁴⁵ kāmada

³ L¹ avamsinā

⁴ L¹ samaradanti

⁵ B² -cando

⁶ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ S⁴ sabbā ye

⁸ L¹ -mevaso

⁹ So in Se; R Te Be B² -m abuddhi buddho; L¹ -ṃ madhuvī
 buddho; S⁴ -ṃ buddhaṃ buddho; S⁵ -m abujjhi buddho; S¹ -ṃ
 buddhābuddho; S² -ṃ buddho buddho; S³ -m abuddhābuddho

¹⁰ L¹ S⁴ patilīnanisabho; S⁵ patilīnanibho

¹¹ = b) Sn 186b; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹² Te L¹ B²³ sambādhe pi ca tiṭṭhanti

¹³ B² -candā

dhammaṃ¹ nibbānapattiyā
 ye satim paccalatthaṃsu²
 sammā te³ susamāhitā ti. <49>

89 (II.1.8) Tāyanasuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. atha kho⁴ Tāyano devaputto
 purāṇatitthakaro abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo
 kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten'
 upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhāgavantam abhivādetvā ekam
 antaṃ aṭṭhāsi.

ekam antaṃ ṭhito kho so⁵ Tāyano devaputto
 Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi:

271.⁶ chinda sotaṃ parakkamma⁷
 kāme⁸ panuda brāhmaṇa
 na ppahāya muni⁹ kāme
 n' ekattam upapajjati.¹⁰

272.¹¹ kayirā ce¹² kayirāth' enaṃ¹³
 daḥham enaṃ parakkame

¹ B¹⁻³ dhammā; S⁴ dhamma

² C¹ B¹⁻³ S⁵ L¹ -laddhaṃsu; Se -latthumṃsu

³ S²⁻⁴ sammate

⁴ S¹²⁴ ad. yā

⁵ So in L¹; others om. so

⁶ = ab) Dhṛp 383ab; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ B² C¹ parakkama

⁸ L¹ kāmesu

⁹ R Te L¹ B²³ S⁴⁵ muni

¹⁰ S¹⁻⁵ om. na & read ekattam- or ekantam-

¹¹ = Dhṛp 313; cf. Ud-v 11.2; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹² R Dhṛp S⁴ kayirañ ce; L¹ kayirathe; B² kariyā ce

¹³ R S⁴ kayirathenaṃ; B¹ kariyāthenaṃ; L¹ S⁵ kayiracenaṃ; B²
 kariyāvenaṃ

- sithilo¹ hi paribbājo²
 bhiyyo ākirate rajam.
 273.³ akataṃ dukkataṃ⁴ seyyo
 pacchā tapati⁵ dukkataṃ
 katañ ca sukataṃ⁶ seyyo
 yaṃ katvā nānutappati.
 274.⁷ kuso yathā duggahito⁸
 hattham evānukantati
 sāmāññaṃ dupparāmatṭhaṃ
 nirayāyūpakaddhati.⁹
 275.¹⁰ yaṃ kiñci sithilaṃ¹¹ kammaṃ
 saṅkiliṭṭhañ ca yaṃ vataṃ
 saṅkassaraṃ brahmacariyaṃ¹²
 na taṃ hoti mahapphalan ti.
 idam avoca Tāyano devaputto. idam vatvā
 Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā¹³ tatth' ev'
 antaradhāyī ti.

atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyā accayena bhikkhū
 āmantesi: imaṃ bhikkhave rattiṃ Tāyano nāma devaputto
 purāṇatitthakaro abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo¹⁴

¹S¹²⁴ Dhp saṭhilo; S³ saṭṭhilo

²B² paribbajo

³= Dhp 314; cf. Ud-v 29.41ab, 29.42ab; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴B Te L¹ dukkataṃ *here & next*

⁵B¹⁻³ Te tappati

⁶B¹ sukataṃ; L¹ sukkataṃ; S⁴ suttaṃ

⁷= Dhp 311; cf. Ud-v 11.4; * Vatta (Vipulā 4+Pathyā)

⁸So in R S⁵; others -gahito

⁹S¹⁻⁴ nirayāya upa-; L¹ nirayoyupa-; B² Dhp nirayāy' upa-

¹⁰= Dhp 312; Thag 277; cf. Ud-v 11.3; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 4)

¹¹S⁴ saṭṭhilaṃ; Dhp saṭhilaṃ

¹²C¹ ādibrahmacariyakā ti

¹³B² om. padakkhiṇaṃ katvā

¹⁴S¹⁻⁵ -vaṇṇā

kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yen' āhaṃ ten'
upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ
atthāsi.

ekam antaṃ t̥hito kho bhikkhave Tāyano devaputto
mama santike imā gāthāyo¹ abhāsi:

276. chinda sotaṃ parakkamma
kāme panuda brāhmaṇa
na ppahāya munī kāme
n' ekattaṃ upapajjati.

277. kayirā ce kayirāth' enaṃ
daḥham enaṃ parakkame

<50> sithilo hi paribbājo
bhiyyo ākirate rajaṃ.

278. akataṃ dukkataṃ seyyo
pacchā tapati dukkataṃ
katañ ca sukataṃ seyyo
yaṃ katvā nānutappati.

279. kuso yathā duggahīto
hattham evānukantati
sāmaññaṃ dupparāmaṭṭhaṃ
nirayāyūpakaddhati.

280. yaṃ kiñci sithilaṃ kammaṃ
saṅkiliṭṭhañ ca yaṃ vataṃ
saṅkassaraṃ brahmacariyaṃ
na taṃ hoti mahapphalan ti.

idaṃ avoca bhikkhave Tāyano devaputto. idaṃ vatvā
maṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyi.

uggaṇhātha bhikkhave Tāyanagāthā. pariyāpuṇātha

¹ B² gāthā

bhikkhave Tāyanagāthā. dhāretha bhikkhave Tāyanagāthā.
atthasaṃhitā¹ bhikkhave Tāyanagāthā ādibrahmacariyikā ti.²

90 (II.1.9) Candimasuttam

Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. tena kho pana samayena
Candimā devaputto Rāhunā asurindena gahito hoti.

atha kho Candimā devaputto Bhagavantam
anussaramāno tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gātham abhāsi:

281.³ namo te buddhavīr' atthu⁴
vipparamutto 'si sabbadhi⁵
sambādhapaṭippanno 'smi⁶
tassa me saraṇam bhavā ti.

atha kho Bhagavā Candimaṃ devaputtam ārabha
Rāhum asurindam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

282.⁷ tathāgataṃ arahantaṃ
Candimā saraṇam gato
Rāhu candaṃ pamuñcassu⁸
buddhā lokānukampakā ti.

atha kho Rāhu asurindo Candimaṃ devaputtam
muñcivā taramānarūpo yena Vepacitti asurindo ten'
upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā saṃviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto ekam
antaṃ atthāsi.

¹S⁵ -saṃhitāya

²L¹ om. ādi & has brahmacariyikā ti; Te B² ādibrahmacariyakā ti

³* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴B² vīratthum; B³ viratthu

⁵S⁴⁵ sabbadhī

⁶S⁵ -smim

⁷* Vatta (Vipulā 5+Pathyā)

⁸B² pamuccassu

ekam antaṃ ṭhitā kho Rāhuṃ¹ asurindaṃ Vepacitti
asurindo gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

283.² kin nu³ santaramāno va
Rāhu candaṃ pamuñcasi
saṃviggārūpo āgāmma
kin nu bhīto va tiṭṭhasī ti.

<Rāhu asurindo:>

284.⁴ sattadhā me phale muddhā
jīvanto na sukhaṃ labhe
buddhagāthābhigītomi⁵
no ce muñceyya⁶ Candimaṇ ti. <51>

91 (II.1.10) Suriyasuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. tena kho pana samayena Suriyo⁷
devaputto Rāhunā asurindena⁸ gahito hoti.

atha kho Suriyo devaputto Bhagavantā
anussaramāno tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthāṃ abhāsi:

285.⁹ namo te Buddhavīr' atthu
vipparamutto 'si sabbadhi
sambādhapaṭipanno 'smi
tassa me saraṇaṃ bhavā ti.

¹S⁴ ṭhitā kho Rāhu om. ekamantaṃ atṭhāsi

²= a) Ja III 156, VI 12; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

³Be B²³ kimnu *here & further*

⁴* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵R -gāthābhihitomi; B³ -gāthābhibhitomi; S⁴ -gāthābhipītomhi

⁶L¹ noñceyya

⁷Be B²³ sūriy- *here & further*

⁸B³ asūri- *here & further*

⁹* Vatta (Pathyā)

atha kho Bhagavā Suriyaṃ devaputtaṃ ārabha
Rāhuṃ¹ asurindaṃ gāthāhi² ajjhabhāsi:

286.³ tathāgataṃ arahantaṃ

suriyo saraṇaṃ gato

Rāhu suriyaṃ pamuñcassu⁴

buddhā lokānukampakā.⁵

287.⁶ yo andhakāre tamasi⁷ pabhaṅkaro⁸

verocano⁹ maṇḍali¹⁰ uggatejo

mā Rāhu gili caraṃ antalikkhe¹¹

pajaṃ mamaṃ¹² Rāhu pamuñca¹³ sūriyaṃ ti.¹⁴

atha kho Rāhu asurindo Suriyaṃ devaputtaṃ
muñcivā taramānarūpo yena Vepacitti asurindo ten'
upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā saṃviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto ekam
antaṃ aṭṭhāsi.

ekam antaṃ ṭhitaṃ¹⁵ kho Rāhuṃ asurindaṃ
Vepacitti asurindo gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

288.¹⁶ kin nu santaramāno va

Rāhu suriyaṃ pamuñcasi

saṃviggārūpo āgamma

¹S⁴ rāhu

²R Te S⁴ B²³ gāthāya

³* Vatta (Vipulā 5+Pathyā)

⁴R B³ rāhu pamuñca suriyaṃ

⁵R B³ Se S⁴ ad. ti

⁶* ad) Jagatī, bc) Tuṭṭhubha

⁷R Be B³ tamasi

⁸B¹ pabhākaro

⁹L¹ verocamāno

¹⁰Te L¹ S⁴ B³ maṇḍali

¹¹Te Be B² caraṃ anta-

¹²R Se S⁴⁵ Te mama; C¹ mamā ti

¹³L¹ om. pamuñca

¹⁴R Te L¹ S⁵ suriyaṃ ti (sūriyaṃ for suriyaṃm.c.)

¹⁵S⁴ ṭhitā

¹⁶* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

kin nu bhīto va tiṭṭhasī ti.

<Rāhu asurindo:>

289. ¹ sattadhā me phale muddhā
jīvanto na sukhaṃ labhe
buddhagāthābhigītomhi²
no ce muñceyya sūriyan ti.³

Suriyavaggo Paṭhamo⁴

tass' uddānaṃ.

dve Kassapā ca Māgho ca
Māgadho Dāmali Kāmado
Pañcālacaṇḍo Tāyano
Canda Suriyena⁵ te dasā ti.

* * *

ANĀTHAPIṆḌIKAVAGGO DUTIYO

92 (II.2.1) Candimasasuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ ārāme. atha kho Candimaso⁶ devaputto
abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo⁷ kevalakappaṃ
Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena <52> Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ aṭṭhāsi.

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² R -gāthābhihitomhi; B³ -gāthābhibhitomhi

³ Te R suriyan ti; (sūriyaṃ m.c.)

⁴ So in Se; others pathamo vaggo or paṭhamo vaggo

⁵ So in S⁴⁵; L¹ candi suri-; others candima suri-

⁶ B² candimāso

⁷ S⁴⁵ vaṇṇā

ekam antaṃ ʈhito kho Candimaso devaputto
Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

290. ¹ te hi sotthiṃ² gamissanti
kacche vā makase³ magā
jhānāni upasampajja
ekodi⁴ nipakā satā ti.

<Bhagavā:>

291. ⁵ te hi pāraṃ gamissanti
chetvā jālaṃ va⁶ ambujo
jhānāni upasampajja
appamattā⁷ raṇaṇjahā ti.

93 (II.2.2) Veṇhusuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ. ekam antaṃ ʈhito kho Veṇhu⁸
devaputto Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

292. ⁹ sukhitā vata te¹⁰ manujā
sugataṃ payirupāsiya
yuṇja¹¹ Gotamasāsane
appamattānusikkhare ti.

¹* Vatta (Pathyā)

²B² S⁴ sotthi

³S¹⁻⁵ kaccheva amakase

⁴Se L¹ ekodī

⁵* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶S¹⁻⁴ Te jālaṇ ca

⁷B² apamattā

⁸So in C¹ B² Se S⁵; R Be B³ Te L¹ veṇḍu; S²³ veṇṇu; S¹⁴
vennu; C² veṇḍo

⁹* Vatta

¹⁰R Be B²³ sukhitā va te

¹¹Se Be yuṇjaṃ; S¹⁻⁴ yajja; S⁵ sajja; Sa yujja

293. ¹ ye me vutte ² satthipade ³
 - Venhū ⁴ ti Bhagavā
 anusikkhanti jhāyino
 kāle te appamajjantā
 na maccuvasagā ⁵ siyun ti.

94 (II.2.3) Dīghalaṭṭhisuttaṃ

evam me suttaṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane kalandakanivāpe. atha kho Dīghalaṭṭhi devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo ⁶ kevalakappaṃ Veluvanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekaṃ antaṃ aṭṭhāsi.

ekaṃ antaṃ tṭhito kho Dīghalaṭṭhi devaputto Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi: ⁷

294. ⁸ bhikkhū siyā jhāyi vimuttacitto ⁹
 ākaṅkhe ¹⁰ ce ¹¹ hadayassānupattim ¹²
 lokassa ñatvā udayabbayaṇ ¹³ ca

¹ * Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

² So in Tc; others pavutte

³ B¹⁻³ siṭṭhipade; Be satṭhipade

⁴ So in B²; R Be B³ Te L¹ venḍū; Se venho; S⁴ venṇū; S⁵ vennū

⁵ R B³ maccuvasaṅgā; S¹²⁴ maccavasagā

⁶ S¹⁻⁵ vaṇṇā

⁷ S bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi

⁸ * Tuṭṭhubha

⁹ S¹⁻⁴ vipṇamuttacitto

¹⁰ B² ākaṅkha

¹¹ S¹⁻⁵ om. ce

¹² L¹ -patti

¹³ S⁴⁵ udayavyayaṇ

sucetaso¹ asito² tadānisamso³ ti.

95 (II.2.4)

Nandanasuttam

Sāvatthiyaṃ. ekam antaṃ t̥hito kho Nandano
devaputto Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

295.⁴ pucchāmi taṃ Gotama bhūripaṇṇa⁵
anāvaṭaṃ⁶ bhagavato ñāṇadassanaṃ
<53> kathaṃvidhaṃ sīlavantaṃ vadanti
kathaṃvidhaṃ paṇṇavantaṃ⁷ vadanti
kathaṃvidho⁸ dukkham aticca iriyati⁹
kathaṃvidhaṃ devatā pūjayantī ti.¹⁰

<Bhagavā:>

296.¹¹ yo sīlavā paṇṇavā bhāvitatto
samāhito jhānarato¹² satīmā
sabb' assa sokā vigatā pahīnā¹³
khīṇāsavo antimadehadhārī.¹⁴
297.¹⁵ tathāvidhaṃ sīlavantaṃ vadanti

¹ L¹ sucetasā

² Se Be Te B² anissito

³ L¹ tadānupassī; S⁵ tadānisamsī; S⁴ tadānisamsa

⁴* acdf) Tuṭṭhubha bc) Jagatī

⁵ R -paṇṇam

⁶ C² -vaṭṭam

⁷ R B² S⁴ paṇṇā-

⁸ R B²³ vidham

⁹ Se S³⁴ L¹ iriyati

¹⁰ S²⁻⁵ om. ti

¹¹* Tuṭṭhubha

¹² S¹⁻⁵ jhānapatī

¹³ B¹⁻³ pahinnā; Se S⁵ pahīṇā

¹⁴ S¹⁻⁵ hantima

¹⁵* abd) Tuṭṭhubha, c) Jagatī

tathāvidhaṃ paññavantam¹ vadanti²
 tathāvidho dukkham aticca iriyati³
 tathāvidham⁴ devatā pūjayantī ti.

96 (II.2.5) Candanasuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ. ekam antaṃ t̥hito kho Candano
 devaputto Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

298.⁵ ko sū 'dha⁶ taratī⁷ oghaṃ
 rattindivam atandito
 appatit̥the⁸ anālambe
 ko gambhīre na sīdatī ti.⁹

<Bhagavā:>

299.¹⁰ sabbadā sīlasampanno
 paññavā susamāhito
 āraddhaviriyo¹¹ pahitatto¹²
 oghaṃ tarati duttaraṃ.
 300.¹³ virato kāmasaññāya¹⁴
 rūpasaññojanātigo

¹ R S⁴ paññā-; B² dhañña-

² L¹ om. *this pāda*

³ Sc S⁵ L¹ iriyati

⁴ S⁴ tathāvidhā

⁵ cf. Sn 173-4; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ R Be Te kathaṃsu; Sa kesūdha; L¹ kodhīsudha; S⁴ kodhū

⁷ S²⁻⁴ tari; R Be B³ Te tarati

⁸ B² apatit̥the

⁹ S⁴ nisīdatī ti

¹⁰ cf. Sn 174; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

¹¹ Be L¹ viriyo

¹² S⁴ pahitatto

¹³ cf. Sn 175; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁴ L¹ S⁴ -saññāsu

nandirāgaparikkhīṇo¹
so gambhīre² na sīdati ti.

97 (II.2.6) Vāsudattasuttam

Sāvatthiyam. ekam antam t̥hito kho Vāsudatto³
devaputto Bhagavato santike imam gātham abhāsi:

301.⁴ sattiya viya⁵ omat̥tho
ḍayhamāno⁶ va matthake
kāmarāgappahānāya⁷
sato bhikkhu paribbaje ti.

<Bhagavā:>

302.⁸ sattiya viya⁹ omat̥tho
ḍayhamāno¹⁰ va matthake
sakkādiṭṭhippahānāya¹¹
sato bhikkhu paribbaje ti.

98 (II.2.7) Subrahmasuttam

¹ R S⁵ nandibhava-; L¹ S⁴ nandibhava-; B¹⁻³ nandirāga-

² C² mahoghe

³ L¹ S⁴⁵ R B²³ sudatto

⁴ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ S⁴ visa

⁶ B¹⁻³ Te -māne

⁷ L¹ S⁴ B²³ -rāgapahānāya

⁸ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹ S⁴ visa

¹⁰ B¹⁻³ Te -māne

¹¹ So against all; L¹ B²³ sakkāyadiṭṭhippahānāya; others
sakkāyadiṭṭhippahānāya

Sāvatthiyaṃ. ekam antaṃ t̥hito kho Subrahma¹
devaputto Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

303.² niccaṃ uttaraṃ idaṃ cittaṃ
niccaṃ ubbiggaṃ idaṃ mano
<54> anuppannesu kicchesu³
atho uppatitesu⁴ ca
sace atthi anuttaraṃ
taṃ me akkhāhi pucchito ti.

<Bhagavā:>

304.⁵ nāññatra⁶ bojjhaṅgātapasā⁷
nāññatr' indriyaṃvarā⁸
nāññatra⁹ sabbanissaggā¹⁰
sotthiṃ¹¹ passāmi paṇinan ti.
idaṃ avoca. -pe-¹² tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.¹³

99 (II.2.8) Kakudhasuttaṃ

evam me suttaṃ. ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sākete
viharati Añjanavane migadāye. atha kho Kakudho devaputto

¹S⁵ sabrahmā

²* ab) Brahati?, cdef) Vatta (Pathyā)

³So in Se Be; Te L¹ S¹⁻⁵ B²³ C¹ kiccesu

⁴So in Se Be L¹; others uppatitesu

⁵* ab) Brahati?, cdef) Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶R S⁴⁵ na aññatra

⁷So in R Te L¹ S⁴; B bojjhātapasā; Se S⁵ bojjhaṅgātapasā

⁸So in Be B¹³; R S⁴⁵ na aññatra indriya-; Se Te L¹ B² nāññatra
indriya-

⁹R S⁴⁵ na aññatra

¹⁰S¹⁻⁴ -nissaggā

¹¹S⁵ sotthi

¹²So in Be Te; others om.

¹³S¹⁻⁵ om. tatthevantaradhāyī ti

abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo¹ kevalakappaṃ
Añjanavanam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhāsi.

ekam antam t̥hito kho Kakudho devaputto²
Bhagavantam etad avoca: nandasi samaṇā ti.

<Bhagavā:> kiṃ laddhā³ āvuso ti.

<Kakudho:> tena hi samaṇa socasī ti.

<Bhagavā:> kiṃ jīyittha⁴ āvuso ti.

<Kakudho:> tena hi samaṇa n' eva⁵ nandasi na ca⁶ socasī ti.

<Bhagavā:> evam āvuso ti.

<Kakudho:>

305.⁷ kacci tvam anigho⁸ bhikkhu
kacci⁹ nandi¹⁰ na vijjati
kacci tam ekam āsīnam
arati¹¹ nābhikīratī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

306.¹² anigho¹³ ve aham¹⁴ yakkha
atho nandi¹⁵ na vijjati
atho mam ekam āsīnam

¹S⁴⁵ -vaṇṇā

²S⁴ om. bhagavantam to here

³S⁴ ad. ti

⁴B³ jiyittha

⁵S⁴ na neva

⁶So in R Be B²³; S¹³⁵ Te neva; S²⁴ nova

⁷* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸Be Se anagho; B³ anigho here & in next v.

⁹R atho

¹⁰R Be B²³ S⁵ nandī

¹¹Be Sa arati

¹²* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹³Se anigho; Be anagho

¹⁴S⁴ ceva ayam; S⁵ veva aham

¹⁵R Be B²³ S⁴⁵ nandī here & in next v.

arati¹ nābhikīratī ti.

<Kakudho:>

307.² katham tvam anigho bhikkhu
katham nandi na vijjati
katham tam³ ekam āsīnam
arati nābhikīratī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

308.⁴ aghajātassa⁵ ve nandi⁶
nandijātassa⁷ ve agham
anandi⁸ anigho⁹ bhikkhu
evam jānāhi āvuso ti.

<Kakudho:>

309.¹⁰ cirassam vata passāmi¹¹
brāhmaṇam parinibbutam
anandim anigham bhikkhum
tiṇṇam loke visattikan ti.

100 (II.2.9) Uttarasuttaṃ

Rājagahanidānam. ekam antam thito kho Uttaro
devaputto Bhagavato santike imam gātham abhāsi: <55>

¹ Sa arati *here & in next v.*

²* Vatta (Pathyā

³S¹⁻⁵ tvam

⁴* Vatta (Pathyā

⁵S¹⁻⁴ aghā-

⁶Se Te L¹ B³ nandi

⁷So in C² Se Te; R Be B²³ nandi-; S⁵ nandihi-; S¹⁻⁴ nahi

⁸Se S⁵ Te anandi

⁹Se Be ana-; B³ anī- *here & in next v.*

¹⁰* Vatta (Pathyā

¹¹S⁴⁵ passāma

310. ¹ upanīyati ² jīvitam appam āyu³
 jarūpanītassa ⁴ na santi tāṇā
 etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno
 puññāni kayirātha sukhāvahānī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

311. ⁵ upanīyati ⁶ jīvitam appam āyu⁷
 jarūpanītassa na santi tāṇā
 etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno
 lokāmisam pajahe santipekkho ⁸ ti.

101 (II.2.10)

Anāthapiṇḍikasuttam

Sāvatthiyaṃ. ekam antaṃ t̥hito kho Anāthapiṇḍiko
 devaputto Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi:

312. ⁹ idaṃ hi taṃ Jetaṇṇaṃ
 isisaṅghanisevitaṃ
 āvutthaṃ ¹⁰ dhammarājena
 pītisaṅjananaṃ mama.

313. ¹¹ kammaṃ vijjā ca dhammo ¹² ca
 sīlaṃ jīvitam uttamaṃ
 etena maccā sujjhanti

¹ * Tutthubha

² L¹ B² upaniyyati; upanīyati *m.c.*

³ L¹ jīvitappamāyū; B² S⁵ jīvitappamāyu

⁴ B² arūpa-

⁵ * Tutthubha

⁶ L¹ B² upaniyyati

⁷ L¹ jīvitappamāyū; B² jīvitappamāyu; Te jīvitamappamāyū

⁸ S⁵ santipekkho; S⁴ santike pekho

⁹ * Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

¹⁰ S² āvutthaṃ; C² B²³ āvuttham

¹¹ * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

¹² S⁴ dhamme

na gottena dhanena vā.

314. ¹ tasmā hi paṇḍito poso
sampassam² attham attano³
yoniso vicine dhammam
evam⁴ tattha visujjhati.

315. ⁵ Sāriputto va paññāya
sīlen' upasamena⁶ ca
yo pi pāragato⁷ bhikkhu
etāva paramo siyā ti.⁸

idam avoca Anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto. idam vatvā
Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā tatth' ev'
antaradhāyi.

atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyā accayena bhikkhū
āmantesi: imam bhikkhave rattim aññataro devaputto
abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo⁹ kevalakappam
Jetavanam obhāsetvā yenāham¹⁰ ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā mam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhāsi.

ekam antam t̥hito¹¹ kho bhikkhave¹² so devaputto
mama santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi:

316. idam hi tam Jetavanam
isisaṅghanisevitam
āvuttham dhammarājena

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² S⁴ samphassam

³ S¹³⁴ attam-

⁴ S⁵ etam

⁵ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ So in R B²³; others sīlena upa-

⁷ Be B²³ pāraṅgato

⁸ S⁴ paramā siyā ti; B² paramo sivā ti

⁹ S⁴⁵ -vaṇṇā

¹⁰ L¹ ad. bhikkhave

¹¹ Sa thitā

¹² S¹⁻⁵ Te om. bhikkhave

- pītisañjananam mama.
317. kammam vijjā ca dhammo ca
sīlam jīvitam uttamam
etena maccā sujjhanti
na gottena dhanena vā.
318. tasmā hi paṇḍito poso
samppassam attham attano
<56> yoniso vicine dhammam
evam tattha visujjahti.
319. Sāriputto va paññāya
sīlen' upasamena ¹ ca
yo pi pāragato bhikkhu
etāva paramo siyā ti.
idam avoca bhikkhave so devaputto. idam vatvā maṃ
abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.
evam vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avoca:
so hi nūna² bhante Anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto bhavissati.
Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati āyasmante Sāriputte abhippasanno³
ahosī ti.
<Bhagavā:> sādhu sādhu Ānanda. yāvatakam kho Ānanda
takkāya pattabbam anupattam⁴ tam⁵ tayā. Anāthapiṇḍiko hi
so Ānanda devaputto ti.

Anāthapiṇḍikavaggo Dutiyo

tass' uddānam.

Candimaso ca⁶ Venhū ca

¹S⁴ sīlena upasamkamena

²L¹ ad. so

³B²³ abhipasanno

⁴B¹³ anupattabbam; B² anupattam

⁵ tam only in Be

⁶R B²³ candimāso ca; S⁴⁵ candima

Dīghalaṭṭhi ca Nandano
 Candano Vāsudatto¹ ca
 Subrahmā Kakudhena ca
 Uttaro navamo vutto
 dasamo Anāthapiṇḍiko ti.

* * *

NĀNĀTITTHIYAVAGGO TATIYO

102 (II.3.1) Sivasuttaṃ

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā
 Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha
 kho Sivo devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo²
 kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten'
 upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam
 antam aṭṭhāsi.

ekam antam ṭhito kho Sivo³ devaputto Bhagavato
 santike imā gāthāyo⁴ abhāsi:

320.⁵ sabbhir eva samāsetha
 sabbhi kubbetha⁶ santhavaṃ⁷
 satam saddhammam aññāya
 seyyo hoti na pāpiyo.

¹ R B²³ S⁴ candano ca sudatto; L¹ candano devaputto; Se candano
 vasudatto

² L¹ S⁴⁵ -vaṇṇā

³ L¹ sivo

⁴ B² gāthā

⁵ = a) Thag 4a; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ B¹⁻³ L¹ krubbetha

⁷ B¹⁻³ sandhavaṃ *here & further*

- 321.¹ sabbhir eva² samāsetha
 sabbhi kubbetha³ santhavaṃ
 satam saddhammam aññāya
 paññā labbhati⁴ nāññato.⁵
- 322.⁶ sabbhir eva samāsetha
 sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ
 satam saddhammam aññāya
 sokamajjhe na socati.
- 323.⁷ sabbhir eva⁸ samāsetha
 sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ
 <57> satam saddhammam aññāya
 ñātimajjhe virocati.
- 324.⁹ sabbhir eva samāsetha
 sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ
 satam saddhammam aññāya
 sattā gacchanti suggatiṃ.¹⁰
- 325.¹¹ sabbhir eva samāsetha
 sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ
 satam saddhammam aññāya
 sattā tiṭṭhanti sātatan ti.¹²

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² B² sabbhiy eva

³ L¹ B³ krubbetha *here & further*

⁴ B¹⁻³ Tc L¹ paññaṃ labhati

⁵ S¹⁻⁵ anaññato; B² naññato

⁶ cf. d) Ud-v 16.12d; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ cf. d) Ud-v 16.13d; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸ B² sabbhiy eva -pa-

⁹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰ B¹ Te sugatiṃ

¹¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹² S⁴ sāsātanti

atha kho Bhagavā Sivaṃ devaputtaṃ gāthāya
paccabhāsi:¹

326.² sabbhir eva samāsetha
sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ
saṃ saddhammam aññāya
sabbadukkhā pamuccatī ti.

103 (II.3.2) Khemasuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ. ekam antaṃ ʈhito kho Khemo devaputto
Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi:

327.³ caranti bālā dummedhā
amitteneva attanā
karontā⁴ pāpakaṃ kammaṃ
yaṃ hoti kaṭukapphalaṃ.

328.⁵ na taṃ kammaṃ kataṃ sādhu
yaṃ katvā anutappati
yassa assumukho rodaṃ⁶
vipākaṃ paṭisevati.

329.⁷ tañ ca kammaṃ kataṃ sādhu
yaṃ katvā nānutappati
yassa patīto⁸ sumano

¹R pacchābhāsi; S⁵ paccābhāsi; L¹ Te ajjhabhāsi

²* Vatta (Pathyā)

³= Dhp 66, Ja III 291; cf. Ud-v 9.13; * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

⁴B¹ karonto; Te karonti

⁵= Dhp 67; cf. Ud-v 9.14; Ja III 291 (b = yaṃ hoti kaṭukapphalaṃ);

* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶B² rudam; R S⁴ rodham

⁷= Dhp 68; cf. Ud-v 9.15; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 2)

⁸B¹⁻³ Te S⁴ patito; L¹ pītito

vipākaṃ paṭisevatī ti.¹

<Bhagavā:>

- 330.² paṭikacc' eva³ taṃ kayirā
 yaṃ jaññā hitaṃ attano
 na sākaṭikacintāya⁴
 mantādhīro parakkame.⁵
- 331.⁶ yathā sākaṭiko panthaṃ⁷
 samaṃ hitvā mahāpathaṃ
 visamaṃ maggaṃ āruya
 akkhacchinno va jhāyati.⁸
- 332.⁹ evaṃ dhammā¹⁰ apakkamma¹¹
 adhammaṃ anuvattiya
 mando¹² maccumukhaṃ patto
 akkhacchinno va jhāyati ti.¹³

104 (II.3.3) Serīsuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ. ckaṃ antaṃ t̥hito kho Serī¹⁴ devaputto
 Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

¹ ti only in Se

² = Mil 66; cf. Ud-v 4.16; * Vatta (Pathyā)

³ Mil Se S⁴⁵ paṭigacceva; S¹ paṭigamceva

⁴ Mil v.l. R na sākaṭikaṃ cintāya; Mil. v.l. B² sākaṭikovacintāya

⁵ S¹⁻⁴ Te parakkamo

⁶ = Mil 66; cf. Ud-v 4.17; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ Be B³ maṭṭhaṃ; B² satthaṃ; Te pasatthaṃ; Mil nāma

⁸ C² vajjhāyati; C¹ 'vajhāyati (=avajhāyati) here & in next v.
 akkhacchinno 'va (=iva)

⁹ = Mil p.67; cf. Ud-v 4.18; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰ S⁴ dhammaṃ

¹¹ B² apokkamma; Mil aparakkamma

¹² S¹⁻⁵ māno (reading anuvattiyamāno)

¹³ R B³ akkhacchinno va jhāyati ti; Mil akkhacchinno va socati ti

¹⁴ So in R Te Be Se S⁵; others seri

333. ¹ annam evābhinandanti
 ubhaye² devamānusā
 atha ko³ nāma so yakkho
 yaṃ annaṃ nābhinandatī ti.⁴

<Bhagavā:>

334. ⁵ ye naṃ⁶ dadanti saddhāya
 vip̐pasannena cetasā
 tam eva annaṃ bhajati
 asmiṃ loke paramhi ca.

335. ⁷ tasmā vineyya maccheraṃ
 dajjā dānaṃ malābhibhū
 puññāni paralokasmiṃ
 patit̐thā honti pāṇinan ti. <58>

<Serī:> acchariyaṃ bhante abbhutaṃ bhante⁸ yāva
 subhāsitaṃ idaṃ⁹ bhante Bhagavatā:

336. ¹⁰ ye naṃ dadanti saddhāya¹¹
 vip̐pasannena cetasā
 tam eva annaṃ bhajati
 asmiṃ loke paramhi ca.¹²

337. ¹³ tasmā vineyya maccheraṃ

¹* Vatta (Pathyā)

²R Te S⁴ ubhayo

³S¹⁻⁴ Te kho

⁴S¹⁻⁵ Te abhinan- om. na

⁵* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 2)

⁶L¹ ycsaṃ

⁷* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸Te abbhūtaṃ bhante; L¹ om. abbhutaṃ bhante

⁹Te L¹ subhāsitañ cidaṃ; B² subhāsitaṃ cidaṃ; B³ subhāsitaṃ
 cidaṃ

¹⁰* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 2)

¹¹B² saddāya

¹²S⁵ om. pādas cd & next v.

¹³* Vatta (Pathyā)

dajjā dānaṃ malābhibhū
puññāni paralokasmiṃ
patiṭṭhā honti paṇinan ti.

bhūtapubbāhaṃ bhante Scri¹ nāma rājā ahosiṃ²
dāyako dānapati³ dānassa vaṇṇavādī.⁴ tassa mayhaṃ bhante
catusu⁵ dvāresu dānaṃ diyyittha⁶ samaṇabrāhmaṇa-
kapaṇaddhikavaṇibbakayācakānaṃ.

atha kho maṃ⁷ bhante itthāgāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā
etad avoca:⁸ devass' eva kho⁹ dānaṃ diyyati.¹⁰ amhākaṃ
dānaṃ¹¹ na diyyati. sādhu mayam pi devaṃ nissāya dānāni
dadecyyāma puññāni kareyyāmā ti.

tassa mayhaṃ bhante etad ahosi: ahaṃ kho 'smi¹²
dāyako dānapati dānassa vaṇṇavādī. dānaṃ dassāmā ti
vadante¹³ kin ti vadecyyan ti. so khvāhaṃ bhante paṭhamam
dvāraṃ¹⁴ itthāgārassa adāsiṃ. tattha itthāgārassa dānaṃ
diyyittha.¹⁵ mama dānaṃ paṭikkami.

¹B¹³ siri; B² siri; Be L¹ sirī; Se S⁴ scri

²B²³ ahosi

³R L¹ B³ dānapatī; S⁴⁵ pana dānapatī

⁴S³ vannaṃvādī

⁵Te Be B²³ catūsu

⁶B³ diyyittha

⁷S⁴ om. maṃ

⁸B¹⁻³ L¹ itthāgārā ... etad avocaṃ

⁹So in S; others devassa kho

¹⁰B²³ diyyati here & next

¹¹S⁴⁵ om. dānaṃ

¹²S¹⁻⁵ khomhi here & further

¹³R Se S⁴ vadantānaṃ; B² vadantaṃ; L¹ vadanti; S⁵ vadenti

¹⁴S¹⁻³ pathamadvāraṃ; Te paṭhamadvāraṃ; S⁴ paṭhamavāraṃ

¹⁵B² diyyittha; B³ diyyittha here & further

atha kho maṃ¹ bhante khattiyā anuyuttā²
upasaṅkamitvā maṃ³ etad avocum: devassa kho dānaṃ
dīyati.⁴ itthāgārassa dānaṃ dīyati. amhākaṃ dānaṃ na dīyati.
sādhu mayam pi devaṃ nissāya dānāni dadeyyāma puññāni
kareyyāmā ti.

tassa mayhaṃ bhante etad ahosi: ahaṃ kho 'smi
dāyako dānapati dānassa vaṇṇavādī. dānaṃ dassāmā ti
vadante⁵ kin ti vadeyyan ti. so khvāhaṃ bhante dutiyaṃ
dvāraṃ⁶ khattiyānaṃ anuyuttānaṃ⁷ adāsim. tattha
khattiyānaṃ anuyuttānaṃ⁸ dānaṃ dīyittha. mama dānaṃ
paṭikkami.

atha kho maṃ bhante balakāyo upasaṅkamitvā etad
avoca: devassa kho dānaṃ dīyati. itthāgārassa dānaṃ dīyati.
khattiyānaṃ anuyuttānaṃ dānaṃ dīyati. amhākaṃ dānaṃ na
dīyati. sādhu mayam pi devaṃ nissāya dānāni dadeyyāma
puññāni kareyyāmā ti. <59>

tassa mayhaṃ bhante etad ahosi: ahaṃ kho 'smi⁹
dāyako dānapati dānassa vaṇṇavādī. dānaṃ dassāmā¹⁰ ti
vadante¹¹ kin ti vadeyyan ti. so khvāhaṃ bhante tatiyaṃ
dvāraṃ¹² balakāyassa adāsim. tattha balakāyassa dānaṃ
dīyittha. mama dānaṃ paṭikkami.

¹S⁴ maṃ *here & further*

²B L¹ anuyantā

³Be B²³ Sa L¹ om. maṃ

⁴L¹ B²³ dīyati *here & further*

⁵R Se vadantānaṃ

⁶S¹³⁴ dutiyaṃ vāraṃ; Te dutiyavāraṃ

⁷B anuyantānaṃ *here & further*

⁸L¹ khattikhayānaṃ anukhattiyānaṃ

⁹B² khosmiṃ

¹⁰Se S⁵ dassāmī

¹¹R Se vadantānaṃ; S⁴⁵ vadantonam or vadantotaṃ

¹²S¹⁻⁴ tatiyavāraṃ; Te tatiyadvāraṃ

atha kho maṃ bhante brāhmaṇagahapatikā
upasaṅkamitvā etad avocum: devassa kho dānaṃ dīyati.
itthāgārassa dānaṃ dīyati. khattiyānaṃ anuyuttānaṃ dānaṃ
dīyati. balakāyassa dānaṃ dīyati. amhākaṃ dānaṃ na dīyati.
sādhu mayam pi devaṃ nissāya dānāni dadeyyāma puññāni
kareyyāmā ti.

tassa mayhaṃ bhante etad ahosi: ahaṃ kho 'smi¹
dāyako dānapati dānass vaṇṇavādī. dānaṃ dassāmā ti vadante
kin ti vadeyyan ti. so khvāhaṃ bhante catutthaṃ dvāraṃ²
brāhmaṇagahapatikānaṃ adāsim. tatta
brāhmaṇagahapatikānaṃ dānaṃ dīyittha. mama dānaṃ
paṭikkami.

atha kho maṃ bhante purisā upasaṅkamitvā etad
avocum: na kho dāni devassa³ koci dānaṃ dīyatī ti.⁴ evaṃ
vutto 'haṃ⁵ bhante te⁶ purise etad avocaṃ:⁷ tena hi bhaṇe
bāhiresu janapadesu⁸ āyo⁹ sañjāyati tato upaḍḍhaṃ
antepuraṃ¹⁰ pavesetha. upaḍḍhaṃ tatth' eva dānaṃ detha
samaṇabrāhmaṇakapaṇaddhika-vaṇibbakayācakanān ti.¹¹

so khvāhaṃ bhante evaṃ dīgharattaṃ katānaṃ
puññānaṃ evaṃ dīgharattaṃ katānaṃ kusalānaṃ¹²

¹ B¹ khvāsmi

² Te catutthadvāraṃ; S⁴ catutthaṃ vāraṃ

³ S¹⁻⁴ ad. kho

⁴ B² dīyatī ti; B³ diyyatī ti

⁵ So in R Se S⁵; S⁴ vuttehaṃ; others vuttāhaṃ

⁶ S⁴⁵ om. te

⁷ S⁴ etad avoca; B² etad avocum

⁸ B² bāhiyesu janappadesu

⁹ S¹³⁻⁵ ayo

¹⁰ Se Be antepure

¹¹ R S⁴ -kapaṇiddhika-

¹² Be B¹³ L¹ ad. kammānaṃ; B² ad. dhammānaṃ

nādhigacchāmi ettakaṃ¹ puññaṃ ti ettako vipāko ti² vā
ettakaṃ sagge³ thātabban ti⁴ vā ti.

acchariyaṃ bhante abbhutaṃ⁵ bhante yāva
subhāsitaṃ idaṃ⁶ bhante Bhagavatā:

338. ye naṃ dadanti saddhāya
vippasannena cetasā
tam eva annaṃ bhajati
asmaṃ loka paramhi ca.

339. tasmā vineyya maccheraṃ
dajjā dānaṃ malābhibhū⁷
puññaṃ paralokasmaṃ
patiṭṭhā honti paṇinan ti. <60>

105 (II.3.4)

Ghaṭikārasuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ. ekam antaṃ thito kho Ghaṭikāro⁸
devaputto Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

340.⁹ Avihaṃ upapannāse
vimuttā satta bhikkhavo
rāgadosaparikkhīṇā
tiṇṇā loka visattikan ti.¹⁰

<Bhagavā:>

¹S⁴ ettha- *here & in next two places*

²R Se Be Te L¹ B²³ puñṇavipāko ti

³Te samagge

⁴L¹ thātabban ti; S⁴ thāsabban ti

⁵Te B² abbhūtaṃ

⁶Te subhāsitañcidaṃ; B¹⁻³ L¹ subhāsitaṃcidaṃ

⁷S⁵ malābhibhum

⁸Te L¹ B²³ ghaṭikāro

⁹* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰S⁴ visakanti; B² visantikanti

341. ¹ ke ca te ataruṃ² saṅgaṃ³
 maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ⁴
 ke ⁵ hitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ
 dibbaṃ yogaṃ⁶ upaccagun ti.

<Ghaṭikāro:>

342. ⁷ Upako⁸ Palagaṇḍo⁹ ca
 Pukkusaṭi ca te tayo
 Bhaddiyo¹⁰ Khaṇḍadevo¹¹ ca
 Bāhuraggi¹² ca Piṅgiyo¹³
 te hitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ
 dibbaṃ yogaṃ upaccagun ti.

<Bhagavā:>

343. ¹⁴ kusali¹⁵ bhāsaṭi tesam
 mārapāsappahāyinaṃ¹⁶
 kassa te dhammaṃ aññāya
 acchidum¹⁷ bhava bandhanan ti.

<Ghaṭikāro:>

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² So in R Bc B³; Te ye ca te ata-; Sc L¹ ke ca ke ca ata-; S⁵ ke ca ke cāta-; S⁴ ke cakkha ata-; B² ke ca ke ata-

³ R Bc B²³ paṅkaṃ

⁴ B² sudukkaraṃ

⁵ Te L¹ te

⁶ Te dibbayogaṃ; B² dippayogaṃ *here & further*

⁷ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸ L¹ ad. ca

⁹ R Te S⁴⁵ phalagaṇḍo; B² palabhaṇḍo; L¹ pala(*not clear*)ṇḍo

¹⁰ L¹ ga(*not clear*)yo

¹¹ Se S⁵ bhadda-

¹² Se S⁴⁵ bāhudanti

¹³ B²³ siṅgiyo

¹⁴ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁵ R kusalaṃ; B³ kusaliṃ

¹⁶ B² -pāsappahāyinaṃ; S⁴ -pāsappayinaṃ

¹⁷ L¹ acchirum; B² acchidaṃ

344. ¹ na aññatra ² Bhagavatā
 nāññatra ³ tava sāsana
 yassa te dhammam aññāya
 acchidum ⁴ bhavabandhanaṃ.

345. ⁵ yattha nāmañ ca rūpañ ca
 asesam uparujjhati
 tam te ⁶ dhammam idh' aññāya
 acchidum bhavabandhanan ti.

<Bhagavā:>

346. ⁷ gambhīraṃ bhāsasī ⁸ vācam
 dubbijānaṃ sudubbudham ⁹
 kassa tvam dhammam aññāya
 vācam bhāsasi idisan ti. ¹⁰

<Ghaṭikāro:>

347. ¹¹ kumbhakāro pure āsiṃ
 Vehaṇṇe ¹² Ghaṭikaro ¹³
 mātāpettibharo āsiṃ
 Kassapassa upāsako.

348. ¹⁴ virato methunā ¹⁵ dhammā
 brahmacārī nirāmiso

¹* Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

²Sa L ¹ nāññatra

³S⁵ na aññatra

⁴L¹ acchirum *here & in next v.*

⁵* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶B²³ te ca

⁷* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸R Sc L ¹ B²³ bhāsasi

⁹R sudubbuddham; S⁵ sudubvidham

¹⁰L¹ B¹⁻³ edisam

¹¹* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹²Be B³ veka-; Te L¹ vebha-

¹³S⁴ B²³ ghaṭikāro *here & further*

¹⁴* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁵B² medhunā *here & further*

ahuvā te sagāmeyyo¹
 ahuvā te pure sakhā.
 349. ² so 'ham ete³ pajānāmi
 vimutte⁴ satta bhikkhavo
 rāgadosaparikkhīṇe
 tiṇṇe⁵ loke visattikan ti.

<Bhagavā:>

350. ⁶ evam etam⁷ tadā āsi⁸
 yathā bhāsasi Bhaggava
 kumbhakāro pure āsi⁹
 Vehaḷiṅge¹⁰ ghaṭikaro
 mātāpettibharo āsi
 Kassapassa upāsako.
 351. ¹¹ virato methunā dhammā
 brahmacārī nirāmiso
 ahuvā me sagāmeyyo
 ahuvā me pure sakhā ti.

<saṅgītikārakā:>

352. ¹² evam etam¹³ purāṇānaṃ
 sahāyānaṃ¹⁴ ahu saṅgamo

¹ S⁴ B² saṅgāmeyyo

² * Vatta (Pathyā)

³ S⁴ yogamete

⁴ S⁴⁵ vimuttā

⁵ L¹ -khīṇe tiṇṇaṃ; S⁵ -khīṇā tiṇṇā

⁶ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ B²³ evam evaṃ

⁸ Te āsiṃ

⁹ L¹ āsiṃ *here & next*

¹⁰ Be B²³ veka-; Te L¹ vebha-

¹¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹² * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹³ R S⁴⁵ evamevaṃ

¹⁴ B² sahārānaṃ

ubhinnaṃ bhāvitattānaṃ
sarīrantimadhārinan¹ ti. <61>

106 (II.3.5) Jantusuttaṃ

evam me suttaṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā bhikkhū
Kosalesu viharanti Himavantapasse araṇṇakuṭikāyaṃ²
uddhatā³ unnaḷā capalā mukharā vikiṇṇavācā⁴ muṭṭhassatino
asampajānā asamāhitā⁵ vibbhantacittā⁶ pākatindriyā.

atha kho Jantu devaputto tadahuposathe paṇṇarase
yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū
gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

- 353.⁷ sukhaḥjivino pure āsuma
bhikkhū Gotamasāvaka
anicchā piṇḍam esānā⁸
anicchā sayanāsanam
loke aniccatam ñatvā
dukkhass' antam akamsu te.
354.⁹ dupposam¹⁰ katvā attānam
gāme gāmaṇikā viya
bhutvā bhutvā nipajjanti

¹ L¹ -dhānan

² So in Te L¹ B²³ R Se; S¹⁻³⁵ araṇṇakuṭiyam; S⁴ araṇṇe kuṭiyam;
Be araṇṇakuṭikāya

³ L¹ uddhayā; B² uddha

⁴ B² vitiṇṇa-

⁵ L¹ asamāhi

⁶ R Se vibbhatta-

⁷ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸ So against all (cf. Sn 286); R Se Be Te piṇḍam esanā; S⁴ piṇḍā
esanā; L¹ B²³ S⁵ piṇḍam esanā

⁹ * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

¹⁰ B² duposam

parāgāresu¹ mucchitā.

355.² saṅghassa añjalim katvā
idh' ekacce vadām' ahaṃ³
apaviddhā⁴ anāthā te
yathā petā tath' eva te.⁵

356.⁶ ye kho pamattā⁷ viharanti
te me sandhāya bhāsitaṃ⁸
ye appamattā viharanti
namo tesam karom' ahan ti.

107 (II.3.6) Rohitassasuttaṃ

⁹ Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. ekam antaṃ t̥hito kho¹⁰
Rohitasso devaputto Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: yattha nu kho
bhante na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati¹¹ na cavati na uppajjati¹²
sakkā nu kho bhante gamanena lokassa anto¹³ ñātum vā
daṭṭhum vā pāpuṇitum vā ti.

¹ B²³ nippajjanti paragāresu

²* Vatta (Pathyā)

³ R B³ vandām' ahaṃ; S⁴ vadāmha

⁴ B¹⁻³ Te apavitṭhā; L¹ apavitthā

⁵ S ca

⁶* Vatta (Vipulā 3)

⁷ S⁴ pamatta va or ca

⁸ S⁴ bhāsita

⁹= AN II 47-50; cf. SN IV 93f

¹⁰ AN om. kho

¹¹ AN Te B²³ na jīyati na miyyati *here & further*

¹² B Te L¹ upapajjati *here & further*

¹³ B¹⁻³ L¹ AN antaṃ

<Bhagavā:> yattha kho āvuso na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na uppajjati nāhaṃ taṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ ñāteyyaṃ daṭṭheyyaṃ¹ patteyyan ti vadāmī ti.

<Rohitasso:> acchariyaṃ bhante abbhutaṃ² bhante yāva subhāsitaṃ idaṃ³ bhante⁴ Bhagavatā: yattha kho āvuso na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na uppajjati nāhaṃ taṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ ñāteyyaṃ daṭṭheyyaṃ patteyyan ti vadāmī ti.

bhūtapubbāhaṃ bhante Rohitasso nāma isi ahosiṃ⁵ Bhojaputto iddhimā vehāsaṅgamo. tassa mayhaṃ bhante <62> evarūpo javo ahosi: seyyathā pi nāma daḥhadhammo⁶ dhanuggaho susikkhito⁷ katahattho katayoggo⁸ katūpāsano⁹ lahukena asanena appakasiren' eva¹⁰ tiriyaṃ tālacchāyaṃ¹¹ atipāteyya. tassa¹² mayhaṃ bhante¹³ evarūpo padavītiḥāro ahosi: seyyathā pi¹⁴ puratthimasamuddā¹⁵ pacchimo samuddo. tassa mayhaṃ bhante¹⁶ evarūpaṃ icchāgataṃ uppajji: ahaṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ pāpuṇissāmī ti.

¹ B¹⁻³ L¹ diṭṭheyyaṃ; AN ñātayaṃ daṭṭhayaṃ pattayyan *here & further*

² Te L¹ B² abbhūtaṃ

³ Te -sitañ cidaṃ; B¹⁻³ L¹ -sitaṃ cidaṃ

⁴ L¹ om. bhante

⁵ B²³ ahosi

⁶ Sc Be -dhammā; L¹ -dhamma

⁷ So in Be B²; others sikkhito

⁸ B¹⁻³ L¹ AN om. katayoggo

⁹ R Te S⁴ B¹³ AN katu-

¹⁰ S⁴ -kayireneva

¹¹ L¹ tālacchāti; S⁵ tālacchāyāyaṃ; AN tālacchātiṃ

¹² S⁵ tassā

¹³ AN om. tassa mayhaṃ bhante

¹⁴ Be B²³ L¹ ad. nāma

¹⁵ Be B²³ Te L¹ AN puratthimā samuddā

¹⁶ AN ad. evarūpena javena samannāgatassa evarūpena ca padavītiḥārena

so khvāhaṃ¹ bhante evarūpena javena samannāgato²
 evarūpena ca³ padavītiḥārena⁴ aññatr' eva⁵
 asitapītakhāyitasāyitā⁶ aññatra uccārapassāvakkammā aññatra
 niddākilamathapaṭivīnodanā vassasatāyuko vassasatajīvi⁷
 vassasataṃ gantvā⁸ appatvā va⁹ lokassa antaṃ antarā va¹⁰
 kālakato.¹¹

acchariyaṃ bhante abbhutaṃ bhante yāva subhāsitaṃ
 idaṃ¹² bhante Bhagavatā: yattha kho āvuso na jāyati na jīyati
 na mīyati¹³ na cavati na uppajjati nāhaṃ taṃ gamanena
 lokassa antaṃ nāteyyaṃ datṭheyyaṃ patteyyan ti vadāmi ti.

<Bhagavā:> yattha kho āvuso na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na
 cavati na uppajjati nāhaṃ taṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ
 nāteyyaṃ datṭheyyaṃ patteyyan ti vadāmi.¹⁴ na ca panāhaṃ¹⁵
 āvuso appatvā¹⁶ lokassa antaṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ¹⁷
 vadāmi.¹⁸ api ca khvāhaṃ¹⁹ āvuso imasmiññ eva²⁰

¹S¹ AN kho 'haṃ; S⁵ kho ahaṃ

²B² sampānnāgato

³B¹⁻³ om. ca

⁴AN om. evarūpena javena samannāgato evarūpena ca
 padavītiḥārena

⁵S¹ aññato ca

⁶Te L¹ om. pīta; S⁵ ad. na mīyatitā after -sāyita-

⁷B¹³ -sataṃjīvi

⁸B² gantā

⁹AN R S⁵ B³ ca

¹⁰AN S¹⁻⁵ om. va

¹¹C¹ kālaṃ kato

¹²Te L¹ -sitāñ cidaṃ; AN B²³ -sitaṃ cidaṃ

¹³S⁴⁵ om. na mīyati here; S⁴ ad. na mīyati after na cavati

¹⁴R Se Be B²³ om. yattha kho to here

¹⁵R Se Be B³ na kho panāhaṃ; AN na cāhaṃ

¹⁶B² apatvā; AN appatvā va

¹⁷S¹⁻⁴ dukkhass' anta-

¹⁸S¹⁻³⁵ ad. ti

¹⁹S Te L¹ AN api cāhaṃ

²⁰Be Te L¹ Sa AN imasmiṃ yeva

byāmanatte¹ kaḷebare² sasaññimhi³ samanake lokañ ca
paññāpemi lokasamudayañ ca lokanirodhañ ca
lokanirodhagāminiñ ca paṭipadan ti.

357.⁴ gamanena na pattaḃbo
lokass' anto⁵ kudācanam
na ca appatvā⁶ lokantaṃ
dukkhā atthi pamocanam.

358.⁷ tasmā have⁸ lokavidū sumedho
lokantagū vusitabrahmacariyo⁹
lokassa antaṃ samitāvi¹⁰ ñatvā
n' āsiṃsati¹¹ lokam imaṃ parañ cā ti.

108 (II.3.7) Nandasuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ. ekam antaṃ t̥hito kho Nando devaputto

Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

359.¹² accenti kālā tarayanti rattiyo
vayoguṇā anupubbaṃ jahanti
<63> etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno
puññāni kayirātha¹³ sukhāvahānī ti.

¹ R S⁴⁵ vyāma-

² R Te L¹ B²³ kaḷevare

³ R L¹ S⁴⁵ AN saññimhi

⁴* Vatta (Pathyā+ Vipulā 3)

⁵ L¹ lokassano

⁶ B² apatvā

⁷* Tuṭṭhubha

⁸ R bhave

⁹ Sa vusitaṃ brahma-

¹⁰ L¹ lokassamantaṃ samitāti

¹¹ Be B³ nāsīsati

¹²* Tuṭṭhubha

¹³ B² kariyātha

<Bhagavā:>

360.¹ accenti kālā tarayanti rattiyo
vayogunā anupubbam jahanti
etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno
lokāmisam pajahe santi pekkho² ti.

109 (II.3.8)

Nandivīsālasuttam

Sāvatthiyaṃ. ekam antaṃ t̥hito kho Nandivīsālo
devaputto Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

361.³ catucakkaṃ navadvāraṃ
puṇṇaṃ lobhena saṃyutaṃ⁴
paṅkajātaṃ mahāvīra
kathaṃ yātrā⁵ bhavissatī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

362.⁶ chetvā naddhiṃ⁷ varattañ ca
icchālobhañ ca pāpakaṃ
samūlaṃ taṇhaṃ abbuyha⁸
evaṃ yātrā bhavissatī ti.

110 (II.3.9)

Susīmasuttam

¹ * Tuṭṭhubha

² S⁴ pajahessanti pekkho

³ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴ L¹ B²³ saññutaṃ

⁵ S⁴ yātā

⁶ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ R L¹ S⁵ chetvā nandim; S⁴ chetvāva nandi; B²³ chetvā nandhim

⁸ S³⁴ L¹ samūlataṇhaṃ abbuyha

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi. ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca: tuyham pi no Ānanda Sāriputto ruccatī ti.

<Ānando:> kassa hi nāma bhante abālassa aduṭṭhassa amūḷhassa avipallatthacittassa¹ āyasmā Sāriputto na rucceyya.² paṇḍito bhante āyasmā Sāriputto.³ mahāpaṇṇo bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. puthupaṇṇo bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. hāsupaṇṇo⁴ bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. javanapaṇṇo bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. tikkhapaṇṇo bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. nibbedhikapaṇṇo bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. appiccho bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. santuṭṭho bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. pavivitto bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. asaṃsaṭṭho bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. āradhaviṇṇo⁵ bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. vattā bhante āyasmā Sāriputto.⁶ vacanakkhamo bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. codako bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. pāpagarahi⁷ bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. kassa hi nāma bhante abālassa aduṭṭhassa amūḷhassa avipallatthacittassa⁸ āyasmā Sāriputto na rucceyyā ti. <64>

<Bhagavā:> evam etaṃ Ānanda evam etaṃ Ānanda. kassa hi nāma Ānanda⁹ abālassa aduṭṭhassa amūḷhassa avipallatthacittassa āyasmā Sāriputto na rucceyya. paṇḍito Ānanda āyasmā Sāriputto. mahāpaṇṇo Ānanda āyasmā

¹ R B³ avippalla-

² S⁴ anaruseyya

³ S¹⁻⁴ ad. appiccho bhante āyasmā Sāriputto

⁴ Te L¹ Be B²³ R hāsa- *here & further*

⁵ Be -viṇṇo *here & further*

⁶ L¹ om. vattā bhante āyasmā Sāriputto

⁷ L¹ S⁴ pāpagarahito

⁸ R B²³ avippalla- *here & further*

⁹ S¹³⁴ om. kassa hi nāma Ānanda

Sāriputto. puthupañño Ānanda āyasmā Sāriputto. hāsupañño
 Ānanda āyasmā Sāriputto. javanapañño Ānanda āyasmā
 Sāriputto. tikkhapañño Ānanda āyasmā Sāriputto.
 nibbedhikapañño Ānanda āyasmā Sāriputto. appiccho Ānanda
 āyasmā Sāriputto. santuṭṭho Ānanda āyasmā Sāriputto.
 pavivitto Ānanda āyasmā Sāriputto. asaṃsatṭho Ānanda
 āyasmā Sāriputto. āraddhaviriyo Ānanda āyasmā Sāriputto.
 vattā Ānanda āyasmā Sāriputto. vacanakkhamo Ānanda
 āyasmā Sāriputto. codako Ānanda āyasmā Sāriputto.
 pāpagarahī¹ Ānanda āyasmā Sāriputto. kassa hi nāma Ānanda
 abālassa aduṭṭhassa amūḷhassa avipallatthacittassa āyasmā
 Sāriputto na rucceyyā ti.

atha kho Susīmo² devaputto āyasmato Sāriputtassa
 vaṇṇe bhaññamāne³ mahatiyā devaputtaparisāya parivuto⁴
 yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam
 abhivādetvā ekam antam atthāsi.

ekam antam tṭhito kho Susīmo devaputto
 Bhagavantam etad avoca: evam etaṃ Bhagavā.⁵ evam etaṃ
 sugata. kassa hi nāma bhante abālassa aduṭṭhassa amūḷhassa
 avipallatthacittassa āyasmā Sāriputto na rucceyya. paṇḍito
 bhante⁶ āyasmā Sāriputto.⁷ mahāpañño bhante āyasmā
 Sāriputto. puthupañño bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. hāsupañño
 bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. javanapañño bhante āyasmā
 Sāriputto. tikkhapañño bhante āyasmā Sāriputto.
 nibbedhikapañño bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. appiccho bhante
 āyasmā Sāriputto. santuṭṭho bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. pavivitto

¹ S⁴ pāpagarahito

² R Be B²³ Te L¹ Susimo *here & further*

³ B² bhāsamāne

⁴ L¹ parivutto

⁵ Be Te om. evametaṃ bhagavā

⁶ R S⁴ ad. ca

⁷ R S Te -pe- *here to* pāpagarahī bhante

bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. asaṃsaṭṭho bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. āradḍhaviṛiyo bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. vattā bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. vacanakkhamo bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. codako bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. pāpagarahī bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. kassa hi nāma bhante abālassa aduṭṭhassa amūḷhassa avipallatthacittassa āyasmā Sāriputto na rucceyya.

aham pi hi¹ bhante yaññad eva devaputtaparisam² upasaṅkamim³ etad eva bahulam⁴ saddam suṇāmi: paṇḍito āyasmā Sāriputto.⁵ mahāpañño āyasmā Sāriputto. puthupañño āyasmā Sāriputto. hāsupañño āyasmā Sāriputto. javanapañño āyasmā Sāriputto. tikkhapañño āyasmā Sāriputto. nibbedhikapañño āyasmā Sāriputto. appiccho āyasmā Sāriputto. santuṭṭho āyasmā Sāriputto. pavivitto āyasmā Sāriputto. asaṃsaṭṭho āyasmā Sāriputto. āradḍhaviṛiyo āyasmā Sāriputto. vattā āyasmā Sāriputto. vacanakkhamo āyasmā Sāriputto. codako āyasmā Sāriputto. pāpagarahī āyasmā Sāriputto ti. kassa hi nāma bhante abālassa aduṭṭhassa amūḷhassa avipallatthacittassa āyasmā Sāriputto na rucceyyā ti.

atha kho Susīmassa devaputtassa devaputtaparisā āyasmato Sāriputtassa vaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamanā pamuditā pītisomanassajātā uccāvacā vaṇṇanibhā upadamseti:

seyyathā pi nāma maṇiveḷuriyo subho jātimā⁶ atṭhamso⁷ suparikammakato⁸ paṇḍukambale nikkhitto bhāsate ca tapate ca virocati ca evam evam Susīmassa devaputtassa devaputtaparisā <65> āyasmato Sāriputtassa vaṇṇe

¹ L¹ B²³ om. hi

² Te yañca devaputta- ; S⁴ yaññadevaputta-

³ L¹ B²³ upasaṅkami

⁴ L¹ bahalam

⁵ R Se S⁴⁵ -pe- here to pāpagarahī

⁶ Te jotimā

⁷ S⁴⁵ atṭhamā.

⁸ L¹ suparikato; S⁴ suparikammata

bhaññamāne attamanā pamuditā pītisomanassajātā uccāvacā vaṇṇanibhā upadaṃseti.

seyyathā pi nāma neckkhaṃ¹ jambonadaṃ dakkhakammāraputtana² ukkā mukhe sukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ³ paṇḍukambale nikkhittaṃ bhāsate ca tapate ca virocati ca evaṃ evaṃ⁴ Susīmassa devaputtassa devaputtaparisā⁵ āyasmato Sāriputtassa vaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamanā pamuditā pītisomanassajātā uccāvacā vaṇṇanibhā upadaṃseti.

seyyathā pi nāma⁶ saradasamaye viddhe vigatavalāhake deve⁷ rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ⁸ Osadhitārakā bhāsate ca tapate ca virocati ca evaṃ evaṃ⁹ Susīmassa devaputtassa devaputtaparisā āyasmato Sāriputtassa vaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamanā pamuditā pītisomanassajātā uccāvacā vaṇṇanibhā upadaṃseti.

seyyathā pi nāma saradasamaye viddhe vigatavalāhake¹⁰ deve ādicco nabhaṃ abbhussukkamaṇo¹¹

¹ B nikkhaṃ

² So in R Sc S²⁴⁵; B C³ dakkhakammāraputta; Te dakkhena kammāraputtaṃ; L¹ dakkhakammāraputtassa; C² -kammāraputtaṃ; S³ dakkhaṃ kammāraputtana

³ So in Sc; R S⁴⁵ om. ukkā mukhe & have sukusala-; S² om. ukkā mukhe & has kusala-; B ukkā mukhasukusala-; Te ukkā sukhesukusalaṃ; L¹ C² ukkā mukhe sukusalaṃ; C¹ ukkā mukhe sukusala; C³ okkā mukhe sukusala; cf. AN I 257; Sn 686

⁴ S⁴⁵ evaṃ eva

⁵ R Te L¹ S⁴⁵ -pe- here to upadaṃseti; Se B² -pe- here to uccāvacā

⁶ S¹⁻⁵ om. nāma

⁷ R L¹ S¹⁻⁵ om. saradasamaye viddhe vigatavalāhake deve; B² om. viddhe vigatavalāhake deve

⁸ Te om. rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ

⁹ S⁵ evaṃ eva

¹⁰ L¹ vigate valāhake

¹¹ Be B¹³ abbhussakkamaṇo; L¹ abbhussakkamaṇo; S⁴ abbhussukkama

sabbaṃ ākāśagataṃ tamaṃ¹ abhivihacca² bhāsate ca tapate ca virocati ca evaṃ evaṃ³ Susīmassa devaputtassa devaputtaparisā āyasmato Sāriputtassa vaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamanā pamuditā pītisomanassajātā uccāvacā vaṇṇanibhā upadamseti.

atha kho Susīmo devaputto Sāriputtaṃ ārabha Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

363.⁴ paṇḍito ti samaññāto
Sāriputto akodhano⁵
appiccho sorato danto
satthuvaṇṇābhato⁶ isī ti.

atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ ārabha Susīmaṃ devaputtaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:⁷

364.⁸ paṇḍito ti samaññāto⁹
Sāriputto akodhano
appiccho sorato danto
kālaṃ kaṅkhati bhāvito¹⁰ ti.

111 (II.3.10)

Nānātitthiyasuttaṃ

evaṃ me suttaṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane kalandakanivāpe. atha kho sambhulā

¹ So in R Se; others tamagataṃ

² B¹³ abhivihañña; S¹² abhavihacca; S⁴ abhavicca

³ S⁴⁵ evameva

⁴ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ S⁵ akkodhano here & in next v.

⁶ S¹⁻³⁵ Te -vaṇṇabhato; L¹ -vaṇṇagato; S⁴ -vaṇabhato

⁷ R Be B³ paccabhāsi

⁸ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹ Se samaññoto; L¹ samaññā

¹⁰ So in S¹⁻⁵; R B³ kālaṃ kaṅkhati bhatike sudanto; Sa kālaṃ kaṅkhati bhatako sudanto; Se Be B² kālaṃ kaṅkhati sudanto; Te L¹ kālaṃ kaṅkhati bhāvito sudanto

nānātitthiyasāvakā devaputtā Asamo ca Sahalī¹ ca Niko² ca
 Ākoṭako ca Veṭambarī³ ca Māṇavagāmiyo⁴ ca abhikkantāya
 rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā <66> kevalakappaṃ Veluvanaṃ
 obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimṣu. upasaṅkamitvā
 Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhaṃsu.

ekam antam ṭhito kho Asamo devaputto Pūraṇaṃ⁵
 Kassapaṃ ārabha Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

365.⁶ idha chinditamārite⁷
 hatajānīsu⁸ Kassapo
 pāpaṃ na samanupassati⁹
 puññaṃ vā pana attano
 sa ve¹⁰ vissāsam ācikkhi¹¹
 satthā¹² arahati mānanaṃ ti.¹³
 atha kho Sahalī¹⁴ devaputto Makkhalim Gosālaṃ¹⁵

ārabha Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

366.¹⁶ tapojigucchāya¹⁷ susaṃvutatto

¹B sahalī

²So in B L¹ Te; S⁵ nipako; *others* niṅko

³Be B¹ vegabbhari; B³ vegambhari; B² vegambharī; L¹ verambarī

⁴L¹ mānavagagāmiyo

⁵B¹⁻³ puraṇaṃ

⁶* Vatta

⁷L¹ S⁵ idhacchindita-

⁸R B² -jānisu; S⁴⁵ -jānisu or jātisū; C³ pajānīsū ti

⁹So in Se; Te Be B¹ na pāpaṃ samanupassati; Sa pāpaṃ na
 manupassati; L¹ B³ pāpaṃ samanupassati; B² pāpaṃ samanupassī;

R S⁴ pāpaṃ na panupassati; S¹ pāpaṃ na sa panupassati

¹⁰R L¹ S⁵ sace; S⁴ pana sace

¹¹B²³ visāsamācikkhi

¹²S⁵ satthe or sattho

¹³S¹⁻⁴ arajātimāninti

¹⁴L¹ Be B²³ sahalī

¹⁵R Sa makkhali gosālaṃ; S⁴ makkhali gosāliṃ

¹⁶* Tuṭṭhubha

¹⁷S³ tapodigu-; S¹²⁴ tapocigu-

vācaṃ pahāya kalahaṃ janena
 sa mosavajjā¹ virato² saccavādi
 na ha nūna tādī pakaroti³ pāpan ti.⁴
 atha kho Niko⁵ devaputto Nigaṇṭhaṃ⁶ Nāṭaputtaṃ⁷

ārabbha Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

367.⁸ jegucchi⁹ nipako bhikkhu
 cātuyāmasusaṃvuto
 diṭṭhaṃ sutañ ca ācikkhaṃ¹⁰
 na ha nūna¹¹ kibbisī siyā ti.¹²
 atha kho Ākoṭako devaputto nānātitthiye ārabbha

Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

368.¹³ Pakudhako Kātiyāno Nigaṇṭho¹⁴
 ye cāp' ime¹⁵ Makkhali Pūraṇāse
 gaṇassa satthāro¹⁶ sāmaññaṇṇapattā¹⁷
 na ha nūna te¹⁸ sappurisehi dūre ti.

¹B¹³ samopavajjā

²S⁴ viramato

³So in Se S¹⁻³⁵ Te ; R Be B³ nahinūna tādisaṃ karoti; L¹ nahanūna tādisaṃ karoti; S⁴ nahanūna tādī karoti; B² nahinūna tādī karoti (cf. Vin II 110)

⁴Sa pāpakam

⁵So in Te L¹ B²³; Be niko; S⁵ nipako; others niṅko

⁶Te nigaṇṭhaṃ; S⁵ nigaṇṭham; B² nigandhaṃ; B³ nigandaṃ

⁷Se nāta-; S⁴⁵ nātha-

⁸* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹S³ Be B² jegucchi

¹⁰S¹⁻⁴ ācikkha

¹¹R Be B²³ C¹³ nahinūna

¹²S⁵ kibbisanti

¹³* Tuṭṭhubha

¹⁴S¹⁻⁴ nigandaḥ; Se S⁵ nigaṇṭhā; Te nigantho; B² nigandho

¹⁵B² yecāpi

¹⁶S¹⁻⁴ satthā te; S⁵ satthā ke

¹⁷S¹⁻³ Te samaññaṇṇapattā; Se Be sāmaññaṇṇappattā; S⁴ samaññaṇṇapattā

¹⁸R Be B²³ C¹³ nahi nūna te; S¹⁴ nahunate

atha kho Veṭambarī¹ devaputto Ākoṭakam²
devaputtam gāthāya paccabhāsi:³

369.⁴ sahāravenā pi⁵ chavo⁶ sigālo⁷

na kotthuko⁸ sīhasamo kadāci⁹

naggo¹⁰ musāvādī gaṇassa satthā

saṅkassarācāro¹¹ na satam¹² sarikkho ti. <67>

atha kho Māro pāpimā Veṭambarim¹³ devaputtam
anvāvisitvā Bhagavato santike imam gātham abhāsi:¹⁴

370.¹⁵ tapo jigucchāya āyuttā¹⁶

pālayam pavivekiyam¹⁷

rūpe¹⁸ ca ye nivittāse¹⁹

devalokābhinandino

¹ L¹ verambhari; Be B²³ vegambhari

² L¹ ākonakam

³ L¹ Te S¹⁻⁵ ajjhabhāsi

⁴ * Tuṭṭhubha

⁵ So in C¹; S⁴ sabhāravenāpi; R sagāravenāpi; B¹⁻³ sīhacaritena;
C² Te saharacittena; Se Be sahācaritena; L¹ sahācaratena; S⁵

sahacaritena; Sa sahacaritenāpi

⁶ Se S¹⁻³ javo; L¹ vato or vavo

⁷ C² B¹⁻³ singālo; L¹ sibhāṇe?

⁸ R L¹ C³ kutthako; B¹⁻³ S⁴ kotthako; Te koṭṭhuko; C² kuṭṭhako

⁹ B² kadāni; L¹ kadā

¹⁰ R Te maggo

¹¹ L¹ sakissarācāro; C² -vācaro

¹² S¹⁻⁴ na tam

¹³ L¹ veṭambhari; Be B²³ vegabbharim

¹⁴ S⁴ habhāsi

¹⁵ * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

¹⁶ S⁵ āyutta; S¹³⁴ ayutta; S² anutta

¹⁷ S¹⁻⁴ pavivekayam; L¹ paviveyam

¹⁸ S²⁻⁴ rūpo

¹⁹ L¹ S⁴ nivittāsa; C³ nivittāni

te ¹ ve ² sammānusāsanti ³

paralokāya mātiyā ti. ⁴

atha kho Bhagavā Māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti veditvā
Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāya paccabhāsi: ⁵

371. ⁶ ye keci rūpe idha vā huraṃ vā
ye antalikkhasmi' ⁷ pabhāsavaṇṇā
sabbe va te te Namucippasatthā ⁸

āmisam va macchānaṃ vadhāya khittā ti. ⁹

atha kho Māṇavagāmiyo devaputto Bhagavantaṃ
ārabbha Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi:

372. ¹⁰ Vipulo Rājagahīyānaṃ ¹¹

giri ¹² seṭṭho pavuccati

Seto Himavataṃ ¹³ seṭṭho

ādicco aghagāminam. ¹⁴

373. ¹⁵ samuddo 'dadhinaṃ ¹⁶ seṭṭho

nakkhattānañ ca ¹⁷ candimā

¹L¹ om. te; B² has tve

²Te L¹S⁴⁵ ce

³S¹⁻⁴ sammanusāsanti; S⁵ sammamanusāsanti

⁴S¹⁻³ -lokayānimātiyāti; S⁴ -lokayanimātiyāti; S⁵

-lokāyanakāmātiyāti

⁵L¹ ajjhabhāsi

⁶* Tuṭṭhubha

⁷L¹ B³ C¹³ ye vantalikkhasmiṃ; Se S⁴⁵ ye antalikkhasmiṃ; Be
yecantalikkhasmiṃ; Te yecantalikkhasmi

⁸B¹⁻³ -ppasatthā

⁹L¹ padhāya cittā ti

¹⁰* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹S⁴ -gahiyyānaṃ

¹²B² gihi

¹³L¹ himamataṃ

¹⁴S⁴ agāminam

¹⁵* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁶So m.c.; B¹⁻³ samuddo 'dadhinaṃ; C¹³ udadhinaṃ ; others

samuddo udadhinaṃ

¹⁷R L¹ S⁴ B²³ va; others ca

sadevakassa lokassa

Buddho aggo pavuccatī ti.

Nānātitthiyavaggo Tatiyo

tass' uddānaṃ.

Sivo Khemo¹ ca Serī ca

Ghaṭī Jantu ca Rohito

Nando Nandivīsālo ca

Susīmo Nānātitthiyena² te³ dasā ti.

DEVAPUTTASAM̐YUTTAM̐ SAMATTAM̐

* * *

¹S¹⁴ khelī; S³⁴ khemī; S² kholi

²R -titthiye ca; S⁵ -titthena; S⁴ -titṭhena

³L¹ vā

KOSALASAM̐YUTTAM̐

BANDHANAVAGGO PAṬHAMO

112 (III.1.1)

Daharasuttam̐

evam me sutam̐. ekam̐ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha kho rājā Pasenadī¹ Kosalo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. sammodaniyaṃ katham̐ sārāṇiyaṃ² vītisāretvā ekam̐ antaṃ nisīdi.

ekam̐ antaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo Bhagavantam̐ etad avoca: bhavam³ pi no Gotamo anuttaram̐ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho ti paṭijānāti ti.⁴

<Bhagavā:> yaṃ hi taṃ mahārāja sammā vadamāno vadeyya anuttaram̐ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho ti mamaṃ taṃ⁵ sammā vadamāno vadeyya. ahaṃ hi⁶ mahārāja anuttaram̐ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho ti.

<rājā:> ye pi te bho Gotama samaṇabrāhmaṇā saṅghino gaṇino gaṇācariyā ñātā yasassino titthakarā sādhusammatā⁷ bahujaṇassa seyyathidaṃ Pūraṇo⁸ Kassapo Makkhali Gosālo

¹ So in B¹²; others pasenadi always

² B² sārāṇiyaṃ; B³ sārāṇiyaṃ

³ S² bhagavam

⁴ L¹ pajānāti; S²⁻⁵ om. paṭijānāti

⁵ Be mameva taṃ; S² man taṃ

⁶ L¹ pi

⁷ C³ sādhusammati

⁸ S²⁻⁴ om. seyyathidaṃ pūraṇo

Nigaṇṭho¹ Nāṭaputto² Sañjāyo Belatṭhaputto³ Pakudho⁴
Kaccāyano Ajito Kesakambalo⁵ te pi mayā anuttaraṃ
sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhā ti⁶ paṭijānāthā ti⁷ puṭṭhā
samānā⁸ anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhā ti⁹
na¹⁰ paṭijānanti. ¹¹ kiṃ pana bhavaṃ Gotamo daharo c' eva
jātiyā navo ca pabbajjāyā ti. ¹² <69>

<Bhagavā:> cattāro kho 'me mahārāja daharā ti na uññātabbā
daharā ti na paribhotabbā. ¹³ katame cattāro. khattiyo kho ¹⁴
mahārāja daharo ti na uññātabbo daharo ti¹⁵ na paribhotabbo.
urago kho mahārāja daharo ti na uññātabbo daharo ti na
paribhotabbo. aggi kho mahārāja daharo ti na uññātabbo
daharo ti na paribhotabbo. bhikkhu kho mahārāja daharo ti na
uññātabbo daharo ti na paribhotabbo. ¹⁶ ime ¹⁷ kho mahārāja
cattāro daharā ti na uññātabbā ¹⁸ daharā ti na paribhotabbā ti.

¹Te nigantho; B² nigandho

²S¹⁻⁵ C¹ nātha-; Se nāta-

³S¹³ belatṭhi-; L¹ velatṭhi-; C³ beladdha-

⁴R S⁴⁵ kakudho; B¹⁻³ L¹ pakuddho

⁵S¹⁻⁵ -kambalī or -kambali

⁶So in L¹ S⁵ B²³; others -buddho ti

⁷S¹⁻⁵ L¹ om. paṭijānāthā ti

⁸Te L¹ ad. na here

⁹So in L¹ B²; R Be B³ Se Te sammā sambodhiṃ abhisambuddho
ti; S²³ sammā sambuddhoti; S⁵ sammā sambodhiṃ; S⁴ sammā
sambuti; S¹ sammā samboti

¹⁰Te L¹ S¹⁻⁵ om. na here

¹¹S¹⁻³ pati-

¹²R L¹ C³ pabbajjāyāti

¹³B²³ paribhottabbā here & further

¹⁴S⁴⁵ om. kho

¹⁵S⁴⁵ om. daharo ti here & further

¹⁶S⁵ daharā ti na paribhotabbā ti & om. next sentence

¹⁷S⁴ taṃ ime & has uññātabbo & paribhotabbo

¹⁸L¹ ad. ti here & om. daharā ti na paribhotabbā ti

idam avoca Bhagavā. idam vatvāna¹ Sugato
athāparam² etad avoca satthā:

374.³ khattiyam jātisampannam
abhijātam⁴ yasassinam

daharo ti nāvajāneyya
na nam⁵ paribhave naro.

375.⁶ thānam hi so⁷ manussindo⁸
rajjam⁹ laddhāna¹⁰ khattiyo
so kuddho rājadandaena
tasmim pakkamate bhusam
tasmā tam parivajjeyya
rakkham¹¹ jīvitam attano.

376.¹² gāme vā yadi vāraññe
yattha passe bhujāṅgamam¹³
daharo ti nāvajāneyya
na nam paribhave naro.

377.¹⁴ uccāvacehi vaṇṇehi
urago carati tejasī¹⁵
so āsajja dase¹⁶ bālam

¹L¹ Se S⁴⁵ vatvā

²B¹ sugatā athaparam

³* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴B² -jātim

⁵S⁴⁵ tam or nam here & further

⁶= e) It 71; cf. Sn 187b; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷B²³ thānathiso

⁸Be B² manujindo

⁹B² rajam

¹⁰S⁴ vuddhāna

¹¹S⁴ rakkha

¹²= a) AN I 281, Ja II 80, III 169, 229; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹³S⁴ bhuñjamam

¹⁴* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁵S³ B³ tejasā

¹⁶R Be B³ Te dāmsc; L¹ dhamsc; S⁴ dayo; S²³ dayho

- naraṃ nāriṇ ca¹ ekadā
 tasmā taṃ parivajjeyya
 rakkhaṃ jīvitam attano.
 378.² pahūtabhakkhaṃ³ jālinaṃ⁴
 pāvakaṃ kaṇhavattaniṃ
 daharo ti nāvajāneyya⁵
 na naṃ paribhave naro.
 379.⁶ laddhā hi so⁷ upādānaṃ
 mahā hutvāna pāvako
 so āsajja dahe⁸ bālaṃ
 naraṃ nāriṇ ca ekadā
 tasmā taṃ parivajjeyya
 rakkhaṃ jīvitam attano.
 380.⁹ vanaṃ yad aggi¹⁰ dahati¹¹
 pāvako kaṇhavattani
 jāyanti tattha pāroha¹²
 ahorattānaṃ accaye.¹³
 381.¹⁴ yaṇ ca¹⁵ kho sīlasampanno

¹ S¹⁻⁵ naranāri ca *here & further*

²* Vatta

³B¹³ bahutaṃ bhak-; B² bahutabhak-

⁴S⁴⁵ L¹ jalitaṃ; S¹⁻³ jalinaṃ

⁵Se nāvamaññeyya

⁶* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷S⁵ yo

⁸So in L¹ B²³ Be v.l.; S¹⁻³ ḍaso; Se ḍase; Te ḍahe; S⁴ ḍayo; S⁵ ccase

⁹= ab) Ja III 140; * Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

¹⁰B¹ yaggi; B² vaḍaggi; Ja yadāggi

¹¹So in L¹ B²³; R Se Be Te Ja ḍahati; S¹³⁵ ḍayhati; S⁴ dayhanti

¹²S⁴ yattha pārogo; S¹⁻³ tattha pārogā; C¹ tattha pāroho

¹³S⁴ -rattānuma-

¹⁴* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

¹⁵L¹ S⁴ yo ca

bhikkhu dahati¹ tejasā
 na tassa puttā pasavo²
 dāyādā vindare³ dhanam
 anapaccā adāyādā⁴
 tālavatthu⁵ bhavanti te. <70>

382.⁶ tasmā hi paṇḍito poso
 sampassam attham attano⁷
 bhujaṅgamam pāvakañ ca⁸
 khattiyañ ca yasassinam
 bhikkhuñ ca sīlasampannam
 sammad eva samācare ti.

evam vutte rājā Pasenadī Kosalo Bhagavantam etad
 avoca: abhikkantaṃ bhante abhikkantaṃ bhante. seyyathā pi
 bhante nikkujjitaṃ⁹ vā ukkujjeyya paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya
 mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ
 dhāreyya cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhinti ti¹⁰ evam evaṃ¹¹
 Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. esāhaṃ bhante
 Bhagavantam saraṇam gacchāmi dhammañ ca
 bhikkhusaṅghañ ca. upāsakaṃ maṃ bhante¹² Bhagavā
 dhāretu ajjatagge¹³ pāṇupetaṃ saraṇam gatan ti.¹⁴

¹C¹ R Se Be Te S⁵ bhikkhu dahati; C³ Sa L¹ B²³ bhikkhu dahati;
⁴S⁴ bhikkhuyhati

²L¹ ad. ca

³S¹⁻⁵ vindate; C¹ (na) vindare

⁴S⁴ adāyadā

⁵Te R B³ tālavatthu

⁶* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 4+Pathyā)

⁷Te bhayamattano & f.n. attamattano ti pi pāṭhena bhavitabbam

⁸S⁵ pātakañ ca

⁹Be B²³ nikkujjitaṃ

¹⁰So in S; Te Be B³ dakkhanti ti; L¹ B¹² dakkhanti; R dakkhinti

¹¹Te L¹ evam eva

¹²Te S¹⁻⁵ om. bhante

¹³C¹³ ajjadagge ti vā pāṭho, dakāro padasandhikaro

¹⁴L¹ saraṇagatan ti

113 (III.1.2)

Purisasuttam

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā
Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha
kho rājā Pasenadī¹ Kosalo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.

ekam antaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo
Bhagavantam etad avoca: kati nu kho bhante purisassa
dhammā ajjhattam uppajjamānā uppajjanti² ahitāya dukkhāya
aphāsuvihārāyā ti.

<Bhagavā:> tayo kho mahārāja purisassa dhammā ajjhattam
uppajjamānā uppajjanti ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāya.
katame³ tayo. lobho kho mahārāja purisassa dhammo
ajjhattam uppajjamāno uppajjati ahitāya dukkhāya
aphāsuvihārāya. doso kho mahārāja purisassa dhammo
ajjhattam uppajjamāno uppajjati ahitāya dukkhāya
aphāsuvihārāya. moho kho mahārāja purisassa dhammo
ajjhattam uppajjamāno uppajjati ahitāya dukkhāya
aphāsuvihārāya.⁴ ime kho mahārāja tayo purisassa dhammā
ajjhattam uppajjamānā uppajjanti ahitāya dukkhāya
aphāsuvihārāyā ti.

idam avoca -pe- satthā:⁵

383.⁶ lobho doso ca moho ca
purisaṃ pāpacetasam⁷
hiṃsanti attasambhūtā

¹ So in B³; others -nadi here & further

² S⁴ uppajjati

³ S⁴ katamo

⁴ S⁴⁵ L¹ -vihārāyā ti

⁵ So in L¹; Be idam avoca -pa-; Te idam avoca -pe-; others om.

⁶ = It p.45; cf. SN II 241; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ S⁴ cetasā

tacasāraṃ¹ va² sam phalan ti.³ <71>

114 (III.1.3) Jarāmarañasuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho rājā
Pasenadī Kosalo Bhagavantam etad avoca: atthi nu⁴ kho
bhante jātassa aññatra jarāmarañā ti.

<Bhagavā:> n' atthi kho mahārāja jātassa⁵ aññatra
jarāmarañā.⁶ ye pi te mahārāja khattiyamahāsālā⁷ addhā⁸
mahaddhanā mahābhogā⁹ pahūtajātarūparajatā¹⁰
pahūtavittūpakaraṇā¹¹ pahūtadhanadhaññā tesam pi jātānaṃ¹²
n' atthi aññatra jarāmarañā.¹³ ye pi te mahārāja
brāhmaṇamahāsālā -pe- gahapatimahāsālā addhā¹⁴
mahaddhanā mahābhogā pahūta-jātarūparajatā¹⁵
pahūtavittūpakaraṇā pahūtadhanadhaññā tesam pi jātānaṃ n'
atthi aññatra jarāmarañā. ye pi te mahārāja bhikkhū arahanto¹⁶
khīṇāsavā vusitavanto¹⁷ katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā

¹S¹²⁵ tañ ca sāraṃ

²S³ om. va

³C¹ v.l. sapphalan ti; Te sapphalan ti

⁴S¹⁻⁵ om. nu

⁵R om. jātassa

⁶S⁴⁵ ad. ti

⁷C¹ v.l. -sārā

⁸B¹ atthā; B²³ L¹ addhā

⁹L¹ ad. ca

¹⁰B²³ bahuta- *here & further*; L¹ -rajayā; C³ -rajaṭā

¹¹Sa vittupakaraṇaṃ; B² vittupakaraṇā

¹²S⁴ vijātā

¹³C¹ -maraṇaṃ (*gloss* -maraṇā)

¹⁴L¹ B²³ addhā

¹⁵L¹ -rajayā

¹⁶S⁴ arahantā

¹⁷S¹²⁴ vusitamanto

anuppattasadatthā¹ parikkhīṇabhavasaññojanā sammad-
aññāvimuttā tesam pāyaṃ kāyo bhedanadhammo
nikkhepanadhammo ti.²

idam avoca -pe-.

384.³ jīranti⁴ ve rājarathā sucittā
atho sarīram pi⁵ jaraṃ upeti
satañ ca dhammo na jaraṃ upeti
santo have sabbhi pavedayanti ti.

115 (III.1.4)

Piyasuttam

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. -pa- ekam antaṃ nisīdi. ekam
antaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo Bhagavantam etad
avoca: idha⁶ mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa⁷ evaṃ
cetaso parivitakko udapādi kesam nu kho piyo attā kesam
appiyo attā ti.

tassa mayhaṃ bhante etad ahosi: ye ca⁸ kho keci
kāyena duccharitaṃ caranti vācāya duccharitaṃ caranti manasā
duccharitaṃ caranti tesam appiyo attā. kiñcāpi te evaṃ
vadeyyuṃ piyo no⁹ attā ti atha kho tesam appiyo attā. taṃ
kissa hetu. yaṃ hi¹⁰ appiyo <72> appiyassa kareyya taṃ te
attanā va attano karonti. tasmā tesam appiyo attā.

¹ B³ anuppattasadatthā; C³ anuppasadatthā

² L¹ B¹⁻³ nikkhepadhammo ti

³ = Dhp 151; cf. Ud-v 1.28; * Tutṭhubha

⁴ B³ jiranti

⁵ C³ om. pi

⁶ S¹⁻⁵ om. idha

⁷ Sa pati-

⁸ ca only in Te Se

⁹ S⁴⁵ kho

¹⁰ S⁴⁵ om. hi here & next

ye ca kho keci kāyena sucaritaṃ caranti¹ vācāya sucaritaṃ caranti manasā sucaritaṃ caranti tesam piyo attā. kiñcāpi te evaṃ vadeyyuṃ appiyo no² attā ti atha kho tesam piyo attā. taṃ kissa hoti. yaṃ hi piyo piyassa³ kareyya taṃ te⁴ attanā va attano⁵ karonti. tasmā tesam piyo attā ti.

<Bhagavā:> evaṃ etaṃ mahārāja evaṃ etaṃ mahārāja.⁶ ye hi keci mahārāja kāyena ducaritaṃ caranti⁷ vācāya ducaritaṃ caranti manasā ducaritaṃ caranti tesam appiyo attā. kiñcāpi te evaṃ vadeyyuṃ piyo no attā ti atha kho tesam appiyo attā. taṃ kissa hetu. yaṃ hi mahārāja appiyo appiyassa kareyya taṃ te attanā va attano karonti. tasmā tesam appiyo attā.

ye ca kho keci mahārāja kāyena sucaritaṃ⁸ caranti vācāya sucaritaṃ caranti manasā sucaritaṃ caranti tesam piyo attā. kiñcāpi te evaṃ vadeyyuṃ appiyo no attā ti atha kho tesam piyo attā. taṃ kissa hetu. yaṃ hi mahārāja piyo piyassa kareyya taṃ te attanā va attano karonti. tasmā tesam piyo attā ti.

idam avoca -pe- satthā:⁹

385. ¹⁰ attānañ ce piyaṃ jaññā
na naṃ pāpena saṃyuje¹¹
na hi taṃ sulabhaṃ hoti
sukhaṃ dukkatakārinā.¹²

¹R karonti

²L¹ S⁴⁵ om. no; B² has me

³S⁴ hiyassa

⁴S¹⁻⁴ om. te

⁵S¹⁻⁵ attānaṃ

⁶B² only once

⁷R S¹⁻⁵ -pe- here to tasmā tesam appiyo attā ti.

⁸R S¹⁻⁵ -pe- here to tasmā tesam piyo attā ti

⁹So only in Be L¹ Te

¹⁰= a) Dhp 157a; cf. Ud-v 5.13; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹L¹ saṃyujje

¹²B Te -ṭa kārinā; L¹ -ṭa kārino

386. ¹ antakenādhīpannaṃ
jahato² mānusaṃ bhavaṃ
kiṃ hi³ tassa sakaṃ hoti
kiñ ca ādāya gacchati
kiñ c' assa anugaṃ⁴ hoti
chāyā va⁵ anapāyini.⁶
387. ⁷ ubho⁸ puññaṃ ca pāpaṃ ca
yaṃ macco kurute idha
taṃ hi tassa⁹ sakaṃ hoti
tañ ca¹⁰ ādāya gacchati
tañ c' assa anugaṃ hoti
chāyā va¹¹ anapāyini.¹²
388. ¹³ tasmā kareyya kalyāṇaṃ
nicayaṃ samparāyikaṃ
puññaṃ paralokasmiṃ
patitṭhā honti paṇinan ti.

116 (III.1.5) Attarakkhitasuttaṃ

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² S¹-35 jahate

³ S¹-5 kiñca

⁴ S⁴ -manugaṃ

⁵ S⁴ chāyāya

⁶ B¹-3 Te L¹ S⁴ anupā-

⁷ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸ S²-4 om. ubho

⁹ S¹24 tassaṃ

¹⁰ Be v.1 taṃ va *here* taṃ vassa *next pāda*

¹¹ S¹24 chāyāya

¹² B¹-3 Te L¹ anupā-

¹³ cf. Ud-v 5.22; * Vatta (Pathyā)

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho rājā
Pasenadī Kosalo Bhagavantam etad avoca: idha¹ mayhaṃ
bhante rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa² evaṃ cetaso parivitaṃ
udapādi: kesaṃ nu kho rakkhito attā kesaṃ³ arakkhito⁴ attā ti.

tassa mayhaṃ bhante etad ahosi: ye ca kho⁵ keci
kāyena duccharitaṃ caranti vācāya duccharitaṃ caranti manasā⁶
duccharitaṃ caranti tesam arakkhito⁷ attā. kiñcāpi te hatthikāyo
vā rakkheyya assakāyo⁸ vā rakkheyya rathakāyo vā⁹
rakkheyya pattikāyo vā <73> rakkheyya atha kho tesam
arakkhito attā. taṃ kissa hetu. bāhirā h' esā¹⁰ rakkhā n' esā
rakkhā ajjhattikā. tasmā tesam arakkhito attā.¹¹

ye ca kho keci kāyena sucaritaṃ caranti vācāya
sucaritaṃ caranti manasā sucaritaṃ caranti tesam rakkhito attā.
kiñcāpi te n' eva hatthikāyo¹² rakkheyya na assakāyo¹³
rakkheyya na rathakāyo rakkheyya na pattikāyo rakkheyya
atha kho tesam rakkhito attā. taṃ kissa hetu. ajjhattikā h' esā
rakkhā n' esā rakkhā bāhirā. tasmā tesam rakkhito attā ti.

<Bhagavā:> evaṃ etaṃ mahārāja evaṃ etaṃ mahārāja.¹⁴ ye hi
keci mahārāja kāyena duccharitaṃ caranti vācāya duccharitaṃ
caranti manasā duccharitaṃ caranti tesam arakkhito attā. kiñcāpi

¹R idaṃ

²R S⁴ pati- here & further

³Tc ad. nu kho

⁴S⁵ rakkhito

⁵So in Tc L¹; R Bc B²³ Se ye kho; B¹ ye ko; S³ yehi; S⁴⁵ ye

⁶S⁴ manasāya; B² mana

⁷S¹⁻⁴ ad. hoti

⁸B² assakāro

⁹S⁴ om. this & next vā

¹⁰S⁴⁵ esā om. h'

¹¹S¹²⁴⁵ Te B² ad. ti

¹²B² tesam neva hatthikāro

¹³S⁴ ad. vā here & after rathakāyo

¹⁴B² only once

te hatthikāyo vā rakkheyya assakāyo vā rakkheyya rathakāyo
vā rakkheyya pattikāyo vā rakkheyya atha kho tesam arakkhito
attā. tam kissa hetu. bāhirā h' esā¹ mahārāja rakkhā n' esā
rakkhā ajjhattikā. tasmā tesam arakkhito attā.

ye ca kho keci² mahārāja kāyena sucaritam caranti
vācāya sucaritam caranti manasā sucaritam caranti tesam
rakkhito attā. kiñcāpi te n'eva hatthikāyo rakkheyya na
assakāyo rakkheyya na rathakāyo rakkheyya na pattikāyo
rakkheyya atha kho tesam³ rakkhito attā. tam kissa hetu.
ajjhattikā h' esā mahārāja rakkhā n' esā rakkhā bāhirā.⁴ tasmā
tesam rakkhito attā ti.

idam avoca -pe- satthā:⁵

389.⁶ kāyena samvaro sādhu
sādhu vācāya samvaro
manasā samvaro sādhu
sādhu sabbattha samvaro
sabbattha samvaro lajjī
rakkhito⁷ ti pavuccatī ti.

117 (III.1.6) Appakasuttam

Sāvatthinidānam. ekam antam nisīdi. ekam antam
nisinno kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo Bhagavantam etad avoca:

idha mayham bhante rahogatassa paṭisallinassa evam
cetaso parivitakko udapādi: appakā te sattā lokasmim ye ulāre

¹ S¹⁻⁵ om. h' here & further

² B¹⁻³ Te L¹ ye hi keci

³ R S⁴⁵ om. tesam

⁴ S¹⁻⁵ L¹ na bāhirā om. esā rakkhā

⁵ So in L¹

⁶ = Dhṛp 361; cf. Ud-v 7.11; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ S⁴ rakkhato

ulāre¹ bhoge labhitvā na c' eva majjanti na ca pamajjanti² na ca kāmesu gedhaṃ āpajjanti na ca sattesu vippaṭipajjanti. atha kho ete va³ bahutarā sattā lokasmiṃ ye ulāre ulāre⁴ bhoge labhitvā majjanti c' eva⁵ <74> pamajjanti ca kāmesu ca gedhaṃ āpajjanti sattesu ca⁶ vippaṭipajjanti ti.

<Bhagavā:> evaṃ etaṃ mahārāja evaṃ etaṃ⁷ mahārāja. appakā te mahārāja sattā lokasmiṃ ye ulāre ulāre bhoge labhitvā na c' eva majjanti na ca pamajjanti⁸ na ca kāmesu gedhaṃ āpajjanti na ca sattesu vippaṭipajjanti. atha kho ete va bahutarā sattā lokasmiṃ ye ulāre ulāre bhoge labhitvā majjanti c' eva pamajjanti ca kāmesu ca⁹ gedhaṃ āpajjanti sattesu ca¹⁰ vippaṭipajjanti ti.

idam avoca -pa- satthā:

390. ¹¹ sārattā kāmabhogesu
giddhā kāmesu mucchitā
atisāraṃ¹² na bujjhanti
migā¹³ kūṭaṃ va oḍḍitaṃ¹⁴
pacchāsaṃ kaṭukaṃ hoti
vipāko hi 'ssa pāpako ti.

¹S¹⁻⁴ *only once, here & further*

²L¹ *om. na ca pamajjanti*

³S¹⁻⁵ *atha kho te*

⁴B² *ye va ulāre*

⁵B² *ca om. eva*

⁶S⁴ *om. ca*

⁷B² *evaṃ evaṃ... evaṃ evaṃ*

⁸S⁵ *om. na ca pamajjanti; S⁴ om. majjanti na*

⁹S⁴ *majjanti ca kāmesu*

¹⁰S¹⁻³ *om. ca*

¹¹* *Vatta (Pathyā)*

¹²S⁵ *atihāraṃ here & in next v.*

¹³S¹⁻⁵ *magā*

¹⁴B¹³ *oṭṭitaṃ here & in next v.*

118 (III.1.7)

Aṭṭakaraṇasuttam

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: idhāhaṃ bhante aṭṭakaraṇe¹ nisinno passāmi khattiyamahāsāle pi brāhmaṇamahāsāle pi gahapatimahāsāle pi adḍhe mahaddhanc mahābhoge pahūtajātarūparajate² pahūtavittūpakaraṇe pahūtadhana-dhaññe kāmahetu kāmanidānaṃ kāmādhikaraṇaṃ sampajānamusā bhāsante. tassa mayhaṃ bhante etad ahosi: alaṃ dāni me aṭṭakaraṇena bhadramukho dāni³ aṭṭakaraṇe na paññāyissatī ti.

<Bhagavā:> evaṃ etaṃ mahārāja evaṃ etaṃ mahārāja.⁴ ye pi te mahārāja khattiyamahāsālā brāhmaṇamahāsālā gahapatimahā-sālā adḍhā⁵ mahaddhanā mahābhogā pahūtajātarūparajatā⁶ pahūtavittūpakaraṇā pahūtadhanadhaññā kāmahetu kāma-nidānaṃ kāmādhikaraṇaṃ sampajānamusā bhāsanti tesam taṃ bhavissati dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyā ti.

idam avoca -pe- satthā:

391.⁷ sārattā kāmabhogesu
giddhā kāmesu mucchitā
atisāraṃ na bujjhanti
macchā khipaṃ⁸ va oḍḍitaṃ
pacchāsaṃ kaṭukaṃ hoti

¹ So in B¹⁻³; Be adḍa-; others attha- here & further

² L¹ -rajaye

³ S³⁴ bhadāthamukho dāni; S¹ bhadrathamukho dāni; Te L¹

bhadramukho dāna

⁴ R Se S⁴⁵ om. evaṃ etaṃ mahārāja evaṃ etaṃ mahārāja

⁵ B² addhā

⁶ L¹ rajayā

⁷ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸ So in Se; others khippaṃ

vipāko hi 'ssa pāpako ti. <75>

119 (III.1.8) Mallikāsuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadī Kosalo Mallikāya deviyā saddhiṃ uparipāsādavaragato hoti. atha kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo Mallikaṃ devīṃ etad avoca: atthi nu kho te¹ Mallike koc' añño² attanā piyataro ti.

<devī:> n' atthi kho me mahārāja koc' añño³ attanā piyataro. tuyhaṃ pana mahārāja atth' añño koci attanā piyataro ti.

<rājā:> mayham pi kho Mallike n' atth' añño koci attanā piyataro ti.

atha kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo pāsādā orohitvā⁴ yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.

ekam antaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo Bhagavantam etad avoca: idhāhaṃ bhante Mallikāya deviyā saddhiṃ uparipāsādavaragato Mallikaṃ etad avocaṃ: atthi nu kho te⁵ Mallike koc' añño attanā piyataro ti. evaṃ vutte bhante Mallikā devī maṃ etad avoca: n' atthi kho me mahārāja koc' añño attanā piyataro tuyhaṃ pana mahārāja atth' añño koci attanā piyataro ti. evaṃ vuttāhaṃ⁶ bhante Mallikaṃ devīṃ etad avocaṃ: ⁷ mayham pi kho Mallike n' atth' añño koci attanā piyataro ti.

¹ L¹ nu te; S⁵ nu kho

² Sa koci añño; S⁴ kociñño *here & further*

³ S³ koci añño; S¹²⁴ kociñño

⁴ S¹⁻⁵ otaritvā; L¹ ohirohitvā

⁵ S¹⁻⁵ Te om. te

⁶ L¹ vuttehaṃ

⁷ R S⁴ -avoca

392. ¹ sabbā² disā anuparigamma³ cetasā
 n' ev' ajjhagā piyatarā⁴ kvaci
 evaṃ piyo puthu attā⁵ paresaṃ
 tasmā na himse paraṃ attakāmo ti.

120 (III.1.9)

Yaññasuttam

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. tena kho pana samayena rañño
 Pasenadissa⁶ Kosalassa mahāyañño⁷ paccupaṭṭhito hoti.
 pañca ca usabhasatāni pañca ca vacchatarasatāni pañca ca
 vacchatarīsatāni pañca <76> ca ajasatāni pañca ca
 urabbhasatāni⁸ thūṇūpanītāni⁹ honti yaññatthāya. ye pi 'ssa te
 honti dāsā ti vā dāsī ti vā¹⁰ pessā ti¹¹ vā kammakarā ti vā te
 pi¹² daṇḍatajjitā bhayatajjitā assumukhā rudamānā
 parikammāni karonti.¹³

atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayam
 nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvatthim¹⁴ piṇḍāya
 pavisiṃsu.¹⁵ Sāvatthiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam
 piṇḍapātapatikkantā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamisiṃsu.

¹ cf. Ud-v 5.75; * ab) Jagatī, cd) Tuṭṭhubha

² Sa sabbam

³ B² -kamma

⁴ L¹ B²³ piyatarattānā

⁵ L¹ piyo putto

⁶ So in B¹²; B³ passenadissa; others pasenadi here & next

⁷ Sa mahāsañño; B² mahārañño

⁸ S¹³⁴ usabha- again; S⁵ om. pañca ca urabbhasatāni

⁹ L¹ thūṇūpatāni; C³ thūṇapanītāni

¹⁰ dāsī ti vā only in B¹⁻³

¹¹ B¹⁻³ pesā ti

¹² L¹ om. te; S⁴ has pe ti

¹³ cf. DN I 127

¹⁴ S⁴ sāvatthiyam

¹⁵ L¹ R B²³ pāvisiṃsu

upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam
nisīdimsu.¹

ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam
etad avocum: idha bhante rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa
mahāyañño paccupaṭṭhito hoti.² pañca ca usabhasatāni pañca
ca vacchatarasatāni pañca ca vacchatarīsātāni pañca ca ajasatāni
pañca ca urabbhasatāni³ thūṇūpanītāni honti yaññatthāya. ye
pi 'ssa te bhante⁴ honti dāsā ti vā pessa ti vā⁵ kammakarā ti vā
te pi daṇḍatajjitā bhayatajjitā assumukhā rudamānā⁶
parikammāni karontī ti.

atha kho Bhagavā etam attham veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ
imā gāthāyo abhāsi:⁷

393.⁸ assamedham⁹ purisamedham
sammāpāsaṃ vājapeyyam¹⁰ niraggalam
mahāyaññā¹¹ mahārambhā
na te honti mahapphalā.¹²

394.¹³ ajeḷakā ca gāvo ca
vividhā yattha haññare
na taṃ sammaggatā¹⁴ yaññaṃ
upayanti mahesino.

¹ L¹ nisimsu

² S¹⁻⁵ om. hoti

³ S⁴⁵ usabha- again

⁴ R Be B³ Te S⁴ om. bhante

⁵ B²³ dāsīti vā pesā ti vā

⁶ B¹³ L¹ roda-; B² yoda-

⁷ S⁴⁵ ajjhabhāsi

⁸ cf. Sn 303; * Vatta (ab Vipulā 4 om. niraggalam, cd Pathyā)

⁹ B¹ sassamedham

¹⁰ B¹ vācāpe-; Sa C¹³ vācape-; C¹ (next page) vājape-

¹¹ R B³ om. mahāyaññā

¹² S⁴⁵ ad. ti

¹³ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁴ S⁴ B² samaggatā

395.¹ ye ca yaññā nirārambhā²
 yajantānukulaṃ³ sadā
 ajeḷakā ca gāvo ca
 vividhā n' ettha⁴ haññare
 etaṃ sammaggatā yaññaṃ⁵
 upayanti mahesino.

396.⁶ etaṃ⁷ yajetha medhāvī
 eso yañño⁸ mahapphalo
 etaṃ hi yajamānassa
 seyyo hoti na pāpiyo
 yañño ca⁹ vipulo hoti
 pasīdanti ca devatā ti.

121 (III.1.10)

Bandhanasuttam

Sāvatthiyaṃ. tena kho pana samayena rañña¹⁰
 Pasenadinā Kosalena¹¹ mahājanakāyo bandhāpito hoti app
 ekacce rajjūhi app ekacce andūhi¹² app ekacce
 saṅkhalikāhi.¹³ <77>

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² L¹ ye caññā nirārambhā; B² ye ca yaññā nirujjhanti

³ So in Te; R C¹ B² S⁵ L¹ yajanti anukūlaṃ; Be B² C³ Se S⁴
 yajanti anukulaṃ

⁴ S⁴ jinatthaṃ

⁵ B² samagatā haññaṃ

⁶ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ B² evaṃ

⁸ B² rañño

⁹ L¹ om. ca

¹⁰ S⁴⁵ rañño

¹¹ So in R Be B²³; others -nadikosalena here & next

¹² S¹ annūhi; S⁴ andhūhi; Te L¹ B¹⁻³ addūhi

¹³ S⁴ oṣaṅkalikāhi

atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayam
nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvattthim¹ piṇḍāya pavisiṃsu.²
Sāvattthiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam
piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu.
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam
nisīdiṃsu.

ekam antam nisinnā³ kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam
etad avocum: idha bhante raññā Pasenadinā Kosalena
mahājanakāyo bandhāpito hoti⁴ app ekacce rajjūhi app ekacce
andūhi⁵ app ekacce saṅkhalikāhi ti.

atha kho Bhagavā etam attham veditvā tāyam velāyam
imā gāthāyo abhāsi:

- 397.⁶ na tam daḥham⁷ bandhanam āhu dhīrā
yad āyasam⁸ dārujam pabbajañ ca⁹
sārattarattā maṇikuṇḍalesu
puttesu dāresu ca yā apekkhā.¹⁰
398.¹¹ etam daḥham bandhanam āhu¹² dhīrā
ohārinam¹³ sithilam duppamuñcam
etam pi chetvāna paribbajanti¹⁴

¹S⁴⁵ sāvattthiyam

²R B² S⁴ pāvisiṃsu

³Sa nisinne; S⁴ nisinno

⁴hoti *only in* Te L¹ Sa

⁵Te L¹ B²³ addūhi

⁶= Dhp 345, Ja II 140, d) Sn 38b, cd) Thag 187; cf. Ud-v 2.5;

*Tutṭhubha

⁷B² nalham na tam

⁸B³ yadāyaṃsam

⁹L¹ bandhanañ ca

¹⁰L¹ S⁴⁵ Dhp C³ apekkhā

¹¹= Dhp 346; Ja II 140; cf. Ud-v 2.6; * Tutṭhubha

¹²B² bandham āhu

¹³Sa ohārinā; L¹ ohārinam

¹⁴Ja etam pi chetvāna vajanti dhīrā

anapekkhino¹ kāmasukhaṃ pahāyā ti.

Bandhanavaggo Paṭhamo

Tass' uddānaṃ.

Daharo Puriso Rājā²

Piyo³ Attānarakkhito⁴

Appakā Atthakaraṇā⁵

Mallikā Yañña Bandhanan ti.

* * *

DUTIYO VAGGO

122 (III.2.1)

Sattajaṭilasuttaṃ

⁶ ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
Pubbārāme Migāramātu pāsāde. tena kho pana samayena
Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito
bahidvāraṇakotṭhake nisinno hoti. atha kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo
yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam
abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi. <78>

¹Ja Dhp L¹ anapekhino; S⁴ aṇapekhino

²Be jarā

³Te Be piyaṃ; B² L¹ Sa piya

⁴Sa attena rakkhito; S⁴⁵ attena rakkhitā; L¹ B³ attānarakkhitā; B²
attānaṃ rakkhitā

⁵as before & B¹³ -kārakā; Be -karaṇaṃ

⁶prose = Ud 64-66

tena kho pana samayena satta ca¹ jaṭilā satta ca nigaṇṭhā² satta ca acelakā³ satta ca ekasātakā⁴ satta ca paribbājakā parulhakacchanakhalomā⁵ khārivividham ādāya⁶ Bhagavato avidūre atikkamanti.

atha kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo⁷ utthāy' āsanā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā dakkhiṇajānumaṇḍalaṃ⁸ paṭhaviyaṃ⁹ nihantvā¹⁰ yena te satta ca¹¹ jaṭilā satta ca nigaṇṭhā satta ca acelakā¹² satta ca ekasātakā¹³ satta ca paribbājakā¹⁴ ten' añjaliṃ paṇāmetvā¹⁵ tikkhattuṃ nāmaṃ sāvesi: ¹⁶ rājā 'haṃ bhante Pasenadī Kosalo rājā 'haṃ bhante Pasenadī Kosalo ¹⁷ rājā 'haṃ bhante Pasenadī Kosalo ti.

atha kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo acirapakkantesu¹⁸ tesu¹⁹ sattasu ca²⁰ jaṭilesu sattasu ca nigaṇṭhesu sattasu ca

¹L¹ S⁵ om. ca

²B² nigandh- here & further

³So in Be B² Se; Te L¹ R S⁴⁵ Ud acelā; B³ acclā

⁴L¹ ekasāyā; Ud ekasāṭā

⁵Te B²³ parulha-

⁶R L¹ B²³ khārivividham-

⁷Ud addasā kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo te satta ca jaṭile satta ca nigaṇṭhe satta ca acele satta ca ekasāṭe satta ca paribbājake parulhakacchanakhalome khārivividham ādāya bhagavato avidūre atikkamante, disvāna in place of atha kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo

⁸L¹ dakkhiṇaṃ jā-

⁹Be B²³ L¹ patha-

¹⁰Te nihanto; B² nihantā

¹¹S⁴ om. ca

¹²R S⁴⁵ Te Ud acelā; B²³ acclā

¹³L¹ ekasāy-; Ud ekasāṭ- here & next

¹⁴L¹ paribbājikā

¹⁵S⁴ B² panā-

¹⁶B² sāveti

¹⁷L¹ ad. ti here as well; Be B² -pa-; Se -pe-; others om.

¹⁸B²³ acira-

¹⁹S²⁻⁵ om. tesu

²⁰S⁴⁵ om. ca

acelakesu¹ sattasu ca ekasāṭakesu sattasu ca paribbājakesu
yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam
abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi.

ekam antam nisinno kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo
Bhagavantam etad avoca: ye te² bhante loke arahanto vā
arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpannā ete tesam aññatarā ti.³

<Bhagavā:> dujjānam kho etam mahārāja tayā gihinā⁴
kāmaabhoginā⁵ puttasaṃbādhasayanam⁶ ajjhāvasantena
kāśikacandanam paccaṇubhontena⁷ mālāgandhavilepanam
dhārayantena jātārūparajataṃ⁸ sādiyantena ime vā arahanto
ime vā arahattamaggaṃ⁹ samāpannā ti.¹⁰

saṃvāsena¹¹ kho mahārāja sīlam veditabbaṃ. tañ ca
kho dīghena addhunā¹² na ittaram¹³ manasikarotā no
amanasikarotā¹⁴ paññavatā¹⁵ no duppaññena.

saṃvohārena¹⁶ kho mahārāja soceyyam veditabbaṃ.
tañ ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaram manasikarotā no
amanasikarotā¹⁷ paññavatā no duppaññena.

¹ So in Be Sc; R Te L¹ S⁴⁵ Ud acelesu; B²³ acelesu

² S¹⁻⁴ yena te; B² ye ca; Ud ye nu ke ci kho

³ Ud aññataro ti

⁴ S⁴ gihinā

⁵ Ud -bhojinā

⁶ Sc S¹⁻³⁵ sutta-; S³⁴ -sambodha-; B² -sayamni; R -samayam

⁷ S⁴ panubhontena

⁸ L¹ -rajayā

⁹ R arahanta-

¹⁰ S⁴ -panno ti

¹¹ C³ saṃvāsona

¹² B² addunā

¹³ R S⁴ Te C³ itaram *here & further*

¹⁴ B¹ Te L¹ Ud -kāra

¹⁵ R paññā-

¹⁶ L¹ B² sabyohārena *here & next*; Ud sabbyohārena

¹⁷ Te L¹ B³ -kāra

āpadāsu kho mahārāja thāmo¹ veditabbo.² tañ ca kho³ dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ⁴ manasikarotā no amanasikarotā⁵ paññavatā no duppaññena. <79>

sākacchāya⁶ kho mahārāja paññā⁷ veditabbā. sā ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ⁸ manasikarotā⁹ no amanasikarotā paññavatā na duppaññenā ti.¹⁰

<rājā:> acchariyaṃ bhante abbhutaṃ bhante. yāva subhāsitaṃ idaṃ¹¹ bhante Bhagavatā: dujjānaṃ kho mahārāja tayā gihinā¹² kāmabhoginā puttasaṃbādhasayanaṃ ajjhāvasantena kāsikacandanaṃ paccaṇubhontena mālāgandhavilepanaṃ dhārayantena jātārūparajataṃ sādiyantena ime vā arahanto ime vā arahattamaggaṃ samāpannā ti.¹³

saṃvāseṇa kho mahārāja sīlaṃ veditabbaṃ. tañ ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ manasikarotā no amanasikarotā¹⁴ paññavatā¹⁵ no duppaññena. saṃvohāreṇa kho mahārāja soceyyaṃ veditabbaṃ. tañ ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ manasikarotā¹⁶ no amanasikarotā paññavatā no duppaññena. āpadāsu kho mahārāja thāmo

¹C¹³ thamo

²B² -tabbā

³S⁴⁵ om. kho

⁴R Te L¹ S⁴ itaraṃ

⁵Tc L¹ S⁴ B³ amanasikārā *here & next*

⁶S¹²⁴ sākacchā

⁷L¹ paññāvatā

⁸R Te itaraṃ; S⁴ itarī

⁹L¹ manasikārātā *here & next*

¹⁰S⁴ paññāvatā no duppaññe ti

¹¹B¹ cīdaṃ; Ud B²³ c' idaṃ; S²⁻⁴ om. idaṃ

¹²B² gihinā

¹³B² -maggasamā-

¹⁴L¹ B³ -kārā *here & further*

¹⁵L¹ paññāvatā *here & further*

¹⁶L¹ -kārotā *here & further*

veditabbo. tañ ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ
manasikarotā no amanasikarotā paññavatā no duppaññena.
sākacchāya¹ kho mahārāja paññā² veditabbā. sā ca kho
dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ manasikarotā no amanasikarotā³
paññavatā⁴ no duppaññenā ti.

etc bhante mama purisā carā⁵ ocarakā⁶ janapadaṃ
ocaritvā⁷ āgacchanti. tehi paṭhamam ocinṇam⁸ ahaṃ pacchā
osāpayissāmi.⁹ idāni te bhante taṃ¹⁰ rajojallaṃ¹¹ pavāhetvā
sunhātā¹² suvilittā kappitakesamassū odātavattā-vasanā¹³
pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitā¹⁴ samaṅgībhūtā¹⁵ maṃ¹⁶
paricārayantī ti.¹⁷

atha kho Bhagavā etam atthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ
imā gāthāyo abhāsi:¹⁸

¹B² sākacchāyaṃ

²L¹ paññāvatā

³L¹ -kāro; B³ -kārā

⁴Te R Se S⁴⁵ -pe- from puttāsambādha- to the beginning of
paññavatā

⁵So in R Be B²³; S¹⁻⁵ L¹ Ud corā; Se Te cārā

⁶S¹³⁴ okacarā; S² okācarā

⁷S¹⁻⁵ otaritvā; R ocaritā

⁸S¹⁻³ otinṇam; Ud Te S⁴ otinṇam; S⁵ otinnam

⁹So in Be B²³ R; Se S¹²⁵ oyāyi-; Te ohayi-; L¹ osāyi-; S³
obhāyi-; S⁴ yāyi-; Ud otarissāmi(?)

¹⁰Se S⁴ om. taṃ

¹¹L¹ rajojallaṃ; C³ rajojalañcan ti rajaṇ ca malaṇ ca

¹²Sa sunahātā; S⁴ sunahatā

¹³Be B³ R L¹ odātavattā; B² odātavattā om. vasanā

¹⁴B² samapitā

¹⁵R Ud B³ Te L¹ S⁴ samaṅgi-

¹⁶L¹ Be B²³ Ud R S⁴⁵ om. maṃ

¹⁷So in Te Se; Be paricāressantī ti; B² paricāressanti; R B³

paricārayissantī ti; Sa parivārayissantī ti; L¹ Ud paricārissantī ti; S⁴⁵
paricāreyyanti ti

¹⁸Ud udānaṃ udāncsi & has a different v.

399. ¹ na vaṇṇarūpena naro sujāno ²
 na vissase ³ ittaradassanena ⁴
 susaṇṇatānaṃ hi viyaṇṇanena ⁵
 asaṇṇatā lokam imaṃ caranti.
 400. ⁶ patirūpako ⁷ mattikākuṇḍalo va ⁸
 lohaddhamāso ⁹ va suvaṇṇachanno
 caranti loka ¹⁰ parivārachannā
 anto asuddhā bahi sobhamānā ti. ¹¹

123 (III.2.2) Pañcarājasuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. tena kho paṇa samayena
 pañcannaṃ rājūnaṃ Pasenadīpamukhānaṃ pañcahi
 kāmagaṇehi samappitānaṃ samaṅgībhūtānaṃ
 paricārayamānānaṃ ayam antarākathā udapādi: kin nu ¹² kho
 kāmānaṃ aggan ti.

tatr' ekacce evaṃ āhaṃsu: rūpā kāmānaṃ aggan ti.
 ekacce evaṃ āhaṃsu: saddā kāmānaṃ aggan ti. ekacce evaṃ
 āhaṃsu: gandhā kāmānaṃ aggan ti. ekacce evaṃ āhaṃsu: rasā
 kāmānaṃ aggan ti. ekacce evaṃ <80> āhaṃsu: phoṭṭhabbā
 kāmānaṃ aggan ti.

¹ cf. Ud-v 29.11; * Tutṭhubha

² S⁴ Te L¹ sujāto

³ S¹²⁴ vissahe

⁴ C³ ittadassanena

⁵ S⁴ visamjanena; B² vissajjanena; B³ visajjanena

⁶ cf. Ud-v 29.12; * Tutṭhubha

⁷ Te C³ B² paṭi-

⁸ Te ca here & in next line

⁹ S¹⁻³ Te B²³ lohaddha-; C³ lohaddha-

¹⁰ So in Be B²³ Te; L¹ heke; R Se S⁴ cke; S⁵ eko

¹¹ S¹⁻⁴ -māne ti

¹² Be B²³ Te S⁵ kim nu here & further

yato¹ kho te rājāno² nāsakkhiṃsu aññamaññaṃ
saññāpetum³ atha kho⁴ rājā Pasenadī Kosalo te rājāno etad
avoca: āyāma mārisā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamissāma.
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etam attham⁵ paṭipucchissāma.⁶
yathā no Bhagavā byākarissati⁷ tathā naṃ dhāressāmā ti.⁸
evam mārisā ti kho te rājāno rañño Pasenadissa⁹ Kosalassa
paccassosum.¹⁰

atha kho te pañca rājāno Pasenadīpamukhā¹¹ yena
Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimṃsu. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam
abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdimṃsu. ekam antam nisinno kho
rājā Pasenadī Kosalo Bhagavantam etad avoca: idha bhante
amhākaṃ pañcannaṃ¹² rājūnaṃ pañcahi kāmagaṇehi
samappitānaṃ samaṅgībhūtānaṃ paricārayamānānaṃ¹³ ayam
antarākathā¹⁴ udapādi: kin nu kho kāmānaṃ aggan ti.

ekacce evam āhaṃsu: rūpā kāmānaṃ aggan ti. ekacce
evam āhaṃsu: saddā kāmānaṃ aggan ti. ekacce evam āhaṃsu:
gandhā kāmānaṃ aggan ti. ekacce evam āhaṃsu: rasā
kāmānaṃ aggan ti. ekacce evam āhaṃsu: phoṭṭhabbā kāmānaṃ
aggan ti. kin nu kho bhante¹⁵ kāmānaṃ aggan ti.

¹S⁴ yatho

²S¹³⁻⁵ mahārājāno

³S²⁴ aññamaññāpetum

⁴S¹³⁴ om. kho

⁵S¹⁵ om. etamattham; S² om. bhagavantam etamattham
paṭipucchissāma; S⁴ etamattham paṭipucchissāma

⁶S³ āroceyyāmāti; S¹⁵ paṭipucchāma

⁷Se S⁴⁵ vyākarissati

⁸B¹ S⁴ dhāreyyāmāti

⁹So in Be B² Se; B³ -nadī; others -nadi

¹⁰B² paccasosum

¹¹Se -nadippamukhā

¹²S⁵ om. pañcannaṃ

¹³R paricārayamānaṃ

¹⁴B² -antarakathā

¹⁵L¹ om. bhante

<Bhagavā:> manāpapariyantam¹ khvāham mahārāja pañcasu² kāmaguṇesu aggan ti vadāmi. te va³ mahārāja rūpā ekaccassa⁴ manāpā honti. te va⁵ rūpā ekaccassa amanāpā honti. yehi ca yo⁶ rūpehi attamano⁷ hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo so tehi rūpehi aññaṃ rūpaṃ uttaritaram vā paṇītaram vā na pattheti. te tassa rūpā paramā⁸ honti. te tassa rūpā anuttarā honti.

te va⁹ mahārāja saddā¹⁰ ekaccassa manāpā honti. te va¹¹ saddā ekaccassa amanāpā honti. yehi ca yo¹² saddehi attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo so tehi saddehi aññaṃ saddaṃ uttaritaram vā paṇītaram vā na pattheti. te tassa saddā paramā honti. te tassa saddā anuttarā honti.

te va mahārāja gandhā ekaccassa manāpā honti. te va¹³ gandhā ekaccassa amanāpā honti. yehi ca yo gandhehi attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo so tehi gandhehi aññaṃ gandham uttaritaram vā paṇītaram vā na pattheti. te tassa gandhā paramā honti. te tassa gandhā anuttarā honti.

te va mahārāja rasā ekaccassa manāpā honti. te va rasā ekaccassa amanāpā honti. yehi ca yo rasehi attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo so tehi rasehi aññaṃ rasaṃ uttaritaram vā

¹ S¹³ manappariyantim; S²⁴ manappariyanti

² S¹³⁻⁵ pañca

³ So in Se Be; S⁵ B²³ R L¹ te ca; S¹⁻³ tañ ce; S⁴ tañceva; Te ye ca

⁴ S¹⁻⁴ ekassa here & further

⁵ So in Se S¹⁻³ Be; S⁵ B²³ R Te L¹ te ca; S⁴ te eva

⁶ Te L¹ S¹⁻⁵ B³ so

⁷ S⁴ -manā

⁸ B² tassa paramā rūpā

⁹ So in Se Be; Te ye ca; L¹ B²³ R S⁴⁵ te ca here & further

¹⁰ R S⁴⁵ -pe- in all passages, here to the beginning of the next passage

¹¹ L¹ B² te ca

¹² L¹ so here & further

¹³ L¹ S⁴⁵ te ca here & further

pañītataraṃ vā na pattheti. te tassa rasā paramā honti. te tassa rasā anuttarā honti.

te va mahārāja phoṭṭhabbā ekaccassa manāpā honti. te va phoṭṭhabbā ekaccassa amanāpā honti. <81> yehi ca yo phoṭṭhabbehi attamano hoti paripuñṇasaṅkappo so tēhi phoṭṭhabbehi aññaṃ phoṭṭhabbaṃ uttaritaraṃ vā pañītataraṃ vā na pattheti. te tassa phoṭṭhabbā paramā honti. te tassa phoṭṭhabbā anuttarā hontī ti.

tena kho pana samayena Candanaṅgaliko¹ upāsako tassaṃ parisāyaṃ nisinno hoti. atha kho Candanaṅgaliko² upāsako utthāy' āsanā ekamsaṃ³ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etad avoca: paṭibhāti maṃ Bhagavā paṭibhāti maṃ Sugatā ti. paṭibhātu taṃ Candanaṅgalikā ti⁴ Bhagavā avoca.

atha kho Candanaṅgaliko upāsako Bhagavato⁵ sammukhā tadanurūpāya gāthāya abhitthavi:

401.⁶ padumaṃ yathā kokanadaṃ⁷ sugandhaṃ
pāto siyā phullaṃ⁸ avītagandhaṃ
Aṅgīrasaṃ passa virocamaṇaṃ
tapantaṃ ādiccam iv' antalikkhe ti.

atha kho pañca rājāno Candanaṅgalikaṃ⁹ upāsakaṃ pañcahi uttarāsaṅgehi acchādesuṃ. atha kho Candanaṅgaliko

¹S¹³ -ṅkaliko; S² -ṅkaliko; L¹ -kaliko; S⁴ -ṃkāliko; S⁵ -ṃkaliko; C³ -ṅgalayo

²L¹ S⁵ -ṅkaliko; S⁴ -ṅkāliko *here & further*

³B² ekaṃ

⁴S² -nāṅkalīyāti; L¹ -naṅkaliko ti; S⁴⁵ -naṃkalīyāti

⁵Te L¹ S⁴⁵ bhagavantam

⁶=Ja I 116; * Tuṭṭhubha

⁷B¹⁻³ L¹ kokanudaṃ

⁸S⁵ thulla-

⁹L¹ S⁵ -ṅkalikaṃ *here*; -ṅkaliko *next*

upāsako tehi pañcahi uttarāsaṅghi Bhagavantam acchādesi
ti.¹

124 (III.2.3) Doṇapākasuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. tena kho pana samayena rājā
Pasenadī Kosalo doṇapākaṃ sudam² paribhuñjati.³ atha kho
rājā Pasenadī Kosalo bhuttāvī mahassāsī yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdi.

atha kho Bhagavā tam⁴ rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ⁵
Kosalaṃ bhuttāvaṃ mahassāsiṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ
gāthaṃ abhāsi:

402.⁶ manujassa sadā satīmato⁷
mattaṃ jānato⁸ laddhabhojane
tanu tassa⁹ bhavanti vedanā
saṅikaṃ¹⁰ jīrati¹¹ āyu pālayan ti.¹² <82>

¹S⁴ om. this last paragraph

²So in Se S⁵ R C³; L¹ C¹ pākasudam; Te pākasudham; B²
pākaṃ kuram; Be B¹³ pākakuram

³R Te L¹ S⁵ Be B³ bhuñjati

⁴L¹ Be B² om. tam

⁵Te L¹ S⁴ -nadi; B²³ -nadi

⁶= J₁ II 294; cf. Ud-v 29.14; * Vetāliya

⁷Te L¹ S⁴ B³ satimato

⁸B² mattaṃ janato

⁹B Te tanukassa; Ja tanū tassa

¹⁰So in R Be B³ Te; others sanikaṃ

¹¹B³ jirati

¹²Ja pālayanti ti

tena kho pana samayena Sudassano māṇavo¹ rañño
 Pasenadissa² Kosalassa piṭṭhito ṭhito³ hoti. atha kho rājā
 Pasenadī Kosalo Sudassanaṃ māṇavaṃ⁴ āmantesi: ehi tvam
 tāta Sudassana. Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā
 mama bhattābhihāre⁵ bhāsa.⁶ ahañ ca re⁷ te devasikaṃ⁸
 kahāpaṇasataṃ kahāpaṇasataṃ⁹ niccabhikkhaṃ¹⁰
 pavattayissāmi ti.

evaṃ devā ti¹¹ kho Sudassano māṇavo rañño¹²
 Pasenadissa Kosalassa paṭissutvā¹³ Bhagavato santike imaṃ
 gāthaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā rañño Pasenadissa¹⁴ Kosalassa
 bhattābhihāre bhattābhihāre sudaṃ¹⁵ bhāsati:

403. ¹⁶ manujassa sadā satīmato¹⁷
 mattaṃ jānato¹⁸ laddhabhojane¹⁹
 tanu tassa²⁰ bhavanti vedanā

¹ R B² S⁴⁵ māṇavo

² R S⁴⁵ Te -nadi; B²³ -nadī *here & next*

³ S⁴⁵ piṭṭhito *again*

⁴ S⁴⁵ māṇavaṃ

⁵ S¹² mamabhihāre; S³⁴ mamabhihāro; Be B¹ mama bhattābhihāre
 bhattābhihāre

⁶ S⁴ hāsa; S⁵ ābhāsa

⁷ re *only in* L¹

⁸ S⁴ -sikhaṃ

⁹ Se S¹²⁴⁵ *only once*

¹⁰ Te Be niccabhattam

¹¹ So in R Se Be B²³; S¹⁻⁴ paramaṃ hoti; Te L¹ S⁵ paramaṃ
 bhoti

¹² R om. rañño

¹³ Te S⁴ paṭissuṇitvā; B²³ paṭisuṇitvā; R paṭisunitvā

¹⁴ Te R B² S⁵ -nadi; B³ -nadī

¹⁵ So repeat *only in* C³; L¹ saddaṃ; Te om. sudaṃ

¹⁶* Vetāliya

¹⁷ S⁴ Te B¹³ satimato

¹⁸ B² mattajānato

¹⁹ B¹⁻³ bhojanam

²⁰ Be B²³ Te tanukassa

saṇikaṃ¹ jīraṭi² āyu pālayan ti.

atha kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo anupubbena nālikodanaparamatāya³ saṇṭhāsi.⁴ atha kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo apareṇa⁵ samayena susallikhitagatto⁶ pāṇinā gattāni anumajjanto tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi: ubhayena vata maṃ so Bhagavā atthena anukampi diṭṭhadhammikenā c' eva atthena samparāyikenā⁷ cā ti.

125 (III.2.4)

Paṭhama Saṅgāmaavatthusuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. atha kho rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto caturaṅginim⁸ senaṃ sannayhitvā⁹ rājānaṃ Pasenadim¹⁰ Kosalaṃ abbhuyyāsi yena Kāsi. assosi kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo: rājā kira Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā¹¹ mamaṃ abbhuyyāsi yena Kāsi ti. atha kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattum vedehiputtaṃ paccuyyāsi yena Kāsi. <83>

atha kho rājā ca¹² Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto rājā ca Pasenadī Kosalo saṅgāmesum. tasim¹³ kho pana

¹ So in R Be B³ Te; others sanikaṃ

² B³ jirati

³ B²³ -mattāya

⁴ B²³ saṇṭhāti

⁵ S⁴⁵ -ṇa

⁶ R Se S⁴ sallikhita-; S⁵ sallikhitta-

⁷ S²⁴ samparāyike; S¹ samparāyikenā

⁸ C³ -ginī

⁹ S¹⁵ sannayahitvā; S² sanyahitvā

¹⁰ Te L¹ S⁴ -nadi; B²³ -nadi here & further

¹¹ S¹² sannayahitvā

¹² S⁴⁵ om. ca

¹³ R tena

saṅgāme rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto rājānaṃ
Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ parājesi. parājito ca rājā Pasenadī Kosalo
sakam eva¹ rājadhāniṃ² Sāvattiyaṃ³ paccāyāsi.⁴

atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayaṃ
nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvattiyaṃ⁵ piṇḍāya pavisiṃsu.⁶
Sāvattiyaṃ⁷ piṇḍāya caritvā⁸ pacchābhattaṃ⁹
piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā¹⁰ yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu.
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ
nisīdiṃsu. ekam antaṃ nisinnā¹¹ kho te bhikkhū
Bhagavantaṃ etad avocum:

idha bhante rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto¹²
caturaṅginiṃ senaṃ sannayhitvā¹³ rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ
Kosalaṃ abbhuyyāsi yena Kāsi. assosi kho bhante rājā
Pasenadī Kosalo: rājā kira Māgadho ajātasattu Vedehiputto
caturaṅginiṃ¹⁴ senaṃ sannayhitvā mamaṃ¹⁵ abbhuyyāsi
yena Kāsi ti. atha kho bhante rājā Pasenadī Kosalo
caturaṅginiṃ senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ
Ajātasattaṃ Vedehiputtaṃ paccuyyāsi yena Kāsi.

¹B¹⁻³ saṅgāmā; L¹ saṅgāme ca

²B¹⁻³ rājadhāniṃ *here & further*

³S¹⁴ sāvattiyaṃ

⁴So in S⁵; Se S⁴ R pāyāsi; Te L¹ Be B²³ paccuyyāsi

⁵B² sāvattiyaṃ

⁶R pāvisiṃsu; B¹⁻³ carīṃsu

⁷Se sāvattiyaṃ

⁸S¹⁻⁵ pavisitvā

⁹L¹ -bhatta *here & in next sutta*

¹⁰S⁵ -paṭikkanto

¹¹S⁴ nisinno *here & in next sutta*

¹²B² vedhehi-

¹³S² sannaya- *here & in next sutta*

¹⁴B² -ṅganiṃ

¹⁵L¹ mama

atha kho bhante rājā ca¹ Māgadho Ajātasattu
Vedehiputto rājā ca Pasenadī Kosalo saṅgāmesuṃ. tasmim
kho pana bhante² saṅgāme rājā Māgadho³ Ajātasattu
Vedehiputto rājānaṃ⁴ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ parājesi. parājito
ca bhante rājā Pasenadī Kosalo sakam eva⁵ rājadhāniṃ
Sāvattiṃ⁶ paccāyāsī ti.⁷

<Bhagavā:> rājā⁸ bhikkhave Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto
pāpamitto⁹ pāpasahāyo pāpasampavaṅko.¹⁰ rājā ca kho¹¹
bhikkhave Pasenadī Kosalo kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo¹²
kalyāṇasampavaṅko. ajj' eva¹³ bhikkhave rājā Pasenadī¹⁴
Kosalo imaṃ rattiṃ dukkhaṃ sessati¹⁵ parājito ti.

idam avoca -pa- satthā:

404. ¹⁶ jayaṃ veraṃ pasavati¹⁷
dukkhaṃ seti¹⁸ parājito
upasanto sukhaṃ seti
hitvā jayaparājayan ti.¹⁹

¹S⁴⁵ om. rājā ca

²R S⁴ om. bhante

³Te om. rājā māgadho

⁴S⁴ rājā

⁵L¹ saṅgāmeva; B³ saṅgāmā; B² saṅghāmā; B¹ saṅgāma

⁶S⁴ sāvatthiyaṃ

⁷So in S⁵; Se pāyāsī ti; others paccuyyāsī ti

⁸S³ rājā hi

⁹S⁴ om. pāpamitto; B² -mitte

¹⁰S⁴ pāpasampajāṇṇo

¹¹S⁵ R om. kho; S⁴ om. kho bhikkhave

¹²S⁴ om. kalyāṇasahāyo

¹³B² ajje ca; Se S⁴⁵ ajjatan ca

¹⁴L¹ -nadiko & om. kosalo

¹⁵Sa Be B¹³ seti; B² sevcti

¹⁶= Dhṛp 201; cf. Ud-v 30.1; * Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

¹⁷B² pasavaṃti

¹⁸C³ sessati (gloss sayissati)

¹⁹R B³ jayaṃ parājayanti; L¹ jayaparājiyanti

126 (III.2.5)

Dutiya Saṅgānavatthusuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ. atha kho rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto¹ caturaṅginim <84> senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ abbhuyyāsi yena Kāsi. assosi kho rāja Pasenadī Kosalo: rājā kira Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā² mamaṃ abbhuyyāto yena Kāsi ti. atha kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattum³ Vedehiputtaṃ paccuyyāsi⁴ yena Kāsi.

atha kho rājā ca Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto rājā ca Pasenadī Kosalo saṅgāmesum. tasmim kho pana saṅgāme rājā Pasenadī Kosalo rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattum Vedehiputtaṃ parājesi. jīvaggāhañ ca⁵ naṃ aggahesi.⁶

atha kho⁷ rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa etad ahosi: kiñcāpi kho myāyaṃ⁸ rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto adubbhantassa⁹ dubbhati¹⁰ atha¹¹ ca pana me bhāgineyyo¹² hoti. yaṃ nūnāhaṃ rañño Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattuno¹³ Vedehiputtassa sabbhaṃ hatthikāyaṃ¹⁴ pariyādiyitvā sabbhaṃ assakāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbhaṃ rathakāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā

¹B²³ vedehī- *here & further*

²S¹ sannayi-

³S⁴⁵ -sattu

⁴R -yyāti

⁵Bc Te jivaggā- *here & further*

⁶S¹ aggahesi *here & further*

⁷S¹⁻⁴ om. atha kho

⁸B² myāraṃ; S³ mayāṃ

⁹S² dubbantassa; S³ abbhantassa

¹⁰S⁴ dubbhāsi

¹¹B² ad. kho

¹²B² bhāgineyyo *here & further*

¹³S¹⁻⁵ -sattussa

¹⁴B² hatthiyā

sabbaṃ pattikāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā jīvantam eva naṃ¹
ossajjeyyan ti.²

atha kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo rañño Māgadhassa
Ajātasattuno Vedehiputtassa sabbaṃ hatthikāyaṃ
pariyādiyitvā³ sabbaṃ assakāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbaṃ
rathakāyaṃ⁴ pariyādiyitvā sabbaṃ pattikāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā
jīvantam eva naṃ ossajji.⁵

atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayam
nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvattim⁶ piṇḍāya pavisiṃsu.⁷
Sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā⁸ pacchābhattaṃ
piṇḍapātapatikkantā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamisṃsu.
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ
nisīdisṃsu. ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam
etad avocum: <85>

idha bhante rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto
caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ⁹
Kosalaṃ abbhuyyāsi yena Kāsi. assosi kho bhante rājā
Pasenadī Kosalo: rājā kira Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto
caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ
abbhuyyāto yena Kāsi ti.

atha kho bhante rājā Pasenadī Kosalo caturaṅginim
senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Māgadham Ajātasattum
Vedehiputtaṃ paccuyyāsi yena Kāsi.¹⁰ atha kho bhante rājā

¹ S⁴⁵ om. from here to ossajji in the next sentence

² Be B² osajje-

³ R Se S³⁴ -pe- here to jīvantameva

⁴ B² rasa-

⁵ S¹ B² ossaji

⁶ S⁴ sāvatthiyaṃ

⁷ R B³ pāvisiṃsu; B² pāpāvisisu

⁸ S¹³⁴ pavisitvā

⁹ So in Be; Sa B³ -nadi; others -nadi

¹⁰ R S⁴⁵ om. yena kāsi

ca Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedhiputto rājā ca Pasenadi Kosalo
saṅgāmesum. tasmim kho pana bhante¹ saṅgāme rājā
Pasenadi Kosalo rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattum
Vedhiputtam parājesi. jīvagāhaṇ ca naṃ aggahesi.

atha kho bhante raṇṇo Pasenadissa² Kosalassa etad
ahosi: kiñcāpi kho myāyaṃ³ rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu
Vedhiputto adubbhantassa⁴ dubbhati atha ca pana me
bhāgineyyo hoti. yaṃ nūnāhaṃ raṇṇo Māgadhasa
Ajātasattuno⁵ Vedhiputtassa sabbam hatthikāyaṃ
pariyādiyitvā⁶ sabbam assakāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā⁷ sabbam
rathakāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbam pattikāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā
jīvantam eva naṃ ossajjeyyan ti.⁸

atha kho bhante rājā Pasenadi Kosalo raṇṇo
Māgadhasa Ajātasattuno Vedhiputtassa sabbam hatthikāyaṃ
pariyādiyitvā sabbam assakāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbam
rathakāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbam pattikāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā
jīvantam eva naṃ⁹ ossajji ti.¹⁰

atha kho Bhagavā etam attham veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ
imā gāthāyo abhāsi:

405. ¹¹ vilumpateva puriso
yāv' assa upakappati

¹ R S⁴⁵ om. bhante

² Te S⁴⁵ -nadi; B²³ -nadi

³ S⁴ khyāyaṃ

⁴ S¹⁻³ adubbhassa

⁵ S⁵ -sattussa

⁶ R paridāyitvā *here & further*

⁷ R Te Be B²³ om. pariyādiyitvā *here & next*

⁸ Be Te osajje-

⁹ B² S⁴⁵ om. naṃ

¹⁰ Se L¹ ossajji; S¹³⁻⁵ B² ossajī ti

¹¹ = Ja II 239; * Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

yadā c' aññe¹ vilumpanti²
so vilutto vilumpati.³

406.⁴ ṭhānaṃ hi maññatī⁵ bālo
yāva pāpaṃ na paccati
yadā ca paccatī⁶ pāpaṃ
atha bālo⁷ dukkhaṃ nigacchati.

407.⁸ hantā labhati⁹ hantāraṃ
jetāraṃ labhate¹⁰ jayaṃ
akkosako ca akkosam
rosetāraṇ ca rosako¹¹
atha kammavivaṭṭena¹²
so vilutto vilumpatī ti.¹³ <86>

127 (III.2.6) Dhītusuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. atha kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo yena
Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam
abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi. atha kho aññataro puriso yena
rājā Pasenadī Kosalo ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā rañño

¹S⁴ -cañño; S³ -caññā; S² -cakkhoññā

²S⁴ vilumpati

³L¹ viluto vilumpati; Se Be vilutto viluppati

⁴= bcd) Dhṛp 69bcd; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵So in S¹³; S² maññatī ti; *others* maññati

⁶So in S⁴⁵; *others* paccati

⁷Be om. bālo

⁸cf. Ud-v 14.3; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹S¹⁻⁵ R Te L¹ labhati hantā; B² hanto labhati

¹⁰R labhati

¹¹S³ rosato paṭirosako; S¹² rosato pacarosako; S⁴ rosako
pacarosako; S⁵ rosako paṭirosakam

¹²S⁴ -vivaṭṭhena

¹³L¹ viluto vilumpatī ti; Se Be vilutto viluppatī ti

Pasenadissa¹ Kosalassa upakaṇṇake āroccesi: Mallikā deva²
devī dhītaram vijātā ti. evaṃ vutte rājā Pasenadī Kosalo
anattamano ahosi.

atha kho Bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ³ Kosalaṃ
anattamanataṃ⁴ veditvā⁵ tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi:

408.⁶ itthī pi⁷ hi ekacciya⁸
seyyā⁹ posā¹⁰ janādhipa
medhāvinī¹¹ sīlavatī
sassudevā patibbatā.

409.¹² tassā yo¹³ jāyati¹⁴ poso
sūro¹⁵ hoti disampati
tādisā¹⁶ subhagiyā¹⁷ putto
rajjam pi anusāsati ti.¹⁸

¹Te R pasenadi; B³ passenadi

²S¹⁻⁵ om. deva

³So in Se Be; others pasenadi

⁴Se Be Te S⁴ anattamanam; S³ anattañcanam

⁵S⁴ vidhitvā

⁶* Vatta

⁷S⁴ B³ itthipi

⁸R ekacci yā

⁹R L¹ S⁴ C³ seyyo

¹⁰So in R; others posa

¹¹B² medhāvinī

¹²* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹³S⁴⁵ so

¹⁴R Se Be Te L¹ B²³ jāyati

¹⁵S⁴⁵ B²³ suro

¹⁶R tādiso; L¹ tādisu

¹⁷R Te B²³ subhariyā; L¹ bhariyā; C³ subhaviyā (also gloss
subhaviyā)

¹⁸B¹³ anussāsati ti

128 (III.2.7)

Paṭhama Appamādasuttaṃ

Sāvattiyaṃ -pa-. ekam antaṃ nisīdi.¹ ekam antaṃ
nisinno kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca:
atthi nu² kho bhante eko dhammo yo ubho atthe
samadhigayha³ tiṭṭhati diṭṭhadhammikañ c' eva atthaṃ⁴
samparāyikañ cā ti.

<Bhagavā:>⁵ atthi kho mahārāja eko dhammo yo ubho⁶ atthe
samadhigayha⁷ tiṭṭhati diṭṭhadhammikañ c' eva atthaṃ
samparāyikañ cā ti.

<rājā:> katamo pana bhante eko dhammo yo ubho atthe
samadhigayha tiṭṭhati diṭṭhadhammikañ c' eva atthaṃ
samparāyikañ cā ti.

<Bhagavā:> appamādo kho mahārāja eko dhammo yo⁸ ubho
atthe samadhigayha tiṭṭhati diṭṭhadhammikañ c' eva atthaṃ
samparāyikañ cā ti.

⁹seyyathā pi mahārāja yāni kānici¹⁰ jaṅgalānaṃ¹¹
pāṇānaṃ padajātāni¹² sabbāni tāni hatthipade samodhānaṃ
gacchanti. hatthipadaṃ tesāṃ aggam akkhāyati yad idaṃ
mahantattena.¹³ evaṃ eva kho mahārāja appamādo¹⁴ eko¹⁵

¹Te B² om. ekam antaṃ nisīdi

²S⁴ om. nu

³Be B² Te L¹ R samadhiggayha

⁴S⁴⁵ -cevatthaṃ

⁵cf. It 16

⁶S⁴ ye ubhe

⁷S⁴ Te L¹ Be B² R samadhiggayha *here & further*

⁸R L¹ S⁴⁵ B²³ om. yo

⁹cf. AN V 21

¹⁰L¹ S⁵ kānipi

¹¹Se S⁴ R jaṅgamānaṃ

¹²S⁵ padabhājanāni

¹³R S⁴⁵ mahantena; B¹⁻³ mahantatṭhena

¹⁴R om. appamādo

¹⁵S⁴ eka

dhammo <87> yo¹ ubho atthe samadhigayha tiṭṭhati
diṭṭhadhammikañ c' eva atthaṃ samparāyikañ cā ti.

idam avoca -pe-.

410.² āyūṃ ārogiyaṃ³ vaṇṇaṃ⁴

saggaṃ uccākulinataṃ⁵

ratiyo patthayānena⁶

ulārā aparāparā

appamādaṃ pasaṃsanti⁷

puññakiriyaṃ⁸ paṇḍitaṃ⁹

411.¹⁰ appamatto ubho atthe

adhigaṇhāti¹¹ paṇḍito

diṭṭhe dhamme ca¹² yo attho¹³

yo c' attho samparāyiko

atthābhisamayā dhīro

paṇḍito ti pavuccatī ti.

129 (III.2.8)

Dutiya Appamādasuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. ekam antaṃ nisīdi. ekam antaṃ
nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca:

¹ R L¹ B²³ S⁴ om. yo

² cf. AN III 48, Ud-v 4.25; * Vatta (Pathyā)

³ S¹⁻⁵ ārogiyaṃ

⁴ AN āyūṃ vaṇṇaṃ yasaṃ kittiṃ

⁵ B¹⁻³ -kulinataṃ

⁶ Se Be Te B²³ patthayantena

⁷ S⁴ ad. kiṃ here

⁸ R B²³ -kriyāsu

⁹ S⁴ paṇḍito

¹⁰ = AN III 49; cf. Ud-v 4.25cd, 26; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹ Te Be adhigga-

¹² S⁵ diṭṭhe va dhamme; B²³ diṭṭhe va dhamme ca

¹³ S⁴ atthe

idha mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: svākkhāto¹ Bhagavatā dhammo. so ca kho kalyāṇamittassa kalyāṇasahāyassa² kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa³ no pāpamittassa no pāpasahāyassa no pāpasampavaṅkassā ti.

<Bhagavā:> evaṃ etaṃ mahārāja evaṃ etaṃ mahārāja. svākkhāto⁴ mahārāja mayā dhammo. so⁵ ca kho kalyāṇamittassa kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa no pāpamittassa no pāpasahāyassa no pāpasampavaṅkassā ti.⁶

ekam idāhaṃ⁷ mahārāja samayaṃ Sakkesu viharāmi Nāgarakaṃ⁸ nāma⁹ Sakyānaṃ¹⁰ nigame.¹¹ atha¹² kho mahārāja Ānando bhikkhu yenāhaṃ ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho mahārāja Ānando bhikkhu maṃ etad avoca: upaḍḍham idaṃ bhante brahmacariyassa yad idaṃ kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā ti.

evaṃ vuttāhaṃ¹³ mahārāja Ānandaṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avocaṃ:¹⁴ mā h' evaṃ Ānanda mā h' evaṃ Ānanda. sakalam

¹R B²³ svākhyāto

²B² sahāyakassa

³S⁴ -saṃvaṅkassa *here*; pāpavaṅkassāti *next*

⁴R B³ svākhyāto; B² svākkhyāto

⁵S⁴ yo

⁶S⁴ pāpavaṅkassāti; B²³ pāpasam̐pavaṅkassa

⁷So *in all*

⁸Te Be Nāgarakaṃ; S¹ Nāgarakaṇṇā

⁹B²³ R *om.* Nāgarakaṃ nāma; Te f.n. Sakkarakaṃ nāmā ti pāṭhena bhavitabbaṃ

¹⁰S² *om.* Sakyāṇaṃ; S⁴ *om.* nāma sakyāṇaṃ

¹¹Se Be Te S¹⁵ B²³ nigamo; B¹ nigāmo; S³ gāme; S²⁴ game

¹²R atho

¹³S⁴ evaṃ eva kho

¹⁴S³⁴ -avocaṃ

eva h' idam¹ Ānanda² brahmacariyam yad idam <88>
 kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā.
 kalyāṇamittass' etam³ Ānanda bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham⁴
 kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa: ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam
 maggam bhāvēssati⁵ ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam
 bahulīkarissatī ti.⁶

kathaṇ ca Ānanda bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto
 kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam
 maggam bhāveti ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulīkaroti.
 idh Ānanda⁷ bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti vivekanissitam
 virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ.⁸
 sammāsaṅkappam bhāveti -pe- sammāvācam bhāveti -pe-
 sammākammantam bhāveti -pe- sammāājīvam bhāveti -pe-
 sammāvāyāmam bhāveti -pe- sammāsatim bhāveti -pe-
 sammāsamādhim bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam
 nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ.

evam kho Ānanda bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto
 kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam
 maggam bhāveti. ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulīkaroti.
 tad aminā p' etam⁹ Ānanda pariyāyena veditabbam yathā
 sakalam ev' idam¹⁰ brahmacariyam yad idam kalyāṇamittatā
 kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā ti.

¹ B² sakalam ev' idam

² S¹⁻³⁵ om. Ānanda

³ S¹⁻⁵ -mittassidam

⁴ R Te B²³ ad. kalyāṇamittassa again

⁵ Sa bhāveyya; S⁴ bhāveyyāti; S⁵ bhāveyyati

⁶ R Be B²³ -karissati

⁷ R S⁴⁵ idha Ā-

⁸ R -pariṇamim; S⁴ -parināmitam

⁹ Te tadiminā-

¹⁰ S⁴ sakalam eva hidam

mamaṃ hi¹ Ānanda kalyāṇamittaṃ āgama
jātidhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti. jarādhammā sattā jarāya
parimuccanti. vyādhidhammā² sattā vyādhito³ parimuccanti.
maraṇadhammā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti.
sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā⁴ s a t t ā
sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti.⁵ iminā
kho etaṃ⁶ Ānanda pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā sakalam ev'
idaṃ⁷ brahmacariyaṃ yad idaṃ kalyāṇamittatā
kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṇkatā ti.

tasmāt iha te mahārāja evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ:
kalyāṇamitto bhavissāmi kalyāṇasahāyo⁸ kalyāṇa-
sampavaṇko ti. evaṃ hi te⁹ mahārāja sikkhitabbaṃ. kalyāṇa-
mittassa te¹⁰ mahārāja kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṇ-
kassa ayaṃ <89> eko dhammo upanissāya vihātabbo
appamādo kusalesu dhammesu.

appamattassa te mahārāja viharato appamādaṃ
upanissāya itthāgārassa¹¹ evaṃ bhavissati: rājā kho appamatto
viharati appamādaṃ upanissāya. handa mayam pi appamattā
viharāma¹² appamādaṃ upanissāyā ti.

¹S¹⁻⁵ om. hi

²B²³ byādhi-

³B²³ byādhito; Se vyādhinā; R S⁴⁵ vyādhiyā

⁴S⁴ domanassa upāyāsa-

⁵S¹⁻⁵ Te -muccantī ti

⁶S¹⁻⁴ evaṃ; S⁵ om. etaṃ

⁷Se -evahidaṃ

⁸B² -sahāro

⁹B² om. te

¹⁰S⁴ teva

¹¹Be ad. anuyantassa; Te ad. anuyāyantassa

¹²S⁴ appamatto viharāmi

appamattassa te ¹ mahārāja viharato appamādam
 upanissāya khattiyānam pi² anuyuttānam³ evaṃ bhavissati:
 rājā kho appamatto viharati appamādam upanissāya. handa
 mayam pi appamattā viharāma appamādam upanissāyā ti.

appamattassa te mahārāja viharato appamādam
 upanissāya balakāyassa pi evaṃ bhavissati: rājā kho
 appamatto viharati appamādam upanissāya. handa mayam pi
 appamattā viharāma appamādam upanissāyā ti.⁴

appamattassa te mahārāja viharato appamādam
 upanissāya negamajānapadassa pi⁵ evaṃ bhavissati: rājā kho
 appamatto viharati appamādam upanissāya. handa mayam pi
 appamattā viharāma appamādam upanissāyā ti.

appamattassa te mahārāja viharato appamādam
 upanissāya attā pi gutto rakkhito bhavissati itthāgāram pi
 guttam rakkhitam bhavissati kosakoṭṭhāgāram pi⁶ guttam
 rakkhitam⁷ bhavissatī ti.

idam avoca -pe-.

- 412.⁸ bhoge patthayamānena⁹
 ulāre aparāpare
 appamādam pasamsanti
 puññakiriyāsu¹⁰ paṇḍitā.¹¹
 413.¹² appamatto ubho atthe

¹ S⁴ -mattassete

² S⁴ om. pi

³ Be B¹³ Te anuyantānam; B² anuyuttānam cor. to anuyattānam

⁴ R om. this & previous sentence

⁵ B¹⁻³ nigamajanapadassapi; Te Sc negamajānapassāpi

⁶ S¹³⁴ om. kosa

⁷ S⁵ rakkhito

⁸ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹ S⁴ patta-

¹⁰ R B²³ -kriyāsu

¹¹ S⁴ paṇḍito

¹² * Vatta (Pathyā)

adhigaṇhāti¹ paṇḍito
 diṭṭhe dhamme ca² yo attho
 yo c' attho samparāyiko
 atthābhisamayā dhīro
 paṇḍito ti pavuccatī ti.

130 (III.2.9)

Paṭhama Aputtakasuttam

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. atha kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo
 divādivassa yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā
 Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi. ekam antam
 nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ³ Kosalam Bhagavā etad
 avoca: handa kuto nu tvam mahārāja āgacchasi⁴ divādivassā ti.
 <rājā:> idha bhante Sāvatthiyaṃ seṭṭhi⁵ gahapati kālakato.⁶
 tam aham aputtakam sāpateyyam rājantepuram⁷ atiharitvā
 āgacchāmi. asīti⁸ bhante sataśassāni⁹ hiraññass' eva¹⁰ ko
 <90> pana vādo rūpiyassa. tassa kho pana bhante seṭṭhissa
 gahapatissa evarūpo bhattabhogo¹¹ ahosi kaṇājakam¹²
 bhuñjati bilaṅgadutiyaṃ. ¹³ evarūpo vatthabogo ahosi sānaṃ
 dhāreti tipakkhavasanaṃ. ¹ evarūpo yānabhogo ahosi

¹Te Be adhigga-

²S⁴ diṭṭha dhamme ca; S⁵ diṭṭhe va dhamme; Sa diṭṭhe va dhamme
 ca

³So in Be Se; B²³ -nadī; others -nadi

⁴S⁴ āgacchati here & in next sutta

⁵Te seṭṭhi

⁶B kālaṅkato

⁷B³ -pūram here & in next sutta

⁸B¹²³ ad. ca

⁹S⁵ -śassānaṃ

¹⁰S⁴ hiraññess' eva

¹¹S⁴ bhantebhogo

¹²S⁴ kanajakam; C¹³ S⁵ kanājakam

¹³S⁴ bilaṅgam du-; B² pilāṅga-du- here & in next sutta

tipakkhavasanaṃ.¹ evarūpo yānabhogo ahosi jajjararathakena
yāti² paṇṇacchattakena³ dhāriyamānenā ti.⁴

<Bhagavā> evaṃ etaṃ mahārāja evaṃ etaṃ mahārāja.
asappuriso kho mahārāja ulāre bhoge labhitvā n' eva attānaṃ⁵
sukheti pīṇeti⁶ na mātāpitaro sukheti pīṇeti na puttadāraṃ
sukheti pīṇeti na dāsakammakaraporise⁷ sukheti pīṇeti na
mittāmacce sukheti pīṇeti na samaṇabrāhmaṇesu⁸
uddhaggikaṃ⁹ dakkhinaṃ patiṭṭhāpeti sovaggikaṃ
sukhavipākaṃ saggasamvattanikaṃ. tassa te bhoge evaṃ
sammā aparibhuñjamāne¹⁰ rājāno vā haranti corā vā haranti
aggi vā dahati¹¹ udakaṃ vā vahati appiyā¹² vā dāyādā¹³
haranti. evaṃ sa te¹⁴ mahārāja bhogā sammā
aparibhuñjamānā¹⁵ parikkhayaṃ gacchanti no paribhogaṃ.

seyyathā pi mahārāja amanussatṭhāne pokkharāṇi
acchodakā¹⁶ sītodakā¹⁷ sātodakā¹⁸ setakā¹⁹ supatitthā²⁰

¹S¹⁻⁵ dhāreti ti pakkha-

²S⁴ sāti

³Te B² paṇṇachattena; B³ paṇṇachattakena

⁴R S⁴ dhāriyamānenāti; S⁵ dhārimānenāti

⁵B²³ Te R nevattānaṃ; S²⁴ nevaputtānaṃ

⁶B³ pineti *here & next* pīṇeti *further*

⁷B² porisaṃ

⁸Te B¹⁻³ samaṇesu brāh-

⁹S¹⁻³ uddhaggiyaṃ

¹⁰S⁵ paribhuñjamāne; Sa aparibhuñjamāno; Se
aparibhuñjiyamāne; Be aparibhuñjiyamāne

¹¹So in B²³; S³ dayhati; *others* dahati

¹²Te appiyā

¹³R dāyadā; S³ dāyadāvā; S⁴ dāyāvā

¹⁴R S⁴⁵ sante

¹⁵S⁵ paribhuñjamānā; Se aparibhuñjiyamānā; Be
aparibhuñjiyamānā

¹⁶S¹⁻⁵ B²³ acchodikā

¹⁷S⁴⁵ B² sītodikā; S³ sitodikā; S¹ sitotādikā

¹⁸S¹⁵ B²³ C³ sātodikā; S²⁻⁴ om.

¹⁹Be B³ setodakā; B² setodikā; B¹ setokā

²⁰S³ āpatitṭhā; S⁴ āpatitthā; S¹ ā- cor. to su-

ramaṇīyā. taṃ jano¹ n' eva hareyya² na piveyya³ na nahāyeyya⁴ na yathāpaccayaṃ⁵ vā kareyya. evaṃ hi taṃ mahārāja udakaṃ sammā aparibhuñjamānaṃ⁶ parikkhayaṃ⁷ gaccheyya⁸ no paribhogaṃ.

evaṃ eva kho⁹ mahārāja asappuriso ulāre bhoge labhitvā n' ev' attānaṃ¹⁰ sukheti pīṇeti¹¹ na mātāpitaro sukheti pīṇeti na puttadāraṃ sukheti pīṇeti na dāsakammakaraporise sukheti pīṇeti na mittāmacce sukheti pīṇeti na samaṇabrāhmaṇesu¹² uddhaggikaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ paṭiṭṭhāpeti¹³ sovaggikaṃ sukhavipākaṃ sagga-saṃvattanikaṃ. tassa te bhoge evaṃ sammā aparibhuñjamāne¹⁴ rājāno vā haranti corā vā haranti aggi vā dahati¹⁵ udakaṃ vā vahati appiyā vā dāyādā haranti. evaṃ sa te¹⁶ mahārāja¹⁷ bhogā sammā aparibhuñjamānā¹⁸ parikkhayaṃ gacchanti no paribhogaṃ.

sappuriso ca kho mahārāja ulāre bhoge labhitvā attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti mātāpitaro sukheti pīṇeti puttadāraṃ sukheti pīṇeti dāsakammakaraporise sukheti pīṇeti mittāmacce

¹S³ mahājano; Te f.n. rājānotipi mahājanotipi pāṭho

²S⁴ areyya

³Te piveyya *here & further*

⁴Te B²³ nahāyeyya

⁵S⁵ Se yathappa-

⁶Se Be B³ R aparibhuñjiyamānaṃ; S⁵ paribhuñjamānaṃ

⁷S⁵ parisosaṃ; S⁴ parisotaṃ

⁸B² gaccheyya

⁹B² evaṃ kho; S¹² evaṃ evaṃ kho

¹⁰B² nevattāni

¹¹Te R S⁴⁵ -pe- *here to* evaṃ sa te

¹²B²³ samaṇesu brāh-

¹³B² paṭiṭṭhāpeti

¹⁴Be aparibhuñjiyamāne

¹⁵So in B²³; *others* dahati

¹⁶R S⁴⁵ sante *here & further*

¹⁷R Se S⁴⁵ om. mahārāja

¹⁸Se aparibhuñjiya-; Be aparibhuñjiya-

sukheti pīṇeti samaṇabrāhmaṇesu¹ uddhaggikaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ
 patiṭṭhāpeti sovaggikaṃ sukhavipākaṃ saggasamvattanikaṃ.
 tassa te bhoge evaṃ sammā paribhuñjamāne² n' eva rājāno
 <91> haranti na corā haranti na aggi dahati³ na⁴ udakaṃ
 vahati na appiyā⁵ dāyādā haranti. evaṃ sa te mahārāja bhogā
 sammā paribhuñjamānā paribhogam gacchanti no
 parikkhayaṃ.

seyyathā pi mahārāja gāmassa vā⁶ nigamassa vā
 avidūre pokkharāṇi acchodakā sītodakā sātodakā⁷ setakā⁸
 supatitthā ramaṇīyā. taṃ udakaṃ jano⁹ hareyya pivceyya
 nahāceyya¹⁰ yathāpaccayam pi¹¹ kareyya. evaṃ hi taṃ
 mahārāja udakaṃ sammā paribhuñjamānaṃ paribhogam
 gaccheyya no parikkhayaṃ.¹²

evaṃ eva kho mahārāja¹³ sappuriso ulāre bhoge
 labhitvā attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti¹⁴ mātāpitaro sukheti pīṇeti
 puttadāraṃ sukheti pīṇeti dāsakammakaraporise sukheti pīṇeti
 mittāmacce sukheti pīṇeti samaṇabrāhmaṇesu uddhaggikaṃ
 dakkhiṇaṃ patiṭṭhāpeti sovaggikaṃ sukhavipākaṃ
 saggasamvattanikaṃ. tassa te bhoge evaṃ sammā
 paribhuñjamāne n' eva rājāno haranti na corā haranti na aggi

¹ B²³ Te S⁵ samaṇesu brāh- here & further

² Se paribhuñjiya-; Be paribhuñjiya- here & further

³ R Se Be Te dahati

⁴ S⁴ na agginā dahati & om. this na

⁵ Te appiyā; R S⁴ appiyāpi; S⁵ appiyāpiyā

⁶ S⁴ om. vā

⁷ S¹⁻⁵ B² acchodikā sītodikā sātodikā

⁸ Be B³ setodakā; B² setodikā; B¹ setodākā

⁹ So in B²; Be tañca udakaṃ jano; R B³ taṃ ca jano; Te tañjano; Se
 S⁵ taṃ jano; S⁴ jano

¹⁰ Te S⁵ B²³ nahā-

¹¹ Se yathāppa-

¹² S⁴⁵ parisosaṃ

¹³ Se ad. dhīro

¹⁴ Te Se S⁴⁵ R -pe- here to evaṃ sa te

dahati¹ na udakaṃ vahati na appiyā² dāyādā haranti. evaṃ sa
te³ mahārāja bhogā sammā paribhuñjamānā paribhogam
gacchanti no parikkhayan ti.

idam avoca -pe-.

414.⁴ amanussatṭhāne udakaṃ va sītaṃ⁵
tad apeyyamānaṃ parisosam eti⁶
evaṃ dhanam kāpuriso labhitvā
n' ev' attanā bhuñjati⁷ no dadāti.

415.⁸ dhīro ca viññū adhigamma bhoge
yo bhuñjati⁹ kiccakaro ca hoti
so ñātisaṅgham¹⁰ nisabho¹¹ bharitvā¹²
anindito saggam upeti tṭhānan ti.

131 (III.2.10)

Dutiya Aputtakasuttam

Sāvatthiyaṃ. atha kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo
divādivassa yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.¹³

¹ Be dahati

² B² akappiyā

³ R S⁴ sante

⁴ * Tutṭhubha

⁵ Te R S⁴⁵ vasitaṃ

⁶ Te puriso sameti

⁷ Te S¹⁻⁵ paribhuñjati

⁸ * Tutṭhubha

⁹ So in Sa; Te so paribhuñjati; S⁴ yo bhuñjataṃ; Be B² R so
bhuñjati; others yo bhuñjati

¹⁰ B¹³ -saṅghe

¹¹ B² niyasaṃṅgo; B¹ na (or ni) sabhā; S² nisaho

¹² S¹²⁴⁵ haritvā; B¹³ caritvā

¹³ B² om. abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ; Be om. bhagavantam ... nisīdi

ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ¹
Kosalaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca: handa kuto nu tvaṃ mahārāja
āgacchasi divādivassā ti.

<rājā:> idha bhante Sāvattiyaṃ seṭṭhi² gahapati kālakato.³
tam ahaṃ aputtakaṃ sāpateyyaṃ rājantepuraṃ atiharitvā
āgacchāmi. satam⁴ bhante satasahassānaṃ⁵ hiraññass' eva⁶ ko
pana vādo rūpiyassa. tassa kho pana bhante seṭṭhissa
gahapatissa evarūpo bhattabhogo ahosi kaṇājakam⁷ bhuñjati
biḷaṅgadutiyaṃ. evarūpo vatthabhogo ahosi sāṇaṃ dhāreti
<92> tipakkhavasanaṃ. evarūpo yānabhogo ahosi
jajjararathakena yāti paṇṇacchattakena⁸ dhāriyamānenā ti.

<Bhagavā:> evam etaṃ mahārāja evam etaṃ mahārāja.
bhūtapubbaṃ so mahārāja seṭṭhi gahapati Tagarasikhim⁹ nāma
paccekasambuddhaṃ¹⁰ piṇḍapātena paṭipādesi. detha
samaṇassa piṇḍaṃ ti vatvā utthāy' āsanā pakkāmi. datvā ca
pana pacchā vippatīsārī ahosi: varam etaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ dāsā vā
kammakarā vā bhuñjeyyun ti.¹¹ bhātu cca¹² pana
ekaputtakaṃ¹³ sāpateyyassa kāraṇā jīvitā voropesi.

yaṃ kho so mahārāja seṭṭhi gahapati Tagarasikhim¹⁴
paccekasambuddhaṃ¹⁵ piṇḍapātena paṭipādesi. tassa

¹ So in Sc Be; B²³ -nadi; *others* nadi

² Te seṭṭhi *here & further*

³ Be B²³ kālaṅkato

⁴ S⁵ asīti

⁵ Be B²³ Te R -sahassāni

⁶ R hiraññassa

⁷ S⁴ kaṇajakam

⁸ Te Be B²³ R paṇṇachattakena

⁹ Be B¹³ taggarasikhim; B² taggarasikhi; S⁴ tagarasikhī

¹⁰ R S⁴⁵ paccekabuddhaṃ

¹¹ S¹²⁴ bhuñjeyyanti

¹² C¹ Be B²³ Te R bhātu ca *here & further*

¹³ Te B¹³ ckaṃ puttakaṃ *here & further*; R S⁴ ekaputtam

¹⁴ B Taggara-

¹⁵ R S¹⁻⁵ B¹ paccekabuddhaṃ

kammasa vipākena¹ sattakkhattum² sugatim saggaṃ lokam
upapajji.³ tass' eva kammasa vipākāvasesa imissā yeva
Sāvatthiyā sattakkhattum setthittam⁴ kāresi.⁵

yaṃ kho so mahārāja setthi gahapati datvā pacchā
vippaṭisārī ahosi: varam etaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ dāsā vā kammakarā
vā bhuñjeyyūti⁶ tassa kammasa vipākena nāss' ulārāya⁷
bhattabhogāya cittaṃ namati. nāss' ulārāya vatthabhogāya
cittaṃ namati. nāss' ulārāya yānabhogāya cittaṃ namati. nāss'
ulārānam⁸ pañcannaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ bhogāya cittaṃ namati.

yaṃ kho so mahārāja setthi gahapati bhātu cca pana
ekaputtakaṃ sāpateyyassa kāraṇā jīvitā voropesi. tassa
kammasa vipākena bahūni vassāni bahūni vassasatāni⁹
bahūni vassasahassāni bahūni vassasatasahassāni niraye
paccittha.¹⁰ tass' eva kammasa vipākāvasesa idaṃ¹¹
sattamaṃ aputtakam sāpateyyaṃ rājā kosam¹² paveseti.¹³

tassa kho pana¹⁴ mahārāja setthissa gahapatissa¹⁵
purāṇaṇ ca puññaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ navaṇ ca puññaṃ

¹S¹³⁴ kammavipākena

²R sattakhattum

³R S⁴⁵ uppajji

⁴S²⁻⁴ setthhattam; B¹⁻³ setthaggam

⁵B² kāyesi

⁶Sa bhuñjeyyanti

⁷B² nasulārāya *here & further*

⁸B² nasu-

⁹Te S¹⁻⁴ om. bahūni vassasatāni

¹⁰S⁴ pacittha

¹¹S¹⁻⁵ idha

¹²So against all ; S⁴ rājā kosalam; others rājakosam

¹³Te L¹ B² pavesenti; B¹³ pavesanti; S⁴ pasevaseti

¹⁴B om. pana

¹⁵S²⁻⁴ om. setthissa gahapatissa

anupacitaṃ. ajja pana mahārāja seṭṭhi¹ gahapati
Mahāroruvaniraye² paccati ti.

<rājā:> evaṃ bhante seṭṭhi gahapati Mahāroruvaṃ nirayaṃ
upapanno ti.³ <93>

<Bhagavā:> evaṃ mahārāja seṭṭhi gahapati Mahāroruvaṃ
nirayaṃ⁴ upapanno ti.⁵

idam avoca -pe-.

416.⁶ dhaññaṃ dhanam rajataṃ jātārūpaṃ
pariggahaṃ⁷ vā pi⁸ yad atthi kiñci
dāsā⁹ kammakarā pessā¹⁰
ye c' assa anujīvino
sabbam nādāya¹¹ gantabbam
sabbam nikkhipp' agāminam.¹²

417.¹³ yañ ca karoti kāyena
vācāya uda cetasā
taṃ hi tassa sakam hoti
tañ ca ādāya¹⁴ gacchati
tañ c' assa anugam hoti
chāyā va anapāyini.

418.¹⁵ tasmā kareyya kalyāṇam

¹ Te L¹ seṭṭhi *here & further*

² Be B²³ Te L¹ -roruve niraye

³ R S⁴ uppanno ti

⁴ R S⁵ -roruve niraye; S³ -roruva niraye; S⁴ -roruva nirayo

⁵ R S⁴⁵ uppanno ti

⁶* ab) Tuṭṭhubha, cdef) Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ C³ parigahaṃ

⁸ S¹³⁴ -ñcāpi

⁹ L¹ dāsa

¹⁰ B¹⁻³ pesā

¹¹ S⁴ dātāya

¹² B² nikkhipa-; B¹³ Te nikkhīpa-; C³ nikkhepa-; C¹ v.l. -gāmiyam

¹³* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁴ B² mādāya

¹⁵* Vatta (Pathyā)

nicayaṃ samparāyikaṃ
puññāni paralokasmiṃ
patitṭhā honti pāṇinan ti.

Dutiyo Vaggo

tass' uddānaṃ.

Jaṭilā¹ Pañca Rājāno
Doṇapākakurena ca²
Saṅgāmena dve vuttāni³
Mallikā dve Appamādena⁴
Aputtakena dve vuttā
vaggo tena pavuccatī ti.⁵

* * *

TATIYO VAGGO

132 (III.3.1) Puggalasuttaṃ

Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. atha kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo
yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam
abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.

¹ S² B²³ jaṭilo; L¹ sajavilā

² L¹ doṇapākasudenaca; S⁴ doṇasaṅgāmavetica; S⁵

donāsaṅgāmadvetica; Se doṇasaṅgāmadvetica

³ S⁴⁵ dhītarā appamādoca; Se dhītarā dve appamādā

⁴ Se dve aputtakena cā ti; Sa duve aputtakena cā ti; S⁴ duve ca
aputtakena cāt i; S⁵ dve ca aputtakena cāt i; R Te B³ dhītarā dve
appamādena ca

⁵ last two pādas only in Te L¹ Bc B²³ R

ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ
Kosalaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca: cattāro 'me mahārāja¹ puggalā
santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. katame cattāro. tamo
tamaparāyaṇo tamo jotiparāyaṇo joti tamaparāyaṇo joti
jotiparāyaṇo.²

kathaṃ ca mahārāja³ puggalo tamo tamaparāyaṇo
hoti.⁴ idha mahārāja ekacco puggalo nīce kule paccājāto⁵ hoti
caṇḍālakule vā veṇakule⁶ vā nesaḍakule vā ratha-kārakule vā⁷
pukkusakule vā daḷidde⁸ appannapānabhojane kasiravuttike
<94> yattha kasirena⁹ ghāsacchādo¹⁰ labbhati. so ca hoti
dubbaṇṇo duddasiko¹¹ okotimako¹² bāvābādho¹³ kāṇo vā
hoti¹⁴ kuṇi vā khaṇḍo vā pakkha-hato¹⁵ vā na lābhī annassa
pānassa vatthassa¹⁶ yānassa mālāgandhavilepanassa
seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa.¹⁷

so kāyena duccharitaṃ carati vācāya duccharitaṃ carati
manasā duccharitaṃ carati. so kāyena duccharitaṃ caritvā vācāya
duccharitaṃ caritvā manasā duccharitaṃ caritvā kāyassa bheda

¹L¹ om. mahārāja

²Se B² ad. ti

³B³ -rāji

⁴S⁵ -yano ti

⁵Te L¹ pacchā- here & further, C³ nicakulā paccājā

⁶L¹ caṇḍākule vā vesāna-

⁷L¹ om. rathakārakule vā

⁸L¹ om. vā & has daḷhidde; S⁴ daliddo

⁹L¹ kasirena; S⁴ kayirena here; B³ kasirena next

¹⁰B³ ghasacchādo

¹¹B² Te duddassiko here; Te duddassiko next

¹²C³ okotimako here; L¹ oṭimako next

¹³Te L¹ B²³ bahvā- here; R B²³ L¹ bahvā- next

¹⁴Te L¹ S⁴ Be B²³ om. hoti

¹⁵L¹ pakkhato; S⁴ pakkhaṅgato

¹⁶B² vatthassa

¹⁷B³ seyyāsatha

paramāraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati.¹

seyyathā pi mahārāja puriso andhakārā vā andhakāraṃ gaccheyya tamā vā tamaṃ gaccheyya² lohitaṃ vā lohitaṃ³ gaccheyya tathūpamāhaṃ mahārāja imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. evaṃ kho mahārāja puggalo tamo tamaparāyaṇo hoti.

kathaṃ ca mahārāja puggalo tamo jotiparāyaṇo hoti. idha mahārāja ekacco puggalo nice kule paccājāto hoti caṇḍālakule vā veṇakule vā nesādakule vā rathakārakule vā pukkusakule⁴ vā daḷidde appannapānabhojane kasiravuttike yattha kasirena ghāsacchādo⁵ labbhati. so ca⁶ hoti dubbaṇṇo duddasiko okoṭimako bāvābādho kāṇo vā kuṇi vā khaṇḍo⁷ vā pakkhahato vā na lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa yānassa mālāgandhavilepanassa seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa.⁸

so kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati. so kāyena sucaritaṃ caritvā vācāya sucaritaṃ caritvā manasā sucaritaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ parammarāṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati.

seyyathā pi mahārāja puriso paṭhaviyā⁹ vā¹⁰ pallaṅkaṃ āroheyya pallaṅkā¹¹ vā assapiṭṭhiṃ āroheyya

¹ R S⁴⁵ uppajjati *here & further*

² L¹ om. tamā vā tamaṃ gaccheyya

³ S⁴ -mālā vā lohitaṃ

⁴ L¹ rathakule vā puṅkkusakule

⁵ S¹² ghāsacchādano; S⁴ ghāyacchadano

⁶ Be ad. kho

⁷ S⁴ kaṇḍo

⁸ B² seyyāvasatha-

⁹ R L¹ Be B²³ patha- *here & further*

¹⁰ S⁴ om. vā

¹¹ S¹²⁴ pallaṅkaṃ

assapiṭṭhiyā vā hatthikkhandham¹ āroheyya hatthikkhandhā²
vā pāsādam āroheyya tathūpamāham mahārāja imam puggalam
vadāmi. evaṃ kho mahārāja puggalo tamo jotiparāyaṇo hoti.

kathaṇ ca mahārāja puggalo joti tamaparāyaṇo hoti.
idha mahārāja ekacco puggalo ucce kule paccājāto hoti
khattiyamahāsālakule vā brāhmaṇamahāsālakule vā
gahapatimahāsālakule vā addhe³ mahaddhane mahābhoge
<95> pahūtajātarūparajate⁴ pahūtavittūpakaraṇe pahūta-
dhanadhaññe. so ca hoti abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsādiko
paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato⁵ lābhī annassa
pānassa vatthassa yānassa mālāgandhavilepanassa
seyyāvasathapadīpcyyassa.

so kāyena duccaritam carati vācāya duccaritam carati
manasā duccaritam carati. so kāyena duccaritam caritvā vācāya
duccaritam caritvā manasā duccaritam caritvā kāyassa bheda
parammaraṇā apāyam duggatim vinipātam nirayam⁶
upapajjati.

seyyathā pi mahārāja puriso pāsādā vā
hatthikkhandham oroheyya hatthikkhandhā vā assapiṭṭhim
oroheyya assapiṭṭhiyā vā⁷ pallaṅkam oroheyya pallaṅkā⁸ vā
paṭhaviṃ⁹ oroheyya paṭhaviyā vā andhakāram paviseyya¹⁰
tathūpamāham mahārāja imam puggalam vadāmi. evaṃ kho
mahārāja puggalo joti tamaparāyaṇo hoti.

¹B²³ hatthikkhandham *here & further*

²S¹²⁴ -kkhandham *here & further*

³B²³ addhe *here*; B³ addhe *next*

⁴B²³ L¹ bahūta- *here & further*; L¹ rajeye

⁵B² sammannāgato *here & next*

⁶L¹ niriyam

⁷S¹⁻³ om. vā

⁸S⁴ pallaṅkam

⁹Be B²³ R L¹ paṭhaviṃ; S¹⁻³⁵ paṭhaviyam; S⁴ paṭhaviyā

¹⁰S⁴⁵ R oroheyya; B³ paviseyya

kathaṇ ca mahārāja puggalo joti jotiparāyaṇo hoti. idha mahārāja ekacco puggalo ucce¹ kule paccājāto hoti khattiyamahāsālakule vā brāhmaṇamahāsālakule vā gahapatimahāsālakule vā aḍḍhe mahaddhane mahābhoge pahūtajātarūparajate² pahūtavittūpakaraṇe pahūtadhana-dhaññe. so ca hoti abhirūpo dassaniyo pāsādiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa yānassa mālāgandhavilepanassa seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa.

so kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati. so kāyena sucaritaṃ caritvā vācāya sucaritaṃ caritvā manasā sucaritaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ parammaraṇā sugatiṃ³ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati.

seyyathā pi mahārāja puriso pallaṅkā⁴ vā pallaṅkaṃ saṅkameyya assapiṭṭhiyā vā assapiṭṭhiṃ saṅkameyya hatthikkhandhā vā hatthikkhandhaṃ saṅkameyya pāsādā vā pāsādaṃ saṅkameyya tathūpamāhaṃ mahārāja imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. evaṃ kho mahārāja puggalo joti jotiparāyaṇo hoti. <96>

ime kho mahārāja cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmin ti.

idam avoca -pe-.

419.⁵ daḷiddo puriso rāja
assaddho⁶ hoti maccharī
kadariyo pāpasāṅkappo
micchādiṭṭhi⁷ anādaro.

¹ S⁴ uccā

² L¹ B²³ bahūta- *here & further*; L¹ -rajate

³ L¹ suggatiṃ

⁴ S¹²⁴ pallaṅkaṃ

⁵ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ L¹ B³ asaddho

⁷ L¹ -diṭṭhi

- 420.¹ samaṇe brāhmaṇe² vā pi
 aññe vā pi vaṇibbake
 akkosati³ paribhāsati
 natthiko hoti rosako
 dadamānaṃ nivāreti
 yācamānāna'⁴ bhojanaṃ.
- 421.⁵ tādiso puriso rāja
 miyamāno⁶ janādhipa
 upeti nirayaṃ ghoram
 tamo tamaparāyaṇo.
- 422.⁷ daḷiddo puriso rāja
 saddho hoti amacchari
 dadāti seṭṭhasaṅkappo
 avyaggamanaso⁸ naro.
- 423.⁹ samaṇe brāhmaṇe vā¹⁰ pi
 aññe vā pi vaṇibbake
 utthāya abhivādeti
 samacariyāya sikkhati
 dadamānaṃ¹¹ na vāreti¹²
 yācamānāna' bhojanaṃ.
- 424.¹³ tādiso puriso rāja

1* Vatta (Pathyā)

2B² brah- *here & further*

3S² aññesati; S⁴ aṃsati

4R -naṃ

5* Vatta (Pathyā)

6Te B³ S⁵ miyyamāno; B² miyamāno

7* Vatta (Pathyā)

8So in R S⁴⁵; L¹ abyatta-; *others abyagga- here & further*

9* Vatta (Pathyā)

10S⁴⁵ cāpi

11S⁴ dadamānaṃ

12S¹²⁴ nivāreti; S³ na nivāreti

13* Vatta (Pathyā)

- mīyamāno¹ janādhipa
 upeti tidivaṃ thānaṃ²
 tamo jotiparāyaṇo.
 425.³ aḍḍho⁴ ce⁵ puriso rāja⁶
 assaddho⁷ hoti maccharī
 kadariyā pāpasāṅkappo
 micchādiṭṭhi anādaro.⁸
 426.⁹ samaṇe brāhmaṇe vā pi¹⁰
 aññe vā pi vaṇibbake
 akkosati paribhāsati
 natthiko hoti rosako
 dadamānaṃ¹¹ nivāreti
 yācamānāna bhojanaṃ
 427.¹² tādiso puriso rāja
 mīyamāno¹³ janādhipa
 upeti nirayaṃ ghoraṃ
 joti tamaparāyaṇo.
 428.¹⁴ aḍḍho ce puriso rāja¹⁵
 saddho hoti amaccharī
 dadāti setṭhasāṅkappo

¹Te S⁵ B²³ miyya-

²S⁴ dipatṭhānaṃ

³* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴Sa aḍḍhe; S⁴ aḍḍhā

⁵So in Se Be Te; R B²³ L¹ ve; Sa ca; S⁴⁵ om. ce here & further

⁶S⁵ mahārāja

⁷L¹ asaddho

⁸S⁴ anādharo

⁹* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰S⁴ cāpi here & next

¹¹L¹ ad. ca

¹²* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹³Te B³ S⁵ miyya-

¹⁴* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁵S¹⁻³⁵ aḍḍho mahāpuriso rāja; S⁴ aḍḍho puriso mahārāja

- avyaggamanaso naro.
 429.¹ samaṇe brāhmaṇe vā pi
 aññe vā pi vaṇibbake
 utthāya abhivādeti
 samacariyāya sikkhati.
 dadamānaṃ na vāreti²
 yācamānāna'³ bhojanaṃ.
 430.⁴ tādiso puriso rāja
 mīyamāno⁵ janādhipa
 upeti tidivaṃ thānaṃ
 joti jotiparāyaṇo ti.

133 (III.3.2) Ayyakāsuttaṃ

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. atha kho rājā Pasenadī Kosalo
 divādivassa yena Bhagavā tan' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamtivā
 Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.

ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ
 Kosalaṃ <97> Bhagavā etad avoca: handa kuto nu tvaṃ
 mahārāja āgacchasi⁶ divā divassā ti.

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² Sa na nivāreti; S⁴ nivāreti

³ R L¹ -naṃ

⁴ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ Te B²³ miyya-

⁶ S⁴ āgacchati

<rājā:> ayyakā¹ me bhante kālakatā² jīṇṇā vuddhā³ mahallikā⁴ addhagatā vayo anuppattā vīsaṃvassasatikā⁵ jātiyā. ayyakā kho pana me⁶ bhante piyā ahosi⁷ manāpā.

hatthiratanena ce p' ahaṃ⁸ bhante labheyyaṃ mā me ayyakā kālam akāsī ti hatthiratanam p' ahaṃ dadeyyaṃ mā me ayyakā kālam akāsī ti. assaratanena ce p' ahaṃ bhante labheyyaṃ mā me ayyakā kālam akāsī ti assaratanam p' ahaṃ dadeyyaṃ mā me ayyakā kālam akāsī ti. gāmaarena ce p' ahaṃ bhante labheyyaṃ mā me ayyakā kālam akāsī ti gāmaaram p' ahaṃ dadeyyaṃ mā me ayyakā kālam akāsī ti. janapadapadesena⁹ ce p' ahaṃ bhante labheyyaṃ mā me ayyakā kālam akāsī ti janapadapadesam¹⁰ p' ahaṃ dadeyyaṃ mā me ayyakā kālam akāsī ti.

<Bhagavā:> sabbe sattā mahārāja maraṇadhammā maraṇapariyosānā maraṇam anatītā ti.¹¹

<rājā:> acchariyaṃ bhante abbhutaṃ bhante yāva subhāsitaṃ idaṃ¹² bhante Bhagavatā: sabbe sattā maraṇadhammā maraṇapariyosānā maraṇam anatītā ti.

<Bhagavā:> evaṃ etaṃ mahārāja evaṃ etaṃ mahārāja. sabbe sattā maraṇadhammā maraṇapariyosānā maraṇam anatītā.¹³

¹Te L¹ B ayyikā here & further

²B kālankatā here & further

³R Be Te L¹ C¹ vuddhā

⁴S⁴ mahallakā

⁵R Te L¹ Be B²³ vīsavassa-

⁶Te B² S⁴⁵ om. me

⁷B L¹ hoti

⁸R B cepāhaṃ here & further

⁹R Se B³ janapadena

¹⁰R Se Te L¹ B janapadam

¹¹Te L¹ S⁴⁵ om. this sentence

¹²R Te L¹ B²³ -ñcidaṃ

¹³S⁴ anattā; R L¹ ad. ti

scyathā pi mahārāja yāni kānici kumbhakāarakabhājanāni¹
 āmakāni² c' eva pakkāni ca sabbāni tāni bhedanadhammāni
 bhedanapariyosānāni³ bhedanam anatītāni.⁴ evam eva kho⁵
 mahārāja sabbe sattā maraṇadhammā maraṇapariyosānā
 maraṇam anatītā ti.⁶ idam avoca -pe-.

- 431.⁷ sabbe sattā marissanti
 maraṇantam hi jīvitam
 yathākammam gamissanti
 puñṇapāpaphalūpagā⁸
 nirayam pāpakammantā
 puñṇakammā ca suggatiṃ.⁹
- 432.¹⁰ tasmā kareyya kalyāṇam
 nicayam samparāyikam
 puñṇāni paralokasmim
 patiṭṭhā honti paṇinan ti. <98>

134 (III.3.3) Lokasuttam

Sāvatthiyam. ekam antam nisīdi. ekam antam nisinno
 kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantam etad avoca: kati¹¹ nu
 kho bhante lokassa dhammā uppajjamānā uppajjanti ahitāya
 dukkhāya aphāsuviḥārāyā ti.

¹ Sc Be B² -kārabhājanāni

² L¹ āmakkāni

³ S⁴ -pariyosāni

⁴ S⁴ anatītāti

⁵ L¹ om. kho

⁶ B² anatītāni

⁷ = b) Dhṛp 148d; cf. Ud-v 1.23-24ab; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸ S¹⁻³⁵ -pāpaphalūpagam; S⁴ -pāpamphalūpagam

⁹ B²³ Te S² sugatiṃ

¹⁰ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹ B²³ kati

<Bhagavā:> tayo kho¹ mahārāja lokassa dhammā
 uppajjamānā uppajjanti ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuviḥārāya.
 katame tayo. lobho kho mahārāja lokassa dhammo
 uppajjamāno uppajjati² ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuviḥārāya.
 doso kho mahārāja lokassa dhammo uppajjamāno uppajjati
 ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuviḥārāya. moho kho mahārāja lokassa
 dhammo uppajjamāno uppajjati ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsu-
 viḥārāya. ime kho mahārāja tayo³ lokassa dhammā uppajja-
 mānā uppajjanti ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuviḥārāyā ti.

idam avoca -pe-.

433.⁴ lobho doso ca moho ca
 purisaṃ pāpacetasam⁵
 hiṃsanti attasambhūtā
 tacasāraṃ va⁶ sam phalan ti.

135 (III.3.4) Issatthasuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi
 Kosalo Bhagavantam etad avoca: kattha nu⁷ kho bhante
 dānaṃ dātabban ti.

<Bhagavā:> yattha kho mahārāja cittaṃ pasīdati ti.

<rājā:> kattha pana bhante dinnam mahapphalan ti.

¹B² om. kho

²S⁴ -nti

³L¹ om. tayo

⁴= It 45; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵S⁴ vesatā

⁶S¹²⁴ tañcasārava

⁷S¹⁻⁵ kathannu

<Bhagavā:> aññaṃ kho¹ etaṃ² mahārāja kattha³ dānaṃ
dātabbaṃ. aññaṃ paṇ' etaṃ⁴ kattha dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ.⁵
sīlavato kho mahārāja dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ no tathā⁶ dussīle.
tena hi⁷ mahārāja taññ' ev' ettha paṭipucchissāmi.⁸ yathā te
khamceyya tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi.⁹

taṃ kiṃ maññasi mahārāja idha tyāssa¹⁰ yuddhaṃ
paccupaṭṭhitaṃ saṅgāmo¹¹ samūpabbūḷho.¹² atha āgaccheyya
khattiyakumāro¹³ asikkhito akatahattho akatayoggo¹⁴ <99>
akatūpāsano¹⁵ bhīru cchambhī¹⁶ utrāsī palāyī. bhareyyāsi¹⁷
taṃ purisaṃ attho ca¹⁸ te tādīsena purisenā ti.

<rājā:> nāhaṃ bhante bhareyyaṃ¹⁹ taṃ purisaṃ. na ca me
attho²⁰ tādīsena purisenā ti.²¹

¹S⁴ mahānisaṃsanti

²B² S⁴ om. etaṃ

³S⁴ tattha

⁴B² paṇatāṃ

⁵So in L¹; others: -pphalanti

⁶Be tattha; B² yathā

⁷S¹²⁴⁵ teneva

⁸S⁵ paṭipucchāmi; S¹⁻⁴ paripucchāmi; R paripucchissāmi

⁹So in Se Te L¹ B²³; others vyā-

¹⁰C¹ Be B²³ Te R tyassa

¹¹B²³ saṅghāmo

¹²So in L¹ S⁴; Be S samūpabbūḷho; Sa C¹ samupabbūḷho; Te
samūpavepūḷho; R samupabbūḷho; Te C³ samupabyūḷho; B²³
samupabyūḷho

¹³L¹ ad. sa

¹⁴L¹ C³ -yogo here & further

¹⁵Sa R B²³ Te akatū- here & further

¹⁶R B¹⁻³ L¹ bhīrū chambhī here & further; Te bhīruchambhī

¹⁷S⁴ hare-

¹⁸S¹² attheva; S⁴ atthecca

¹⁹S⁴⁵ hare- here & further

²⁰S⁵ na ca attho ca me; S¹⁻⁴ na ca attho va me

²¹L¹ tādīsena ti

<Bhagavā:> taṃ kiṃ maññasi mahārāja idha tyāssa yuddhaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ saṅgāmo samūpabbūḷho.¹ atha² āgaccheyya brāhmaṇakumāro asikkhito -pe- atha āgaccheyya vessakumāro asikkhito -pe- atha āgaccheyya suddakumāro asikkhito akatahattho akatayoggo akatūpāsano bhīru cchambhī utrāsī palāyī. bhareyyāsi taṃ purisaṃ attho ca te tādīsena purisenā ti.
<rājā:> nāhaṃ bhante bhareyyaṃ taṃ purisaṃ. na ca me attho tādīsena purisenā ti.

<Bhagavā:> taṃ kiṃ maññasi mahārāja idha tyāssa³ yuddhaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ saṅgāmo samūpabbūḷho.⁴ atha āgaccheyya khattiyakumāro susikkhito⁵ katahattho katayoggo katūpāsano abhīru acchambhī⁶ anutrāsī apalāyī.⁷ bhareyyāsi taṃ purisaṃ attho ca te tādīsena purisenā ti.

<rājā:> bhareyyāhaṃ⁸ bhante taṃ purisaṃ. attho ca me tādīsena purisenā ti.

<Bhagavā:> atha āgaccheyya brāhmaṇakumāro susikkhito -pe- atha āgaccheyya vessakumāro susikkhito -pe- atha āgaccheyya suddakumāro susikkhito katahattho katayoggo katūpāsano abhīru acchambhī⁹ anutrāsī apalāyī. bhareyyāsi¹⁰ taṃ purisaṃ attho ca te tādīsena purisenā ti.

¹ *This sentence only in S*⁴⁵

² S⁵ *ad. kho*

³ R L¹ B²³ *tyassa*

⁴ *So in* L¹ Sa; Be samūpabbūḷho; Se samupabbūḷho; Te samupabyūḷho; R samupabūḷho; B² samuppabyūḷho; B³ samuppabyūḷho

⁵ Sa R sikkhito *here & further*

⁶ B¹⁻³ L¹ *achambhī*

⁷ B² *apalāyāsi*

⁸ S⁴⁵ *hare- here & further*

⁹ B³ *achambhī*

¹⁰ S⁵ *hare-*

<rājā:> bhareyyāham bhante taṃ purisaṃ. attho ca me tādīsena purisenā ti.¹

<Bhagavā:> evaṃ eva kho mahārāja yasmā kasmā ce pi² kulā agārasmā³ anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti. so ca hoti pañcaṅgavippahīno pañcaṅgasamannāgato. tasmim dinnam⁴ mahapphalaṃ hoti.⁵

katamehi pañcaṅgāni⁶ pahīnāni⁷ honti. kāmacchando⁸ pahīno hoti byāpādo⁹ pahīno hoti thīnamiddhaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti vicikicchā pahīnā hoti. imāni pañcaṅgāni¹⁰ pahīnāni honti.

katamehi pañcah' aṅgehi¹¹ samannāgato¹² hoti. asekhena¹³ sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti asekhena samādhikkhandhena samannāgato hoti asekhena paññā-khandhena¹⁴ <100> samannāgato hoti asekhena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti asekhena vimuttiñāṇa-dassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti. imehi pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgato hoti. iti pañcaṅgavippahīne pañcaṅgasamannāgate dinnam¹⁵ mahapphalan ti.

¹L¹ om. this sentence

²So in Se R Be; Te S¹²⁴⁵ yasmā cepi; B¹³ L¹ yasmā tasmā cepi;

S² yasmāñcepi

³S⁵ kulāgārasmā

⁴Be Se dinne

⁵S⁴⁵ R om. hoti

⁶Se S⁴⁵ Be R pañca aṅgāni

⁷S¹³⁻⁵ vippahīnāni

⁸B³ kāmachando

⁹S⁴⁵ R Be vyā-

¹⁰Se S⁵ Be pañca aṅgāni

¹¹R S⁴ pañca aṅgehi

¹²B² sampann- here & further

¹³Te R B³ asekkhena here & further

¹⁴So in L¹; others -kkhan-

¹⁵S⁵ dinno; S⁴ B² dinne

idam avoca Bhagavā. idam vatvā sugato athāparam
etad avoca satthā:

434. ¹ issatthaṃ ² balaviriyaṃ ca
yasmim vijjetha māṇave
taṃ yuddhattho bhare ³ rājā
nāsūram jātipaccayā.
435. ⁴ tath' eva khanti soraccaṃ ⁵
dhammā yasmim patitṭhitā
taṃ ariyavutti ⁶ medhāvim ⁷
hīnajaccam pi pūjaye.
436. ⁸ kāraye assame ramme
vāsacyettha ⁹ bahussute
papaṇ ca vivane ¹⁰ kayirā ¹¹
dugge saṅkamanāni ca.
437. ¹² annaṃ pānaṃ ¹³ khādanīyaṃ
vatthasenāsanāni ca
dadeyya ujubhūtesu
vippasannena cetasā.
438. ¹⁴ yathā pi ¹⁵ megho thanayaṃ

¹* Vatta (Pathyā)

²R B²³ issattaṃ

³S⁴⁵ hare

⁴* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵R L¹ S⁴⁵ soracca

⁶Se S⁵ Be B² R tamariyavuttiṃ; B¹³ ariyavuttiṃ

⁷R B¹³ medhāvi

⁸* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹Be B³ Se S⁵ R vasayettha

¹⁰C³ vivine

¹¹B² kariyā

¹²* Vatta (Vipulā 4+Pathyā) .

¹³C³ annapānaṃ

¹⁴* Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

¹⁵Se R B³ yathāhi

- vippasannena cetasā.
 438. ¹ yathā pi ² megho thanayaṃ
 vijjumālī satakkaku ³
 thalaṃ ninnañ ca pūreti
 abhivassaṃ vasundharaṃ.
 439. ⁴ tath' eva saddho sutavā ⁵
 abhisāṅkhacca ⁶ bhojanaṃ
 vaṇibbake tappayati
 annapānena paṇḍito.
 440. ⁷ āmodamāno ⁸ pakireti ⁹
 detha dethā ti bhāsatī
 taṃ hi 'ssa gajjitaṃ hoti
 devasseva pavassato
 sā puññadhārā vipulā
 dātāraṃ abhivassatī ti.

136 (III.3.5)

Pabbatūpamasuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo
 divādivassa yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā
 Bhagavaṇtaṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi. ekam antaṃ

¹ * Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

² Se R B ³ yathāhi

³ R satakkatu; B ² satakkakuṃ; Te satakkuku

⁴ * Vatta (Vipulā 2)

⁵ Te sutvā

⁶ S ⁴⁵ abhisāṅkhaṭa

⁷ cf. It 66; * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā+Vipulā 2)

⁸ Te anumoda-

⁹ Sa pakiretha

nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Pāscadim¹ Kosalaṃ Bhagavā etad
avoca: handa kuto nu tvaṃ mahārāja āgacchasi divā divassā ti.
<rājā:> yāni tāni bhante raññaṃ² khattiyānaṃ
muddhāvasittānaṃ issariyamadamattānaṃ kāmagedha-
pariyuṭṭhitānaṃ³ janapadatthāvariyaṃ appattānaṃ⁴ mahantaṃ
paṭhavimaṇḍalaṃ⁵ abhivijjiya ajjhāvasantānaṃ rājakaṇṭhiyāni
santi.⁶ tesvāhaṃ⁷ etarahi ussukkaṃ⁸ āpanno ti.

<Bhagavā:> taṃ kiṃ maññasi mahārāja idha te puriso <101>
āgaccheyya puratthimāya⁹ disāya saddhāyiko paccayiko. so
taṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadeyya: yagghe¹⁰ mahārāja
jāneyyāsi¹¹ ahaṃ āgacchāmi puratthimāya disāya. tatth'
addasaṃ¹² mahantaṃ pabbataṃ abbhasaṃ¹³ sabbe pāṇe
nippotthento¹⁴ āgacchati. yaṃ te¹⁵ mahārāja kaṇṭhiyaṃ taṃ¹⁶
karohi ti.

atha dutiyo puriso āgaccheyya dakkhiṇāya disāya¹⁷
-pe- atha tatiyo puriso āgaccheyya pacchimāya disāya -pe- atha

¹ Be Se -nadim; B²³ -nadī

² S²⁴ rañño

³ C³ kāmarāgepari- (*gloss* kāmesu gedhena pari-)

⁴ L¹ janavapdatthāvariyaṃ appa-; B² janavathāvariyaṃ appa-; C³

janapadatthācariyaṃ appa-

⁵ L¹ R pathavi-; B²³ pathavī-; Te pathavī-

⁶ Te L¹ B²³ R bhavanti

⁷ L¹ tesukhvāhaṃ

⁸ C¹ usukkaṃ; C³ ussukkaṃ

⁹ B³ purattimāya *here*; B²³ purattimāya *next*

¹⁰ L¹ yagghe maṃ

¹¹ S¹⁻⁴ Te L¹ jāneyya

¹² L¹ tatthadasaṃ *here & further*

¹³ L¹ abbu- *here & further*

¹⁴ So in Be Se; Sa C¹ nippotthento; R S⁴⁵ nippotthento; Te B²³

nippotthento; B¹ L¹ C³ nippotthento *here & further*

¹⁵ Te L¹ S⁴⁵ B²³ yaṃ te *here & further*

¹⁶ L¹ om. taṃ

¹⁷ R B²³ S⁴⁵ *here* pacchimāya-; *next* uttarāya- & *then* dakkhiṇāya-

catuttho puriso āgaccheyya uttarāya disāya saddhāyiko paccayiko. so taṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadeyya: yagghe mahārāja jāneyyāsi¹ ahaṃ āgacchāmi uttarāya disāya. tatth' addasaṃ mahantaṃ pabbataṃ abbhasamaṃ sabbe pāṇe nippothento āgacchati. yaṃ te mahārāja karaṇīyaṃ taṃ karohi ti.

evārūpe² te mahārāja mahati mahabbhaye samuppanne dāruṇe manussakkhaye³ dullabhe manussatte kim assa karaṇīyaṃ ti.

<rājā:> evārūpe me bhante mahati mahabbhaye samuppanne dāruṇe manussakkhaye dullabhe manussatte kim assa karaṇīyaṃ aññatra dhammacariyāya samacariyāya⁴ kusalakiriyāya⁵ puññakiriyāyā ti.⁶

<Bhagavā:> ārocemi kho⁷ te mahārāja paṭivedayāmi⁸ kho⁹ te mahārāja adhivattati¹⁰ kho taṃ mahārāja jarāmaraññaṃ. adhivattamāne¹¹ ca te¹² mahārāja jarāmarañṇe kim assa karaṇīyaṃ ti.

<rājā:> adhivattamāne ca me bhante jarāmarañṇe kim assa karaṇīyaṃ aññatra dhammacariyāya¹³ samacariyāya¹⁴ kusalakiriyāya¹⁵ puññakiriyāyā.¹⁶

¹S⁴ jāneyya

²S⁵ evārūpo

³B¹³ manussakāye *here*; B³ manussakāye *next*

⁴B¹⁻³ Te aññatra samacariyāya

⁵Te aññatra kusalakiriyāya; B¹⁻³ L¹ aññatra kusalacariyāya

⁶Te L¹ B¹³ aññatra puññakiriyāyāti; B² aññatra puññacariyāyāti

⁷S⁵ āmiso ca kho

⁸R Te L¹ S¹⁻⁴ B³ paṭivedemi; B² paṭivedhemi

⁹S¹⁻⁵ om. kho

¹⁰S⁴ adhivatthāti

¹¹L¹ adhivattativamāne; S⁴ adhivatthamāne

¹²B² ce te; L¹ om. ca te

¹³B² ad. ca

¹⁴Te ad. aññatra *here & next*

¹⁵B²³ kusalacariyāya

¹⁶B² puññacariyāya; S⁴⁵ -kiriyāyāti

yāni¹ tāni bhante raññaṃ khattiyānaṃ
muddhāvasittānaṃ issariyamadamattānaṃ kāmagedha-
pariyuṭṭhitānaṃ janapadatthāvariyaṃ pappattānaṃ² mahantaṃ
paṭhavimaṇḍalaṃ³ abhivijjiya ajjhāvasantānaṃ hatthi-yuddhāni
bhavanti tesam pi bhante hatthiyuddhānaṃ natthi gati natthi
visayo adbhivattamāne jarāmarañe. yāni pi⁴ tāni bhante raññaṃ
khattiyānaṃ muddhāvasittānaṃ -pe- assayuddhāni bhavanti
-pe- rathayuddhāni bhavanti -pe- pattiyyuddhāni bhavanti tesam
<102> pi bhante pattiyyuddhānaṃ natthi gati natthi visayo
adbhivattamāne jarāmarañe.

santi kho pana bhante imasmiṃ rājakule mantino
mahāmattā ye pahonti⁵ āgate paccatthike⁶ mantehi
bhedayitum. tesam pi bhante mantayuddhānaṃ natthi gati⁷
natthi visayo adbhivattamāne jarāmarañe. saṃvijjati kho pana⁸
bhante imasmiṃ rājakule pahūtaṃ⁹ hiraññasuvaṇṇaṃ
bhūmigatañ c' eva vehāsaṭṭhañ ca yena mayaṃ pahoma āgate
paccatthike¹⁰ dhanena upalāpetum. tesam pi bhante
dhanayuddhānaṃ natthi gati natthi visayo adbhivattamāne
jarāmarañe.

adbhivattamāne ca me bhante jarāmarañe kim assa
karaṇīyaṃ aññaṭṭra dhammacariyāya samacariyāya
kusalakiriyāya¹¹ puññakiriyāya ti.

¹S⁴⁵ om. yāni

²L¹ -padatṭhā-; B³ -padathā-

³R L¹ pathavi-; B²³ pathavī-; Te paṭhavi-

⁴B² yāni maṃ

⁵B¹⁻³ yesaṃ honti

⁶B² paccattike

⁷S¹⁻⁴ om. natthi gati

⁸S¹⁻⁵ om. pana

⁹L¹ B²³ bahūtaṃ

¹⁰L¹ paccitthike

¹¹L¹ B²³ -cariyāya

<Bhagavā:> evaṃ etaṃ mahārāja evaṃ etaṃ mahārāja.
adhivattamāne ca te¹ jarāmaṇe kim assa karaṇīyaṃ aññatra
dhammacariyāya samacariyāya kusalakiriyāya puññakiriyāyā
ti. idaṃ avoca Bhagavā. idaṃ vatvā sugato athāparaṃ etad
avoca satthā:

- 441.² yathā pi selā³ vipulā
nabhaṃ⁴ āhacca pabbatā
samantā anupariyeyyum⁵
nipphoṭhenta⁶ catuddisā
evaṃ jarā ca⁷ maccū ca⁸
adhivattanti pāṇine.⁹
- 442.¹⁰ khattiye brāhmaṇe¹¹ vesse
sudde caṇḍāla pukkuse
na kiñci parivajjeti
sabbam evābhimaddati.¹²
- 443.¹³ na tattha hatthinam¹⁴ bhūmi
na rathānam na pattiya
na cāpi mantayuddhena¹⁵
sakkā jetum dhanena vā.

¹B²³ om. ca te; L¹ S⁴⁵ om. te

²* Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā+ Pathyā)

³S⁴ yathā selo

⁴S⁴ ahaṃ or abhaṃ

⁵Sa B³ samantānupariyeyyum; B² samantāpariyāyeyyum

⁶S⁴⁵ nipphoṭenta; Te B² nipphoṭhenta; B³ nipphoṭhento; L¹
nipphoṭhento; Sa nipphoṭhenta

⁷L¹ om. ca

⁸S¹ maraṇam

⁹Sa Be pāṇino

¹⁰* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹B² brahmaṇe

¹²L¹ vesse ... pukkuse na kiñci ... -evātimaddati

¹³* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁴B³ hatthinam

¹⁵B² ruddhena

444. ¹ tasmā hi paṇḍito poso
 sampassam attham attano
 Buddhē dhamme ca saṅghe ca
 dhīro saddham nivesaye.
445. ² yo dhammacāri ³ kāyena
 vācāya uda ⁴ cetasā
 idh' eva ⁵ nam pasamsanti ⁶
 pecca ⁷ sagge pamodatī ti. ⁸

Tatiyo Vaggo

tass' uddānam.

Puggalo Ayyakā Loko ⁹
 Issattham Pabbatūpamam ¹⁰
 desitam ¹¹ Buddhaseṭṭhena
 imam Kosala pañcakan ti.

KOSALASAMYUTTAM SAMATTAM

* * *

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² * Vatta (Pathyā)

³ B²³ dhammacāri

⁴ L¹ om. uda

⁵ L¹ S⁴⁵ idha ceva

⁶ S⁴ pasanti

⁷ B²³ S⁴ pacca

⁸ L¹ S⁴⁵ sagge ca modati

⁹ Te L¹ ayyikā loke; B²³ ayyikā loko

¹⁰ S⁴⁵ -pamā

¹¹ S⁴ desitā

MĀRASAM̐YUTTAM̐

ĀYUVAGGO PAṬHAMO

137 (IV.1.1)

Tapokammasuttam̐

evam me sutam̐. ekam̐ samayam̐ Bhagavā
 Uruvelāyam̐ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre
 Ajapālanigrodhamūle¹ paṭhamābhisambuddho.² atha kho
 Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evam̐ cetaso parivitakko
 udapādi: mutto vat' amhi tāya dukkarakārikāya. sādhu mutto
 vat' amhi tāya anattasam̐hitāya³ dukkarakārikāya. sādhu ṭhito
 sato bodhim̐ samajjhagan ti.⁴

atha kho Māro pāpimā Bhagavato cetasā
 cetoparivitakkam aññāya yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam̐ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

446.⁵ tapokammā apakkamma
 yena sujjhanti māṇavā
 asuddho maññasī⁶ suddho⁷

¹ Te L¹ B¹⁻³ -nigrodhe om. mūle

² C¹ paṭham' abhi-; L¹ R B³ pathamābhi-

³ Te L¹ sañhitāya

⁴ So in Se S⁴⁵ R; Be sādhu vatamhi bodhim̐ samajjhaganti; B²
 sādhu vatamhi sambodhi samajjhaganti; B³ sādhu vatamhi bodhi
 samajjhaganti; B¹ sādhu vatamhi bodhi samajjhaganti; L¹ sādhu
 vatamhi patto bodhi samajjhaganti; Te sādhu vatamhi satto bodhi
 samajjhaganti

⁵ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ So in S⁴; Te L¹ Se S⁵ Be -si; R B²³ -ti

⁷ B¹³ suddham̐; B² sudam̐

suddhimaggā aparaddho ti.¹

atha kho Bhagavā Māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti veditvā
Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

447.² anatthasañhitaṃ³ ñatvā
yaṃ kiñci aparaṃ⁴ tapaṃ
sabbam n' atthāvahaṃ⁵ hoti
phiyārittaṃ⁶ v' ajahmani.⁷

448.⁸ sīlaṃ samādhi paññañ ca⁹
maggam bodhāya bhāvayaṃ
patto 'smi paramaṃ suddhiṃ
nihato tvam asi Antakā ti.

atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Bhagavā jānāti
maṃ sugato ti dukkhī dummano tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

138 (IV.1.2)

Hatthirājavaṇṇasuttaṃ

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā
Uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre
Ajapālanigrodhamūle¹⁰ <104> paṭhamābhisambuddho. tena

¹ So in B; others -maggam aparaddho ti

²* Vatta (Pathyā)

³ Se S⁴ saṃhitam

⁴ So in R Te L¹ B²³ S⁴; C¹²³ Be B¹ Se S¹⁻³⁵ amaram

⁵ R B²³ S⁴⁵ C¹ sabbānatth-

⁶ R Se S⁵ Te C¹ piyā-; C² thiyā-

⁷ Conjecture, see MW jahmani (water); R va dhammanim; S¹⁻⁴ va
vammani or vamunati; B³ va dhammini; C¹ ghammani (conjecture);
C³ kammani; others va dhammani

⁸* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹ Se S⁵ Te samādhim

¹⁰ So in S B; others nigrodhe

kho pana samayena Bhagavā rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ¹
abbhokāse² nisinno hoti. devo ca ekam ekam phusāyati.³

atha kho Māro pāpimā Bhagavato bhayaṃ
chambhitattam lomahaṃsam uppādetukāmo mahantaṃ
hatthirājavaṇṇam abhinimminivā⁴ yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkami. seyyathā pi nāma mahā ariṭṭhako⁵ maṇi evam
assa sīsam hoti. seyyathā pi nāma suddham rūpiyaṃ evam
assa dantā honti.⁶ seyyathā pi nāma mahatī naṅgalīsā⁷ evam
assa soṇḍā⁸ hoti.

atha kho Bhagavā Māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti veditvā
Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāya⁹ ajjhabhāsi:

449. ¹⁰ saṃsaram¹¹ dīgham addhānaṃ

vaṇṇam katvā subhāsubham

alam te¹² tena pāpima

nihato tvam asi Antakā ti.

atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Bhagavā jānāti
maṃ sugato ti dukkhī dummano tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.¹³

139 (IV.1.3)

Subhasuttam

¹C³ -timisāyā ti; B¹³ C² -timisāya here & further

²R Te L¹ S C¹ v.l. C²³ ajjhokāse here & further

³Se S¹²⁴⁵ Te phusāyāti

⁴L¹ S⁴ B² abhinimmitvā

⁵L¹ S¹⁻³⁵ mahāriṭṭhako

⁶B² om. this sentence

⁷B²³ R naṅgalasīsā

⁸So in L¹ Be; others soṇḍo

⁹S⁵ gāthāhi

¹⁰= a) Thag 215a; * Vatta (Pathyā+Viparīta Pathyā)

¹¹R Te C¹ saṃsāram; S⁴ saṃsāra here & next v.

¹²R Te L¹ B²³ S⁴ alan te here & next v.

¹³S¹⁻⁵ om. this sentence

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā
Uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre
Ajapālanigrodhamūle paṭhamābhisambuddho. tena kho pana
samayena Bhagavā rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ abbhokāse nisinno
hoti. devo ca ekam ekam phusāyati. ¹

atha kho Māro pāpimā Bhagavato bhayaṃ
chambhitattam lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato avidūre uccāvacā
vaṇṇanibhā upadaṃseti subhā c' eva asubhā ca.

atha kho Bhagavā Māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti veditvā
Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

450. ² saṃsaram dīgham addhānaṃ
vaṇṇaṃ katvā subhāsubhaṃ
alam te tena pāpima
nihato tvam asi Antaka.

451. ³ ye ca kāyena vācāya
manasā ca ⁴ susaṃvutā
na te Māra vasānugā
na te Mārassa paddhagū ti. ⁵

atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Bhagavā jānāti
maṃ sugato ti dukkhī dummano tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.
<105>

140 (IV.1.4)

Paṭhama Mārapāsasuttaṃ

¹ S⁴ phusāyāti

² = cd) Sn 1095; * Vatta (Pathyā+Viparīta Pathyā)

³ * Vatta (Pathyā+Viparīta Pathyā)

⁴ S¹⁻⁴ manasāya

⁵ So in C¹ Sn; Be Se baddhagū ti; Te R S⁴⁵ C³ paccagū ti; B¹⁻³
baddhabhū ti; C² L¹ paṭṭhagū ti

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā
Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati Isipatane migadāye. tatra kho Bhagavā
bhikkhū āmantesi bhikkhavo ti. bhadante ti te bhikkhū
Bhagavato paccassosun.

Bhagavā etad avoca: ¹mayhaṃ kho bhikkhave
yonisomanasikārā yonisosammappadhānā² anuttarā vimutti³
anuppattā anuttarā vimutti⁴ sacchikatā. tumhe pi bhikkhave
yonisomanasikārā yonisosammappadhānā anuttaraṃ vimuttiṃ
anupāpuṇātha⁵ anuttaraṃ vimuttiṃ sacchikarothā ti.

atha kho Māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkami.⁶ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya
ajjhabhāsi:

452. ⁷baddho 'si⁸ mārapāsena⁹
ye dibbā ye ca mānusa
mārabandhanabaddho' si¹⁰
na me¹¹ samaṇa mokkhasī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

453. ¹²mutto 'haṃ¹³ mārapāsena¹⁴
ye dibbā ye ca mānusa
mārabandhanamutto 'mhi¹⁵

¹= Vin I 22

²B¹³ samappadhānā *here & next*

³Te anuttarā va mutti

⁴S⁴⁵ om. anuttarā vimutti

⁵B¹⁻³ L¹ pāpuṇātha

⁶L¹ tena upa-

⁷* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸Te B¹⁻³ bandh- *here & further*

⁹Vin -pāsehi

¹⁰Vin mahābandhana-

¹¹C¹ na nu

¹²* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹³B Te L¹ Vin muttāhaṃ

¹⁴Vin -pāsehi

¹⁵Vin mahābandhana-

nihato tvam asi Antakā ti.

atha kho Māro pāpimā -pa- tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

141 (IV.1.5)

DutiyaMārapāsasuttam

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati
Isipatane migadāye. tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi:
bhikkhavo ti. bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum.

Bhagavā etad avoca: ¹mutto 'haṃ² bhikkhave
sabbapāschi ye dibbā ye ca mānusa. tumhe pi bhikkhave muttā
sabbapāschi ye dibbā ye ca mānusa.

caratha³ bhikkhave cārikaṃ⁴ bahujanahitāya
bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya⁵ atthāya hitāya sukhāya
devamanussānaṃ. mā ekena dve agamittha.⁶ desetha
bhikkhave dhammaṃ ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ
pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ savyañjanaṃ⁷ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ
parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāsetha. santi sattā
apparajakkhajātikā assavanatā <106> dhammassa parihāyanti.
bhavissanti dhammassa aññātāro. aham pi bhikkhave yena
Uruvelā <yena>⁸ Senāni nigamo⁹ ten' upasaṅkamissāmi
dhammadesanāyā ti.

¹ = Vin I 20-1

² So in Se C¹ R; B S¹³⁻⁵ Vin muttāhaṃ

³ S⁴⁵ ettha

⁴ S⁵ ad. caratha here

⁵ R L¹ S⁴⁵ -kampakāya; B² lokānakampāya

⁶ R S⁴ agamettha; L¹ B¹³ S⁵ agamattha

⁷ So in R S⁴⁵ Vin; others sabya-

⁸ So in Vin

⁹ So in Se C¹; B¹⁻³ Senanigamo; Vin Te L¹ R S⁴⁵ C³

Senānigamo

atha kho Maro pāpimā yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gathāya ajjhabhāsi:

454.¹ baddho 'si sabbapāsehi
ye dibbā ye ca mānūsā
mahābandhanabaddho 'si
na me samaṇa mokkhasī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

455.² mutto 'ham³ sabbapāsehi
ye dibbā ye ca mānūsā
mahābandhanamutto 'mhi⁴
nihato⁵ tvam asi Antakā ti.
atha kho Māro pāpimā -pa- tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

142 (IV.1.6)

Sappasuttaṃ

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe
viharati Veluvane kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena
Bhagavā rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ⁶ abbhokāse⁷ nisinno hoti.
devo ca ekam ekam phusāyati.⁸

atha kho Māro pāpimā Bhagavato bhayaṃ
chambhitattam loṃhaṃsam uppādetukāmo mahantaṃ
sapparājavaṇṇam abhinimminivā⁹ yena Bhagavā ten'

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² * Vatta (Pathyā)

³ So in Te R Se S⁴; others muttāham

⁴ S⁴⁵ -'smi

⁵ B² nahato

⁶ B²³ timisāya

⁷ Te L¹ R Se S⁴⁵ ajjhokāse here & further

⁸ L¹ phusāyā; S⁴ phusāyāti

⁹ L¹ B² abhinimmitvā

upasaṅkami. seyyathā pi nāma mahatī¹ ekarukkhikā² nāvā
 evam assa kāyo hoti. seyyathā pi nāma mahantaṃ³
 soṇḍikākilañjaṃ⁴ evam assa phaṇo hoti. seyyathā pi nāma
 mahatī Kosalikā⁵ kaṃsapāti evam assa akkhini bhavanti.
 seyyathā pi nāma deve gaḷagaḷāyante vijjullatā⁶ niccharanti
 evam assa mukhato jivhā niccharati.⁷ seyyathā pi nāma
 kammāragaggariyā dhamamānāya⁸ saddo hoti evam assa
 assāsapassāsānaṃ⁹ saddo hoti.

atha kho Bhagavā Māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti veditvā
 Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

456. ¹⁰ yo suññagahāni ¹¹ sevati
 seyyā¹² so muni attasaññato ¹³
 vossajja ¹⁴ careyya tattha so
 paṭirūpaṃ hi ¹⁵ tathāvidhassa taṃ.
 457. ¹⁶ carakā bahu ¹⁷ bheravā bahū
 atho ḍaṃsāsiriṃsapā ¹⁸ bahū ¹⁹

¹ L¹ S⁴ B²³ mahati

² L¹ -rukhitā

³ R S⁴ om. mahantaṃ

⁴ R C¹ S³ -kilañjā; S¹²⁴ kilañja; C³ kiñjaṃ

⁵ L¹ B²³ C³ kosalakā; R C¹ kosālikā

⁶ L¹ vijjutā; S² B²³ vijjulatā

⁷ Te Be B² niccharanti

⁸ C³ dhamanāya

⁹ S¹³⁴ -passāsaṃna

¹⁰* Vetāliya

¹¹ So in B¹⁻³; others : -gehāni

¹² R C¹ seyyo

¹³ C¹³ -saṃyato

¹⁴ B²³ vosajja

¹⁵ Te B²³ paṭirūpañhi; C¹³ R paṭirūpaṃhi

¹⁶ cf. Sūyagadaṅga 1.2.2.13-15; * Vetāliya

¹⁷ So in R B²³ S⁴⁵; others bahū

¹⁸ So in R; Be ḍaṃsasarisaṃsapā; B¹³ ḍaṃsāsarisapā; B² ḍaṃsā
 sarissapā; S Te L¹ ḍaṃsasiriṃsapā

¹⁹ L¹ bahum

<107> lomam pi na tattha iñjaye
suññāgāragato¹ mahāmuni.

458.² nabhaṃ phaleyya paṭhavi³ caleyya⁴
sabbe pi⁵ pāṇā uda santaseyyuṃ⁶
sallam pi ce urasi pakappayeyyuṃ⁷
upadhīsu tāṇaṃ na karonti⁸ buddhā ti.

atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Bhagavā jānāti
maṃ sugato ti dukkhī dummano tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

143 (IV.1.7)

Supatisuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane
kalandakanivāpe. atha kho Bhagavā bahud eva rattiṃ
abbhokāse caṅkamitvā rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ pāde⁹
pakkhāletvā vihāraṃ pavisitvā¹⁰ dakkhiṇena passena
sīhaseyyaṃ kappesi pāde¹¹ pādaṃ accādhāya¹² sato
sampajāno utthānasaññaṃ manasi karitvā.

atha kho Māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

¹L¹ -gārc-

²* Tutthubha

³R L¹ B³ pathaviṃ; S⁴ paṭhaviṃ

⁴S²⁻⁴ jaleyya

⁵L¹ Se S⁵ ca; Te S⁴ va

⁶L¹ uttassantaseyyuṃ

⁷L¹ usikampasseyyuṃ; R S⁴⁵ C¹ urasi pakampayeyyuṃ; Te urasi
kampaseyyuṃ; B² urasi kampayeyya; B³ urasi kappareyya; C³
urasikaṃ passeyyuṃ

⁸C¹ karoti *but gloss* karonti

⁹S²⁻⁴ om. pāde

¹⁰B¹² pavisitvā

¹¹Te L¹ pādena

¹²S⁴ accādāya; B² accādhāra

459. ¹ kiṃ soppasi kin nu ² soppasi³
 kim idaṃ soppasi⁴ dubbhago⁵ viya
 suññam agāran ti⁶ soppasi
 kim idaṃ soppasi sūriyuggate ti.⁷

<Bhagavā:>

460. ⁸ yassa jālini⁹ visattikā
 taṇhā n' atthi kuhiñci nectave
 sabbūpadhīnaṃ parikkhayā¹⁰
 buddho ¹¹ soppati kiṃ tav' ettha Mārā ti.¹²
 atha kho Māro pāpimā -pe- tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

144 (IV.1.8)

Nandatisuttaṃ

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā
 Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha
 kho Māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gātham abhāsi:

461. ¹³ nandati puttehi puttimā
 gomiko gohi ¹⁴ tath' eva nandati

¹ * Vetāliya

² R Te Be B ²³ kiṃ nu

³ S⁴ R suppasī; S⁵ sāppasi

⁴ B²³ S⁴ soppati

⁵ R dubbhago; S¹⁻⁴ Te C¹ dubbhato

⁶ S¹⁻³⁵ suññāgāranti; S⁴ suññāgāran ti; L¹ suññam me gāran ti

⁷ S¹⁻³⁵ sūriye uggate ti; Te L¹ Se S⁴ C¹³ suriye uggate ti

⁸ = ab) Dhp 180ab, Ja I 79; cf. Ud-v 29.53ab; * Vetāliya

⁹ B² jālini; C³ jalini

¹⁰ Be B² sabbūpadhiparikkhayā

¹¹ B²³ budho

¹² C¹ māro ti

¹³ = Sn 33; * Vetāliya

¹⁴ B gomā gobhi *here & next*

<108> upadhīhi narassa nandanā
na hi so nandati yo nirūpadhī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

462.¹ socati puttehi puttimā
gomiko gohi tath' eva socati
upadhīhi narassa socanā
na hi so socati yo nirūpadhī ti.
atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Bhagavā jānāti
maṃ sugato ti dukkhī dummano tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

145 (IV.1.9)

Paṭhama Āyusuttaṃ

evam me suttaṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe
vihāreti Veluvane kalandakanivāpe. tatra kho Bhagavā
bhikkhū āmantesi bhikkhavo ti. bhādante ti te bhikkhū
Bhagavato paccassosum.

Bhagavā etad avoca: appam idaṃ bhikkhave
manussānaṃ āyu. gamanīyo samparāyo. kattabbam kusalam.
caritabbam brahmacariyam. n' atthi jātassa amāraṇam. yo
bhikkhave ciraṃ² jīvati so vassasataṃ appam vā³ bhiyyo ti.⁴

atha kho Māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

465.⁵ dīgham āyu manussānaṃ
na naṃ hīle⁶ suporiso
careyya khīramatto va
n' atthi maccussa āgamo ti.

¹ = Sn 34; * Vetāliya

² B²³ ciraṃ

³ C¹ va

⁴ R S⁵ bhiyyo ti

⁵ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ Te B²³ hi- here & next

<Bhagavā:>

466.¹ appam āyu manussānaṃ
 hiḷeyya naṃ suporiso
 careyyādittasīso va²
 n' atthi maccuss' anāgamo ti.
 atha kho Māro -pa- tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

146 (IV.1.10) Dutiya Āyusuttam

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe
 viharati Veluvane kalandakanivāpe. tatra kho Bhagavā -pa-
 etad avoca: appam idaṃ bhikkhave manussānaṃ āyu.
 gamaniyo samparāyo. kattabbam kusalam. caritabbam
 brahmacariyam. n' atthi jātassa amaraṇam. yo bhikkhave ciraṃ
 jīvati so vassasatam appam vā bhiyyo ti.

atha kho Māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā ten'
 upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:
 <109>

465.³ nāccayanti ahorattā
 jīvitam nūparujjhati⁴
 āyu⁵ anupariyāti⁶ maccānaṃ
 nemiva⁷ rathakubbaran ti.

<Bhagavā:>

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² S¹⁴ careyyādikatasīso va

³ * abd) Vatta (Pathyā), c) corrupt

⁴ So in Te Be; L¹ R B²³ nuparujjhati; others noparujjhati

⁵ S¹²⁴⁵ āyuñ ca; Sa Te C² āyūṃ

⁶ So in L¹ R Se; Be anupariyāyati; B² anupariyanti; S¹²

anupariyeti; S⁴⁵ pariyeti; Te anupariyati; B¹³ anupuriyati

⁷ Te L¹ R B² S⁴ C¹³ nemi va; S⁵ nemim ca

466. ¹ accayanti ahorattā
 jīvitam uparujjhati
 āyu khīyati² maccānam
 kunnadīnam va odakan ti.³
 atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Bhagavā jānāti
 maṃ sugato ti dukkhī dummano tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

Āyuvaggo Paṭhamo

tass' uddānam

Tapokammañ ca Nāgo ca
 Subham Pāsena te duve
 Sappo Supati Nandanam⁴
 Āyunā apare duve ti.

* * *

RAJJAVAGGO DUTIYO

147 (IV.2.1)

Pāsāṇasuttam

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe
 viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā
 rattandhakāratimisāyam⁵ abbhokāse nisinno hoti. devo ca
 ekam ekam phusāyati.⁶

¹ = Thag 145; cf. Ud-v 1.18; * Vatta (Pathyā)

²L¹ B³ khiyyati; B² khīyyati

³L¹ ovadakanti

⁴Se supasi nandatim

⁵B³ -timisāya

⁶S⁴ phusāyāti

atha kho Māro pāpimā Bhagavato bhayaṃ
chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato avidūre mahante
mahante¹ pāsāṇe padālesi.²

atha kho Bhagavā Māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti veditvā
Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

467.³ sace pi⁴ kevalaṃ sabbam
Gijjhakūṭaṃ calessasi⁵
n' eva sammāvimuttānaṃ
buddhānaṃ atthi iñjitan ti.⁶

atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Bhagavā jānāti
maṃ sugato ti dukkhī dummano tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

148 (IV.2.2) Kinnusīhasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena
Bhagavā mahatiyā⁷ parisāya parivuto⁸ dhammaṃ
deseti.⁹ <110>

atha kho Mārassa pāpimato etad ahosi: ayaṃ kho
samaṇo Gotamo mahatiyā parisāya¹⁰ parivuto dhammaṃ

¹ Be B¹² S⁴⁵ not repeat

² So in S⁵ Be B²³ C¹ R; L¹ pālesi; S¹² pavaddesi; S³ pavatṭesi;
C² patalesi; Se padolesi; Te paggalesi; S⁴ pavaddhesi; C³
pagalesi

³ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴ S sace maṃ

⁵ B¹³ Te caleyyasi; L¹ caleyyāsi; B² caliyyasi

⁶ B¹⁻³ S⁵ iñjanan ti; S⁴ icchitan ti

⁷ S⁴ mahatiyāya

⁸ L¹ parivutto here & next

⁹ L¹ desesi

¹⁰ R parisayā

deseti.¹ yan nūnāhaṃ yena samaṇo Gotamo ten'
upasaṅkameyyaṃ vicakkhukammāyā ti.

atha kho Māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

468.² kin nu sīho va³ nadasī
parisāyaṃ visārado
paṭimallo⁴ hi te atthi
vijitāvī nu maññasī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

469.⁵ nadanti ve mahāvīrā⁶
parisāsu visārada
tathāgatā balappattā
tiṇṇā loka visattikan ti.⁷

atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Bhagavā jānāti
maṃ sugato ti dukkhī dummano tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

149 (IV.2.3) Sakalikasuttaṃ

evam me suttaṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe
viharati Maddakucchismiṃ⁸ migadāye. tena kho pana⁹
samayena Bhagavato pādo sakalikāya khato¹⁰ hoti. bhusā
sudaṃ Bhagavato vedanā vattanti sārīrikā dukkhā tippā¹¹

¹ B²³ desesi

²* Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

³ B² saho va

⁴ L¹ patimalle

⁵* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ S⁴⁵ -dhīrā

⁷ Te S⁵ vissattikanti

⁸ B²³ -kucchimhi

⁹ B¹⁻³ om. kho pana

¹⁰ B¹⁻³ sakkhalikāya hato

¹¹ L¹ B² tippā

kharā kaṭukā asātā amanāpā. tā sudam Bhagavā sato¹
sompajāno adhivāseti avihaññamāno. atha kho Bhagavā
catugguṇam² saṅghāṭim paññāpetvā³ dakkhiṇena passena
sihaseyyam kappesi pāde⁴ pādam accādhāya sato sompajāno.

atha kho Māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

470.⁵ mandiyā nu sesi⁶ uda kāvyamatto⁷
atthā nu⁸ te sampacurā⁹ na santi
eko vivitte¹⁰ sayanāsanamhi
niddāmukho¹¹ kiṃ idam soppas' evā ti.

<Bhagavā:>

471.¹² na mandiyā¹³ sayāmi nāpi¹⁴ kāveyyamatto
attham sameccāham apetasoko¹⁵
eko vivitte¹⁶ sayanāsanamhi
sayām' aham sabbabhūtānukampī.

472.¹⁷ yesam pi sallam urasī¹⁸ pavittam

¹S⁴ bhagavato

²L¹ B²³ catugguṇam

³L¹ B²³ paññāpetvā

⁴Te pādena

⁵* a) *corrupt*, bcd) Tuṭṭhubha

⁶Be S nu kho sesi; R Te L¹ B²³ nu sesi

⁷all udāhu kāveyyamatto

⁸S²⁴ atthāna; S⁵ atthānam

⁹C³ pacurā om. sam

¹⁰B² S¹⁵ vivitto

¹¹S¹⁻⁵ niddāsi kho; Ss¹² niddāyi kho

¹²* a) *corrupt*, bcd) Tuṭṭhubha

¹³L¹ mandiyā om. na; S⁵ mandiyā om. na

¹⁴L¹ nasi; S⁵ napi

¹⁵L¹ samaccāham; C¹³ samecca; S⁴ samesāham

¹⁶S¹⁻⁵ B² vivitto

¹⁷* Tuṭṭhubha

¹⁸So in Se S⁴⁵ B²; R Te L¹ Be B³ urasi

muhuṃ muhuṃ hadayaṃ vedhamānaṃ ¹
 te pīdha ² soppaṃ ³ labhare sasallā
 <111> kasmā ⁴ ahaṃ na supe ⁵ vītasallo.
 473. ⁶ jaggāṃ na saṅke ⁷ n' api bhemi ⁸ sotuṃ ⁹
 rattindivā nānutapanti ¹⁰ māmāṃ ¹¹
 hāniṃ na passāmi kuhiñci ¹² loke
 tasmā supe sabbabhūtānukampī ti.
 atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Bhagavā jānāti
 maṃ sugato ti dukkhī dummano tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

150 (IV.2.4) Patirūpasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati
 Ekasālāyaṃ ¹³ brāhmaṇagāme. tena kho pana samayena
 Bhagavā mahatiyā gihiparisāya ¹⁴ parivuto dhammaṃ
 deseti. ¹⁵ atha kho Mārassa pāpimato etad ahosi: ayaṃ kho
 samaṇo Gotamo mahatiyā gihiparisāya parivuto dhammaṃ

¹B²³ hadaya vedha-; S¹⁻⁴ hadayaṃ seca-; Te L¹ S⁵ sevamānaṃ

²R B²³ te cāpi; L¹ S¹⁻⁴ te pīdha

³B² sopyaṃ

⁴Be B¹³ L¹ tasmā

⁵B¹³ suse

⁶* Tutthubha

⁷Te C² saṅkemi

⁸S⁴⁵ na vihemi; L¹ na pi bhimi

⁹C¹ sotuṃ

¹⁰B² nānutapenti; S¹⁻⁴ L¹ C³ nānupatanti; S⁵ nupatanti

¹¹C¹³ mamaṃ

¹²S⁴ kahiñci

¹³S¹⁻⁵ sālāyaṃ om. eka

¹⁴B¹³ gihi; Se om. gihi here & next

¹⁵B¹⁻³ desesi

deseti.¹ yan nūnāhaṃ yena samaṇo Gotamo ten'
upasaṅkameyyaṃ vicakkhukammāyā ti.

atha kho Māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

474.² n' etaṃ tava patirūpaṃ³
yad aññam anusāsati⁴
anurodhavirodhesu
mā sajjittho⁵ tad ācaran ti.

<Bhagavā:>

475.⁶ hitānukampī sambuddho
yad aññam anusāsati
anurodhavirodhchi⁷
vipparamutto⁸ tathāgato ti.

atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Bhagavā jānāti
maṃ sugato ti dukkhī dummano tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

151 (IV.2.5) Mānasasuttaṃ

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā
Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetaṇe Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha
kho Māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

476.⁹ antalikkhacaro pāso

¹B² desesi

²* Vatta (Vipulā 5+Pathyā)

³Te B² paṭi-

⁴R Se S⁴ Te B² anusāsasi

⁵C² Te sajjittha

⁶* Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

⁷L¹ S⁴ -virodhesu

⁸C³ vimutto

⁹* Vatta (Pathyā)

yvāyaṃ¹ carati mānaso²
 tena taṃ bādhayissāmi
 na me samaṇa mokkhasī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

477.³ rūpā saddā rasā gandhā⁴
 phoṭṭhabbā ca manoramā⁵
 ettha me vigato chando
 nihato tvam asi Antakā ti.

atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Bhagavā jānāti
 maṃ sugato ti dukkhī dummano tath' ev' antaradhāyī ti.<112>

152 (IV.2.6)

Pattasuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ -pe- ārāme. tena kho pana samayena
 Bhagavā pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ upādāya⁶
 bhikkhū⁷ dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti
 sampahaṃseti. te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhikatvā⁸ manasikatvā
 sabbacetasā⁹ samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti.

atha kho Mārassa pāpimato etad ahosi: ayaṃ kho
 samaṇo Gotamo pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ upādāya
 bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti
 sampahaṃseti. te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhikatvā manasikatvā

¹ R yonaṃ; Se yoyaṃ; S⁴ yoyañ

² S¹⁻⁴ L¹ mānuso

³ = ab) Thag 455ab; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴ B¹⁻³ Te gandhā rasā

⁵ L¹ -rammā

⁶ L¹ uppādāya

⁷ B bhikkhūnaṃ *here & further*

⁸ C³ atthikatvā; B aṭṭhimkatvā *here & further*

⁹ C³ sabbam cetaso; Te L¹ R S⁴ C¹ sabbacetaso; B¹³ sabbamcetasā
here & further

sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti. yaṃ
nūnāhaṃ yena samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasaṅkameyyaṃ
vicakkhukammāyā ti.

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā pattā abbhokāse¹
nikkhittā honti. atha kho Māro pāpimā balivaddavaṇṇaṃ²
abhinimminivā³ yena te pattā⁴ ten' upasaṅkami. atha kho
aññataro bhikkhu⁵ aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avoca: bhikkhu
bhikkhu eso balivaddo⁶ patte bhindeyyā ti. evaṃ vutte
Bhagavā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avoca: na so⁷ bhikkhu balivaddo.
Māro eso⁸ pāpimā tumhākaṃ vicakkhukammāya āgato ti.

atha kho Bhagavā Māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti veditvā
Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

478.⁹ rūpaṃ vedayitaṃ saññaṃ
viññāṇaṃ yañ ca saṅkhataṃ
n' eso 'haṃ asmi n' etaṃ me
evaṃ¹⁰ tattha virajjati.

479.¹¹ evaṃ virattaṃ¹² khemattaṃ
sabbasaṃyojanātigaṃ¹³
anvesaṃ sabbaṭhānesu¹⁴
Mārasenā pi nājjhagā ti.¹⁵

¹C¹ R Te L¹ Se S⁴ ajjhokāse

²B¹⁻³ L¹ balibaddh-; Be balibadd- *here & further*

³B² S⁴ abhinimmitvā

⁴L¹ yena bhagavā; S⁴ yenattappattā

⁵S¹²⁴ om. aññataro bhikkhu *here &* bhikkhu bhikkhu *next*

⁶Te L¹ eso balibaddo; B²³ eso balibaddho; S¹⁻⁴ esa balivaddo

⁷Te L¹ neso

⁸Se esa

⁹* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰B² evaṃ *cor. to* etaṃ

¹¹* Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

¹²S⁴ vivittaṃ

¹³L¹ sabbāṃ saṃyojanātitaṃ; Te sabbasaññojanātitaṃ

¹⁴Be B³ R S⁴ -ṭṭhānesu; L¹ thānesu

¹⁵C¹ B² najjhagā-

atha kho Māro pāpimā -pa- tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

153 (IV.2.7)

Chaphassāyatanaṣuttam

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ.¹ <113> tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā channaṃ phassāyatanaṇaṃ upādāya bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti² samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti. te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhikatvā manasikatvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti.

atha kho Mārassa pāpimato etad ahosi: ayaṃ kho samaṇo Gotamo channaṃ phassāyatanaṇaṃ upādāya bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti. te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhikatvā manasikatvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti. yaṃ nūnāhaṃ yena samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasaṅkameyyaṃ vicakkhukammāyā ti.

atha kho Māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato avidūre mahantaṃ bhayaabherava-saddaṃ akāsi³ api ssudaṃ⁴ paṭhavī⁵ maññe udriyati.⁶ atha kho aññataro bhikkhu aññataraṃ⁷ bhikkhuṃ etad avoca: bhikkhu bhikkhu esā paṭhavī maññe udriyatī ti.⁸ evaṃ vutte Bhagavā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avoca: n' esā bhikkhu

¹ B³ -sālāya

² S¹⁻⁴ -si *here & next verbs*

³ Be B³ Te bhayaabheravaṃ sadd-; L¹ bhayaṃ bheravaṃ sadd-

⁴ Sa api ssunaṃ; L¹ R B²³ api sudaṃ

⁵ R L¹ Be B²³ paṭhavī *here & further*

⁶ So in Se S⁵ C¹ R; C³ Be undriyati; B²³ undriyati; S⁴ undriyatī ti; L¹ udriyyati; S¹⁻³ C² udriyatī ti; Te udriyatī ti

⁷ S⁴ om. bhikkhu aññataraṃ

⁸ Be B²³ undriyatī ti; L¹ udriyyatī ti; S⁴ udriyatī ti

paṭhavī udriyati.¹ Māro eso pāpimā tumhākaṃ
vicakkhukammāya āgato ti.

atha kho Bhagavā² Māro ayam pāpimā iti viditvā
Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi³ ajjhabhāsi:

480.⁴ rūpā saddā rasā gandhā⁵
phassā dhammā ca kevalā
etaṃ lokāmisam ghoram
ettha loko 'dhimucchito.⁶

481.⁷ etañ ca samatikkamma
sato Buddhassa sāvako
Māradheyyaṃ atikkamma
ādicco va virocatī ti.

atha kho Māro pāpimā -pa- tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

154 (IV.2.8)

Piṇḍasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Magadhesu⁸ viharati
Pañcasālāyaṃ⁹ brāhmaṇagāme. <114> tena kho pana
samayena Pañcasālāyaṃ brāhmaṇagāme kumārakānaṃ¹⁰
pāhunakāni¹¹ bhavanti.

¹ Be undriyati; L¹ udriyati; B²³ undriyati; S⁴ undriyatī ti

² S⁴ om. bhagavā

³ Be B²³ R Te L¹ gāthāya

⁴ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ Te gandhā rasā

⁶ Be B² Te L¹ C² loko vimucchito; S¹⁻⁴ lokādhimucchito

⁷ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸ L¹ māgadhesu

⁹ S⁴ pañcālasālā- here & further

¹⁰ B L¹ kumāri-

¹¹ S¹⁻³ pāhunakānaṃ; S⁴ pahunakānaṃ

atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā
pattacīvaram ādāya Pañcasālam¹ brāhmaṇagāmaṃ piṇḍāya
pāvīsi.² tena kho pana samayena Pañcasāleyyakā
brāhmaṇagahapatikā Mārena pāpimatā anvāviṭṭhā bhavanti:
mā³ samaṇo Gotamo piṇḍam alatthā ti.⁴ atha kho Bhagavā
yathā dhotena pattenā Pañcasālam brāhmaṇagāmaṃ⁵ piṇḍāya
pāvīsi tathā dhotena pattenā paṭikkami.

atha kho Māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etad avoca: api⁶
samaṇa piṇḍam alatthā ti.

<Bhagavā:> tathā nu tvam⁷ pāpima akāsi yathā 'haṃ piṇḍam
na⁸ labheyyan ti.

<Māro:> tena hi bhante Bhagavā dutiyam pi Pañcasālam
brāhmaṇagāmaṃ piṇḍāya⁹ pavisatu yathā 'haṃ karissāmi
yathā Bhagavā piṇḍam lacchatī ti.¹⁰

atha kho Bhagavā Māram pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi¹¹
ajjhabhāsi:¹²

482. ¹³ apuññaṃ pasavi¹⁴ Māro
āsaṃja nam¹⁵ tathāgataṃ
kin nu maññasī pāpima

¹ S¹³⁴ -sālāyam

² B¹⁻³ pāvīsi

³ S¹⁻⁵ om. mā

⁴ S¹⁻⁴ piṇḍa mā latthā ti

⁵ S¹⁻⁵ -sālabrāhm-

⁶ Be ad. tvam; B¹⁻³ ad. te

⁷ S¹²⁵ no tuvam; S³⁴ no tvam

⁸ S¹⁻⁵ om. na

⁹ R B¹ Se S⁴⁵ om. piṇḍāya

¹⁰ S¹²⁴⁵ lacchasī ti

¹¹ L¹ gāthāya

¹² this sentence only in L¹

¹³* Vatta (Pathyā+Viparīta Pathyā)

¹⁴ Be B²³ R Te pasavi

¹⁵ S²⁴ na

na me¹ pāpaṃ vipaccati.²
 483.³ susukhaṃ vata jīvāma
 yesaṃ no n' atthi kiñcanaṃ
 pītibhakkhā bhavissāma
 devā Ābhassarā yathā ti.
 atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Bhagavā jānāti
 maṃ sugato ti dukkhī dummano tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

155 (IV.2.9) Kassakasuttam

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena
 Bhagavā bhikkhū⁴ nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya
 sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti. te ca bhikkhū
 aṭṭhikatvā⁵ manasikatvā sabbacetasā⁶ samannāharitvā
 ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti. <115>

atha kho Mārassa pāpimato etad ahosi: ayaṃ kho
 samaṇo Gotamo bhikkhū nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā
 kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti. te ca
 bhikkhū aṭṭhikatvā manasikatvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā
 ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti. yaṃ nūnāhaṃ yena samaṇo
 Gotamo ten' upasaṅkameyyaṃ vicakkhukammāyā ti.

atha kho Māro pāpimā kassakavaṇṇaṃ
 abhinimminivā⁷ mahantaṃ naṅgalaṃ khandhe karitvā

¹S¹⁻⁴ ad. te

²S¹⁻⁵ -ccatī ti

³= Dhṛp 200, Ja VI 55; cf. Ud-v 30.49; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴B bhikkhūnaṃ *here & further*

⁵L¹ B²³ aṭṭhikākatvā *here & further*

⁶Te R B²³ sabbacetaso; L¹ sabbāṃ cetaso; B³ sabbāṃ cetasā *here & further*

⁷B² abhinimminivā

dīghaṃ¹ pācanayaṭṭhiṃ² gahe tvā haṭaḥaṭakeso
sāṇasāṭinivattho³ kaddamamakkhitehi pādehi yena Bhagavā
ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etad avoca: api
samaṇa balivadde⁴ addasā ti.

<Bhagavā:> kiṃ pana pāpima te⁵ balivaddehi ti.

<Māro:> mam' eva samaṇa⁶ cakkhu⁷ mama rūpā mama
cakkhu-samphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ.⁸ kuhiṃ me samaṇa
gantvā mokkhasi. mam' eva samaṇa sotaṃ mama saddā mama
sotasamphassa-viññāṇāyatanaṃ -pe-. mam' eva samaṇa
ghāṇaṃ mama gandhā mama ghāṇasamphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ
-pe-. mam' eva samaṇa jivhā mama rasā mama
jivhāsamphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ -pe-. mam' eva samaṇa kāyo
mama⁹ phoṭṭhabbā mama kāya-samphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ
-pe-. mam' eva samaṇa mano mama dhammā mama
manosamphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ.¹⁰ kuhiṃ me¹¹ samaṇa
gantvā mokkhasi ti.

<Bhagavā:> tav' eva¹² pāpima cakkhu¹³ tava rūpā tava
cakkhu-samphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ. yattha ca¹⁴ kho¹⁵ pāpima
n' atthi cakkhu¹⁶ n' atthi rūpā n' atthi cakkhusamphassa-

¹B dīgha

²S¹⁻⁵ -laṭṭhiṃ

³Te -sāṭaka-; L¹ R Se S⁴ -sāṭi-

⁴Te L¹ balibadd-; Be balibadd-; B¹⁻³ balibaddh- *here & further*

⁵L¹ pana mārassa pāpimato

⁶S¹⁻⁴ saraṇaṃ *here & next*

⁷S⁴⁵ cakkhuṃ

⁸S¹⁻⁵ -samphassaṃ; L¹ -samphassā-

⁹L¹ mameva

¹⁰S¹⁻⁴ -samphassā-; L¹ -viññāyatanaṃ

¹¹L¹ S¹⁻⁵ om. me

¹²S³⁴ tameva

¹³C¹³ Te L¹ S⁴⁵ cakkhuṃ

¹⁴B¹⁻³ om. ca

¹⁵S⁵ ad. te

¹⁶L¹ cakkhuṃ

viññāṇāyatanam agati tava tattha pāpima. tath' eva¹ pāpima
 sotam tava saddā tava sotasamphassaviññāṇāyatanam. yattha
 ca kho pāpima n' atthi sotam n' atthi saddā n' atthi
 sotasamphassaviññāṇāyatanam agati tava tattha pāpima. tav'
 eva² pāpima ghāṇam tava gandhā tava
 ghānasamphassaviññāṇāyatanam.

yattha ca kho pāpima n' atthi ghāṇam n' atthi gandhā
 n' atthi ghānasamphassaviññāṇāyatanam agati tava tattha
 pāpima. <116> tav' eva pāpima jivhā tava rasā tava
 jivhāsamphassa-viññāṇāyatanam -pa- tav' eva pāpima kāyo
 tava phoṭṭhabbā tava kāyasamphassaviññāṇāyatanam -pa- tav'
 eva pāpima mano tava dhammā tava manosamphassa-
 viññāṇāyatanam. yattha ca kho pāpima n' atthi mano n' atthi
 dhammā n' atthi manosamphassa-viññāṇāyatanam agati tava
 tattha pāpimā ti.

<Māro:>

484.³ yaṃ vadanti mamedan ti⁴
 ye vadanti maman ti ca
 ettha ce te⁵ mano atthi
 na me samaṇa⁶ mokkhasī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

485.⁷ yaṃ vadanti na taṃ mayham
 ye vadanti na te aham
 evam pāpima jānāhi
 na me maggam pi dakkhasī ti.
 atha kho Māro pāpimā -pa- tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

¹ S¹⁻⁴ tañceva

² S⁴ tañceva

³ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴ So in S⁵; Sc S⁴ mama idan ti; *others* mama yidan ti

⁵ S¹⁻⁴ ceto; C¹ v.l. ca te

⁶ S⁴ samaṇo

⁷ * Vatta (Pathyā)

156 (IV.2.10)

Rajjasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati
 Himavantapasse¹ araṇṇakuṭīkāyaṃ.² atha kho Bhagavato
 rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa³ evaṃ cetaso parivitaṃko udapādi:
 sakkā nu kho rajjaṃ kāretuṃ ahaṇaṃ aghāṭayaṃ⁴ ajinaṃ
 ajāpayāṃ asocaṃ asocāpayāṃ⁵ dhammena ti.

atha kho Māro pāpimā⁶ Bhagavato cetasā
 cetoparivitaṃkam aṇṇāya⁷ yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: kāretu bhante
 Bhagavā rajjaṃ kāretu Sugato rajjaṃ ahaṇaṃ aghāṭayaṃ⁸
 ajinaṃ ajāpayāṃ⁹ asocaṃ asocāpayāṃ¹⁰ dhammena ti.
 <Bhagavā:> kiṃ pana me¹¹ tvaṃ pāpima passasi¹² yaṃ¹³
 maṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: kāretu bhante Bhagavā rajjaṃ kāretu
 Sugato rajjaṃ ahaṇaṃ aghāṭayaṃ¹⁴ ajinaṃ ajāpayāṃ asocaṃ
 asocāpayāṃ dhammena ti.

¹ R B²³ -padese; Tc -ppadese

² S⁴ -kuṭiyānaṃ; S⁵ -kuṭiyā

³ S⁴⁵ pati-

⁴ C³ aghāṭayaṃ

⁵ R S⁴ asocayaṃ

⁶ S¹²⁴⁵ pāpimā māro

⁷ S⁴ anvāya

⁸ S⁴ āghāṭayaṃ

⁹ S¹²⁴ ajāmayāṃ; C³ ajāpanayaṃ

¹⁰ S¹²⁴ asocāmayāṃ

¹¹ R Se S⁴⁵ om. me

¹² S⁴ passasī; S⁵ passasiṃ

¹³ S¹⁻⁵ kiṃ

¹⁴ L¹ aghātāpayāṃ

<Māro:> Bhagavatā¹ kho bhante cattāro iddhipādā² bhāvitā
 bahulīkatā yānikatā³ vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā
 susamāraddhā. ākaṅkhamāno ca pana⁴ bhante Bhagavā
 Himavantam pabbatarājam suvaṇṇam tv eva⁵ adhimucceyya
 suvaṇṇañ ca⁶ pan' assā ti.⁷ <117>

<Bhagavā:>

486.⁸ pabbat' assa⁹ suvaṇṇassa
 jātarūpassa kevalo¹⁰
 dvittā va nālam ekassa¹¹
 iti vidvā samañ care.

487.¹² yo dukkham addakkhi¹³ yatonidānam
 kāmesu so jantu katham nameyya¹⁴
 upadhim veditvā saṅgo ti¹⁵ loke
 tass' eva jantu vinayāya¹⁶ sikkhe ti.¹⁷

atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Bhagavā jānāti
 maṃ sugato ti dukkhī dummano¹⁸ tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

¹Te L¹ S¹⁻⁵ -vato

²L¹ -ppādā

³Se Be Te yānikatā

⁴L¹ B om. pana; Te om. ca

⁵S⁴⁵ teva

⁶S Te suvaṇṇa

⁷R Se S⁴⁵ Te pabbatassā ti

⁸cf. Ud-v 2.19; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹= pabbato+assa

¹⁰Te S⁵ kevalā

¹¹S¹⁻⁴ vittavi nālam-; S⁵ dvittāvi nālam-

¹²cf. Ud-v 2.20, Divy 224; * Tuṭṭhubha

¹³L¹ -adakkhi; S⁴ -adakkhi

¹⁴S⁴ panameyya

¹⁵S¹³⁴ samvego ti

¹⁶C¹ v.l. vineyyāya

¹⁷L¹ sikkhetī ti; B³ sikkhati

¹⁸B² dumano

Rajjavaggo Dutiyo

tass' uddānam

Pāsāṇo Siho¹ Sakalīkam²

Patirūpaṇ ca Mānasam

Pattam Āyatanam Piṇḍam³Kassakam Rajjena⁴ te dasā ti.

* * *

TATIYO VAGGO (upari pañca)

157 (IV.3.1)

Sambahulasuttam

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu
 viharati Silāvatiyaṃ.⁵ tena kho pana samayena sambahulā
 bhikkhū Bhagavato avidūre appamattā ātāpino pahitattā
 viharanti. atha kho Māro pāpimā brāhmaṇavaṇṇam⁶
 abhinimminivā⁷ mahantena jaṭaṇḍuvena⁸ ajinakkipanivattho
 j n n o g o p ā n a s i v a ṇ k o ghurughurupassāsī⁹
 udumbaradaṇḍam¹⁰ gahetvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami.

¹S⁴⁵ pasānasiho²L¹ sakūṇīkam; S⁴ bhokadalīkam³L¹ piṇḍa⁴L¹ kassa rajjena; S⁴⁵ kassa rajena⁵B² S⁴ sīla-⁶B² brah-⁷S⁴ abhinimmitvā⁸L¹ jaṭaṇḍav- *here & further*⁹B²³ kurukuru-; L¹ guriguru- *here & further*¹⁰B³ udumpara- *here & further*

upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad avoca: daharā bhavanto pabbajitā susū¹ kālakesā² bhadrena³ yobbanena samannāgatā⁴ pathamena⁵ vayasā anikīlitāvinō⁶ kāmesu. bhuñjantu bhavanto mānussake⁷ kāme mā sandiṭṭhikam hitvā kālīkam anudhāvītthā ti.

· bhikkhū: · na kho mayam brāhmaṇa sandiṭṭhikam⁸ hitvā kālīkam anudhāvāma. kālīkañ ca kho mayam brāhmaṇa hitvā sandiṭṭhikam anudhāvāma. kālīkā hi brāhmaṇa kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā⁹ ādinavo¹⁰ ettha bhiyyo.¹¹ sandiṭṭhiko ayam dhammo akālīko chipassiko opanayiko¹² paccattam veditabbo viññūhī ti. <118>

evam vutte Māro pāpimā sīsam okampetvā jivham nillāletvā¹³ tivisākhā¹⁴ nalāte¹⁵ nalātīkam vutthāpetvā¹⁶ daṇḍam olubbha pakkāmi. atha kho te bhikkhū yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdimsu.

ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum: idha mayam¹⁷ bhante Bhagavato avidūre

¹ So m Be R; others susu

² Be B³ Te L¹ kāla- here & further

³ S⁴⁵ bhaddena

⁴ B² sampann-

⁵ R L¹ B³ patha- here & further

⁶ Be Te anikkīli-; L¹ B²³ anikīli- here & further

⁷ B³ bhonto mānussake

⁸ S⁴ ad. hitam

⁹ Te Se bahū-

¹⁰ B²³ ādi-

¹¹ R bhīyo here & further

¹² L¹ B²³ opanevyiko here & further

¹³ Be B¹³ Se S²⁴⁵ nillāle-; C² nilāle-

¹⁴ S⁴ tivisātīkam

¹⁵ R B² S⁴ nalātena

¹⁶ Se utthā-

¹⁷ S⁴ mayham

appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharāma. atha kho bhante aññataro brāhmaṇo mahantena jaṭaṇḍuvena ajinakkhipanivattho jiṇṇo gopānasivaṅko ghurughurupassāsī udumbaradaṇḍaṃ gahetvā yena mayaṃ ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamtivā amhe etad avoca: daharā bhavanto pabbajitā susū kālakesā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā paṭhamena vayasā anikīlitāvino kāmesu. bhuñjantu bhavanto¹ mānussake² kāme mā sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvitthā ti.

evaṃ vutte mayaṃ bhante taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad avocumha: na kho mayaṃ brāhmaṇa³ sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvāma. kālikaṃ ca kho mayaṃ⁴ brāhmaṇa hitvā sandiṭṭhikaṃ anudhāvāma. kālīkā hi brāhmaṇa kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā⁵ ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo. sandiṭṭhiko ayaṃ dhammo akālīko chipassiko opānāyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī ti.

evaṃ vutte bhante so⁶ brāhmaṇo sīsaṃ okampetvā jivhaṃ nillāletvā tivisākhāṃ nalāte⁷ nalātikaṃ vutṭhāpetvā daṇḍaṃ olubbha⁸ pakkanto ti.

<Bhagavā:> n' eso⁹ bhikkhave brāhmaṇo. Māro¹⁰ eso¹¹ pāpimā tumhākaṃ vicakkhukammāya āgato ti.

atha kho Bhagavā etaṃ atthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

¹R Se S⁴⁵ bhonto

²L¹ B³ mānussake

³L¹ om. brāhmaṇa

⁴L¹ om. mayaṃ

⁵Se S⁵ Te bahū-

⁶S⁴ L¹ om. so

⁷R Te S⁴⁵ nalātena

⁸S⁵ olabbha

⁹B² na so

¹⁰B² māyo

¹¹Se S⁴⁵ esa

488. ¹ yo dukkham addakkhi² yatonidānaṃ
 kāmesu so jantu kathaṃ nameyya
 upadhiṃ veditvā saṅgo ti loke
 tass' eva jantu vinayāya sikkhe ti. <119>

158 (IV.3.2) Samiddhisuttaṃ

evam me suttaṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu
 viharati Silāvatiyaṃ.³ tena kho pana samayena āyasmā
 Samiddhi Bhagavato avidūre appamatto ātāpī pahitatto
 viharati.

atha kho āyasmato Samiddhissa rahogatassa
 paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivittakko udapādi: lābhā vata me
 suladdhaṃ⁴ vata me yassa me satthā ahaṃ
 sammāsambuddho. lābhā vata me suladdhaṃ vata me yo
 'haṃ⁵ evaṃ svākkhāte⁶ dhammavinaye pabbajito.⁷ lābhā vata
 me suladdhaṃ vata me yassa me sabrahmacārino⁸ sīlavanto
 kalyāṇadhammā ti.

atha kho Māro pāpimā āyasmato Samiddhissa cetasā
 cetoparivittakkam aññāya yen' āyasmā Samiddhi ten'
 upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmato Samiddhissa avidūre
 mahantaṃ bhayaabheravaṃ⁹ saddam akāsi api ssudaṃ¹⁰

¹* Tutṭhubha

²R L ¹ adakkhi

³B³ sīlā-; S⁴ sīsīlā-

⁴S¹⁻⁴ suladdhañca

⁵Bc B³ L ¹ yvāhaṃ; B² svāhaṃ

⁶L¹ B² svākhāte

⁷B² pabbajjito

⁸Sc sabrahmacārayo; S⁴⁵ sabrahmacārī yo

⁹L¹ Sc S⁵ -bherava

¹⁰B² api sudaṃ *here & further*

paṭhavi¹ maññe udriyati.² atha kho āyasmā Samiddhi yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi.

ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Samiddhi Bhagavantam etad avoca: idhāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato avidūre appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharāmi. tassa mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa paṭisallinassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi: lābhā vata me suladdhaṃ vata me yassa me satthā araham sammāsambuddho. lābhā vata me suladdhaṃ vata me yo 'haṃ evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye pabbajito. lābhā vata me suladdhaṃ vata me yassa me sabrahmacārino sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā ti. tassa mayhaṃ bhante avidūre mahābhayaabheravasaddo ahosi api ssudaṃ paṭhavi maññe udriyati ti.³

· Bhagavā:> n' esā Samiddhi paṭhavi udriyati. Māro eso papimā tuyhaṃ vicakkhukammāya āgato. gaccha tvaṃ Samiddhi tatth' eva appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharāhi ti.

evaṃ bhante ti kho āyasmā Samiddhi Bhagavato · 120 · paṭissutvā⁴ utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi.

dutiyaṃ pi kho āyasmā Samiddhi tatth' eva appamatto atāpī pahitatto vihaṣi. dutiyaṃ pi kho āyasmato Samiddhissa rahogatassa paṭisallinassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi: lābha vata me suladdhaṃ vata me yassa me satthā araham sammāsambuddho -pe- yassa me sabrahmacārino sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā ti. dutiyaṃ pi kho Māro papimā āyasmato Samiddhissa cetasā cetoparivitaṅkam aññāya yen' āyasmā Samiddhi ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmato

¹Be B²³ R L¹ patha- *here & further*

²Be Te undriy-; B² undriy-; B³ uddriy-; L¹ udriyy-

³B²³ S⁴ undri-; Be undri- *here & further*

⁴L¹ pati-

Samiddhissa avidūre mahantaṃ bhayabheravasaddam akāsi
api ssudaṃ paṭhavī maññe udriyati.

atha kho āyasmā Samiddhi Māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti
viditvā¹ Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

489.² saddhāyāhaṃ pabbajito³

agārasmā anagāriyaṃ⁴

sati paññā ca me⁵ buddhā⁶

cittaṃ ca susamāhitaṃ

kāmaṃ karassu rūpāni

n' eva maṃ byādhayissatī ti.⁷

atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Samiddhi bhikkhū
ti dukkhī dummano tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

159 (IV.3.3) Godhikasuttaṃ

evam me suttaṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe
viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena
āyasmā Godhiko Isigilipasse viharati Kāḷasilāyaṃ. atha kho
āyasmā Godhiko appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto⁸

¹ B L¹ om. māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti viditvā

² = Thag 46; * Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

³ B² pabbajjito

⁴ B² agārasmānagāriyaṃ

⁵ L¹ me ca .

⁶ Thag vuddhā

⁷ R C¹ S⁴ vyādha-; C³ vyādhayissasi

⁸ S¹³⁻⁵ om. viharanto

sāmayikaṃ¹ cetovimuttiṃ phusi. atha kho āyasmā Godhiko tamhā² sāmayikāya³ cetovimuttiyā parihāyi.

dutiyam pi kho āyasmā Godhiko appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto sāmayikaṃ cetovimuttiṃ phusi. dutiyam pi kho āyasmā Godhiko tamhā sāmayikāya cetovimuttiyā parihāyi. tatiyam pi kho āyasmā Godhiko appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto sāmayikaṃ cetovimuttiṃ phusi. tatiyam pi kho āyasmā Godhiko tamhā sāmayikāya cetovimuttiyā parihāyi. catuttham pi kho āyasmā Godhiko appamatto -pa-vimuttiṃ phusi. catuttham pi kho āyasmā Godhiko tamhā -pa-parihāyi. <121> pañcamam pi kho āyasmā Godhiko -pa-cetovimuttiṃ phusi. pañcamam pi kho āyasmā -pa-vimuttiyā parihāyi. chaṭṭham pi kho āyasmā Godhiko appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto sāmayikaṃ cetovimuttiṃ phusi. chaṭṭham pi kho āyasmā Godhiko tamhā sāmayikāya cetovimuttiyā parihāyi.⁴

sattamam pi kho āyasmā Godhiko appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto⁵ sāmayikaṃ cetovimuttiṃ phusi. atha kho āyasmato Godhikassa etad ahosi: yāva chaṭṭham khvāham sāmayikāya⁶ cetovimuttiyā parihīno. yan nūnāham⁷ sattham⁸ āhareyyan ti.⁹

¹ So in Be Se C¹; C³ Te B²³ S⁵ sāmāyikaṃ; L¹ sāyāyikaṃ; S⁴ samādhikaṃ; R samādhikaṃ

² Se tāya here & further

³ So in Se Be; Te L¹ B²³ S⁴⁵ sāmāyikāya; R samādhikāya here & further

⁴ B² parihāri

⁵ L¹ viharantaṃ

⁶ S⁴⁵ sāmāyikā

⁷ C¹ yan nunāham

⁸ B² satthaṃ

⁹ S⁴ āhareyyanti

atha kho Māro pāpimā āyasmato Godhikassa cetasā
cetoparivitakkam aññāya yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāhi ¹ ajjhabhāsi:

490. ² mahāvīra mahāpañña³
iddhiyā yasaṁ jala⁴
sabbaverabhayaṭṭita
pāde vandāmi cakkhuma.⁵

491. ⁶ sāvako te mahāvīra
maraṇam maraṇābhibhū
ākaṅkhati⁷ cetayati
taṁ nisedha⁸ jutindhara.

492. ⁹ katham hi Bhagavā tuyham
sāvako sāsane rato
appattamānaso¹⁰ sekho¹¹
kālam kayirā janesutā ti.

tena kho pana samayena āyasmatā Godhikena
sattham āharitam hoti. atha kho Bhagavā Māro ayaṁ pāpimā
iti veditvā Māram pāpimantaṁ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

493. ¹² evam hi dhīrā kubbanti
nāvakaṅkhanti jīvitam

¹ L¹ R B²³ gāthāya

²* Vatta (Pathyā)

³ B³ mahāvira mahāpuñña; S⁴ -pañña

⁴ R L¹ Se S⁴⁵ C¹ jalam; C³ jalā (ti)

⁵ S⁴ cakkhumā

⁶* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 2)

⁷ S¹⁻⁴ ākaṅkhayati

⁸ L¹ nisetha

⁹* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰ B¹ apattamanaso; S²⁴⁵ appattamanaso; B²³ apattamānaso; C³

appamattamānaso

¹¹ Be sekkho

¹²* Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

samūlaṃ taṇhaṃ abbuyha¹

Godhiko parinibbuto ti.

atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: āyāma bhikkhave yena Isigilipassaṃ Kāḷasilā² ten' upasaṅkamissāma yattha Godhikena kulaputtena satthaṃ āharitan ti. evaṃ bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. atha kho³ Bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ yena Isigilipassaṃ Kāḷasilā⁴ ten' upasaṅkami. ⁵addasā kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Godhikaṃ dūrato va mañcake vivattakkhandhaṃ semānaṃ.⁶
<122>

tena kho pana samayena dhūmāyitattaṃ⁷ timirāyitattaṃ gacchat' eva purimaṃ disaṃ gacchati pacchimaṃ disaṃ gacchati uttaraṃ disaṃ gacchati dakkhiṇaṃ disaṃ gacchati uddhaṃ gacchati adho gacchati anudisaṃ.

atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ dhūmāyitattaṃ timirāyitattaṃ gacchat' eva purimaṃ disaṃ gacchati pacchimaṃ disaṃ gacchati uttaraṃ disaṃ gacchati dakkhiṇaṃ disaṃ gacchati uddhaṃ gacchati adho gacchati anudisan ti.

<bhikkhū:> evaṃ bhante ti.⁸

<Bhagavā:> eso kho⁹ bhikkhave Māro pāpimā Godhikassa kulaputtassa viññāṇaṃ samanvesati.¹⁰ kattha Godhikassa

¹ L¹ taṇhaṃ abbūhaṃ

² Se B³ -sīlā

³ S⁴⁵ om. atha kho

⁴ L¹ kālā-

⁵ L¹ ad. upasaṅkamitvā

⁶ So in Be Se S¹⁻⁴ C¹³; L¹ sevamānaṃ; Te C² seyyamānaṃ; S⁵

B¹⁻³ C¹ v.l. soppamānaṃ

⁷ R dhumāyi- here & further

⁸ -ti only in Te

⁹ S¹³⁻⁵ om. kho; S² has hi

¹⁰ L¹ samanesati; S³⁴ sammannesati; C¹ Se S⁵ samannesati; C² samannessati

kulaputtassa viññāṇaṃ paṭiṭṭhitaṃ ti. appaṭiṭṭhitena ca
bhikkhave viññāṇena Godhiko kulaputto parinibbuto ti.

atha kho Māro pāpimā beluvapaṇḍuvīṇaṃ² ādāya
yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam
gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

494.³ uddhaṃ adho ca tiriyaṇ ca⁴
disā anudisāsv ahaṃ⁵
anvesaṃ⁶ nādhigacchāmi
Godhiko so kuhiṃ gato ti.

<Bhagavā:>

495.⁷ so⁸ dhīro dhitisampanno
jhāyī jhānarato sadā
ahorattaṃ anuyuñjaṃ⁹
jīvitam anikāmayam.¹⁰
496.¹¹ jetvāna maccuno¹² senaṃ
anāgantvā¹³ punabbhavaṃ
samūlaṃ¹⁴ taṇham abbuyha¹⁵
Godhiko parinibbuto ti.

<saṅgītikāraḥ:>

¹L¹ S¹⁻⁴ om. ca

²C²³ L¹ veluva-; Te veluva-; S⁴⁵ beluva-

³* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴ca only in Se

⁵S¹⁻⁵ anudisāsu hi

⁶S⁴⁵ anvesa

⁷* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 5)

⁸B Te L¹ yo

⁹B² anuruñjaṃ

¹⁰B² anukāmayam; S⁴ anunikāmayam

¹¹* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹²Sc chetvāna maccuno; S⁵ jetvā namucino; S⁴ hetvā namuñcino

¹³B³ anāgantā

¹⁴S¹⁻⁴ samūla

¹⁵L¹ anabbuyham

497.¹ tassa sokaparetassa
 vīṇā kacchā abhassatha²
 tato so dummano yakkho
 tatth' ev' antaradhāyathā ti.³

160 (IV.3.4)

Sattavassānubandhasuttaṃ

evam me suttaṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā
 Uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre Ajapālanigrodhe.
 tena kho pana samayena Māro pāpimā sattavassāni
 Bhagavantam anubandho⁴ hoti otārāpekkho⁵ otāraṃ
 alabhamāno.

atha kho Maro pāpimā yena Bhagavā ten'
 upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:
 <123>

498.⁶ sokāvatīṇṇo nu⁷ vanamhi⁸ jhāyasi
 vittaṃ nu⁹ jīno¹⁰ uda patthayāno¹¹
 āgum nu gāmasmim akāsi kiñci
 kasmā janena na¹² karosi sakkhiṃ

¹ = Sn 449; * Vatta (Pathyā)

² C¹ abhassittha; C³ bhassatha

³ Te -dhāyithā ti; B² -dhāyati; B³ -dhāyī ti

⁴ R S⁴⁵ anubaddho

⁵ B¹⁻³ L¹ S⁴⁵ -pekho

⁶ * a) Jagatī bcde) Tuttthubha

⁷ S³⁴ sokānutiṇṇo va; S¹ sokāvanutiṇṇova; S² sokānutiṇṇo nu

⁸ So in Se Be; others vanasmim

⁹ S¹⁻⁴ cittānu; S⁵ vittānu

¹⁰ Te R B²³ jīṇṇo; S jīto; S⁴ pīṇṇo; L¹ S⁵ C³ jīno; C¹ v.l jīvino

¹¹ S¹⁴ appatthayāno

¹² Te L¹ B³ om. na

sakkhī na¹ sampajjati kenacit te ti.²

<Bhagavā:>

499.³ sokassa mūlaṃ palikhāya sabbam
anāgu jhāyāmi⁴ asocamāno⁵
chelvāna⁶ sabbam bhavalobhajappam
anāsavo⁷ jhāyāmi pamattabandhū ti.⁸

<Māro:>

500.⁹ yaṃ vadanti mamedan ti¹⁰
ye vadanti maman ti ca
ettha ce te¹¹ mano atthi
na me samaṇa mokkhasī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

501.¹² yaṃ vadanti na taṃ mayham
ye vadanti na te aham
evaṃ pāpima jānāhi
na me maggam pi dakkhasī ti.

<Māro:>

502.¹³ sa ce maggam anubuddham¹⁴
khemam amatagāminam¹⁵

¹S⁴⁵ sakkhiṃ na; L¹ sakkhi; Se sakkhi na

²So in S¹⁻⁵; others kenaci te

³* Tutthubha

⁴B² anābujjhāyāmi; S⁴ anāgujjhāyāmi

⁵S⁴ asomukhāno; S⁵ asopamāno

⁶S¹⁻⁵ hitvāna; Te L¹ jetvāna

⁷C³ anosavo

⁸L¹ -bandhā

⁹* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰So in Se S⁵; others mama yidanti

¹¹S¹⁻⁴ ceto; S⁵ mato

¹²* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹³* Vatta (Vipulā 5+Pathyā)

¹⁴B²³ anubandham

¹⁵So in Be B²³ R; others -gāminiṃ

apehi¹ gaccha tvam ev' eko²
kim aññaṃ anusāsasī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

503.³ amaccudheyyaṃ⁴ pucchanti⁵
ye janā pāragāmino
tesāhaṃ puṭṭho akkhāmi
yaṃ saccaṃ taṃ⁶ nirūpadhin ti.⁷

<Māro:> seyyathā pi bhante gāmassa vā nigamassa vā
avidūre pokkharāṇi tatr' assa kakkāṭako. atha kho bhante
sambahulā kumārakā vā kumārikāyo vā tamhā gāmā vā
nigamā vā nikkhamitvā yena sā pokkharāṇi ten'
upasaṅkameyyuṃ. upasaṅkamitvā taṃ kakkāṭakaṃ udakā
uddharitvā thale patitṭhāpeyyuṃ.⁸ yaṃ yad eva⁹ hi so bhante
kakkāṭako aḷaṃ abhininnāmeyya¹⁰ taṃ tad eva te kumārakā vā
kumārikāyo vā kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalāya¹¹ vā sañchindeyyuṃ
sambhañjeyyuṃ sampalibhañjeyyuṃ.¹² evaṃ hi so bhante
kakkāṭako sabbehi aḷehi sañchinnehi sambhaggehi¹³
sampalibhaggehi¹⁴ abhabbo taṃ pokkharāṇiṃ puna¹⁵
otarituṃ.

¹R S⁴⁵ B²³ pehi

²S¹³⁴ tamevcko; S⁵ vatamevcko; L¹ tvamevako

³* Vatta (Vipulā 3)

⁴S⁴ paccudheyyaṃ

⁵Te muñcanti

⁶So in Se Be Te; R S⁵ sabbantaṃ; S²⁴ sabbanta; B¹⁻³ tacchaṃ
taṃ; L¹ sabbam taṃ

⁷S¹⁻⁵ -dhī ti

⁸Be B²³ L¹ patitṭha-

⁹L¹ B²³ S⁴⁵ yaññadeva

¹⁰L¹ abhinimminnāmeyya

¹¹Be B³ L¹ katha-

¹²Se S⁵ om. sampalibhañjeyyuṃ; S²⁴ sampha-

¹³L¹ B²³ sambhañjehi

¹⁴L¹ -bhañjehi

¹⁵L¹ Be B²³ S⁵ om. puna

evam eva kho bhante yāni kānici¹ visūkāyikāni²
 visevitāni³ vipphanditāni⁴ sabbāni tāni⁵ Bhagavatā
 sañchinnāni⁶ sambhaggāni <124> sampalibhaggāni abhabbo
 dānāhaṃ⁷ bhante⁸ puna Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitum yad
 idaṃ otārāpekkho ti.⁹

atha kho Māro pāpimā Bhagavato santike imā
 nibbejaniyā gāthāyo abhāsi:

504.¹⁰ medavaṇṇaṃ ca¹¹ pāsāṇaṃ
 vāyaso anupariyagā
 ap' ettha mudu vindema
 api assādanā¹² siyā.

505.¹³ aladdhā tattha assādaṃ
 vāyas' etto¹⁴ apakkame¹⁵
 kāko va selam āsajja
 nibbijjāpema Gotamā ti.¹⁶

161 (IV.3.5)

¹Se S⁴ R om. kānici

²R sukāyikāni; S⁴ sūkāyitāni; B¹ visukāyitāni; C² visūkāyitāni; S⁵ visakāyitāni; B²³ visukāyikāni

³S⁴ visovitāni

⁴R Se B²³ C¹ ad. kānici kānici; L¹ ad. kānici

⁵R B²³ S⁴ om. tāni

⁶L¹ sañchindāni; Te pacchinnāni

⁷R B²³ L¹ cidānāhaṃ; S¹²⁴⁵ vadānāhaṃ

⁸L¹ om. bhante

⁹S²³ -pekkho ti; S⁴⁵ -pokho ti

¹⁰= Sn 447; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹L¹ S⁵ Sn -ṃ va; B¹⁻³ om. ca

¹²S⁴ vindoma api assadānā

¹³= Sn 448; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁴Te L¹ vāyamanto; B² vāyasattho; S⁴ vāyassatto

¹⁵Sn apakkami

¹⁶Sn gotamaṃ

Māradhītusuttaṃ

atha kho Māro pāpimā Bhagavato santike imā
 nibbejaniyā gāthāyo¹ abhāsivā² tamhā tñhānā apakkamma
 Bhagavato avidūre paṭhaviyaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tuṇhībhūto
 maṅkubhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto
 appaṭibhāno kaṭṭhena bhūmiṃ³ vilikhanto.

atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā⁴ ca Māradhītarō
 yena Māro pāpimā ten' upasaṅkamimṃsu. upasaṅkamitvā
 Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsimṃsu:⁵

506.⁶ kenāsi dummano tāta
 purisaṃ kan nu socasi
 mayam taṃ rāgapāsenā⁷
 araṇṇam iva⁸ kuñjaraṃ
 bandhitvā ānāyissāma⁹
 vasago¹⁰ te bhavissatī ti.

<Māro:>

507.¹¹ araham Sugato loke
 na rāgena suv ānayo¹²
 māradheyyam atikkanto¹³
 tasmā socām' aham bhusan ti.

¹ S¹⁻⁵ gāthā

² S¹⁻⁴ Te bhāsivā; C¹ abhāsivā ti, ettha akāro nipātamattam.

bhāsivā ti attho. bhāsivā ti pi pāṭho. cf. It 59, 60 for abs. abhāsiya
 meaning bhāsiya; C³ ābhāsivā ti pi pāṭho

³ S²⁻⁵ om. bhūmiṃ

⁴ B²³ rāgā here & further

⁵ S²⁻⁴ B² ajjhabhāsi

⁶* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ S⁴ rāja-

⁸ C¹ araṇṇam viya

⁹ L¹ ānāyissā

¹⁰ S⁵ vasamgo

¹¹* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹² B²³ sudhārayo

¹³ S⁵ abhik-

atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā¹ ca Māradhītarō yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamim̐su. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam̐ etad avocum̐: pāde te samaṇa paricāremā ti. atha kho Bhagavā na manasākāsi yathā tam̐ anuttare upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto.

atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca Māradhītarō ekam antam̐ apakkamma evam̐² samacintesum̐: uccāvacā kho purisānam̐ adhippāyā. yan nūna mayam̐ ekasatam̐ ekasatam̐ kumārivaṇṇasatam̐³ abhinimmineyyāmā ti. <125>

atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca Māradhītarō ekasatam̐ ekasatam̐ kumārivaṇṇasatam̐ abhinimminivā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamim̐su. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam̐ etad avocum̐: pāde te⁴ samaṇa paricāremā ti. tam pi Bhagavā na manasākāsi yathā tam̐ anuttare upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto.

atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca Māradhītarō ekam antam̐ apakkamma evam̐ samacintesum̐: uccāvacā kho purisānam̐ adhippāyā. yan nūna mayam̐ ekasatam̐ ekasatam̐ avijātavaṇṇasatam̐ abhinimmineyyāmā ti.

atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca Māradhītarō ekasatam̐ ekasatam̐ avijātavaṇṇasatam̐ abhinimminivā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamim̐su. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam̐ etad avocum̐: pāde te samaṇa paricāremā ti. tam pi Bhagavā na manasākāsi yathā tam̐ anuttare upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto.

atha kho Taṇhā ca -pa- yan nūna mayam̐ ekasatam̐ ekasatam̐ sakim̐ vijātavaṇṇasatam̐ abhinimminivā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamim̐su. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam̐ etad avocum̐: pāde te samaṇa paricāremā ti. tam pi Bhagavā na manasākāsi yathā tam̐ anuttare upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto.

¹TeL¹ S⁴ B²³ rāgā here & further

²S¹⁻⁴ om. evam̐

³S⁴⁵ kumārikā-

⁴B²³ vo here & further

atha kho Taṇhā ca -pa- yan nūna mayaṃ ekasataṃ
 ekasataṃ duvijātavaṇṇasataṃ abhinimmineyyāma ti. atha kho
 Taṇhā ca -pa- duvijātavaṇṇasataṃ abhinimminivā yena
 Bhagavā -pa- yathā taṃ anuttare upadhisaṅkhaye vimutto. atha
 kho Taṇhā ca -pa- majjhimittivaṇṇasataṃ abhinimmineyyāma
 ti. atha kho Taṇhā ca -pa- majjhimittivaṇṇasataṃ
 abhinimminivā -pa- anuttare upadhisaṅkhaye vimutto. atha
 kho Taṇhā ca -pa- mahittivaṇṇasataṃ abhinimmineyyāma ti.
 atha kho Taṇhā ca -pa- mahittivaṇṇasataṃ abhinimminivā
 yena Bhagavā -pa- anuttare upadhisaṅkhaye vimutto.

atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca Māradhītarō
 ekam antaṃ apakkamma etad avocaṃ: saccaṃ kira no pitā
 avoca:

508. ¹ araham Sugato loke
 na rāgena suv ānayo ²
 māradheyyaṃ atikkanto
 tasmā socāma' ahaṃ bhusaṃ ti.

yaṃ hi mayaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā
 avītarāgaṃ iminā upakkamena ³ upakkameyyāma hadayaṃ vā
 'ssa ⁴ phaleyya ⁵ uṇhaṃ vā lohitaṃ ⁶ mukhato uggaccheyya
 <126> ummādaṃ vā pāpuṇeyya cittavikkhepaṃ ⁷ vā. scyyathā
 vā pana naḷo harito luto ussussati visussati milāyati evaṃ eva
 ussusseyya visusseyya ⁸ milāyeyyā ti.

atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca Māradhītarō yena
 Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu. upasaṅkamivā ekam antaṃ

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² B²³ sudhārayo

³ B² parakkamena

⁴ L¹ tassa; B² om. ssa

⁵ L¹ S⁵ phāleyya

⁶ R Be B²³ L¹ uṇhaṃ lohitaṃ vā

⁷ Be B³ L¹ cittakkhepaṃ

⁸ B²³ luto sussati milāyati evaṃ eva susseyya

aṭṭhaṃsu. ekam antaṃ t̥hitā kho Taṇhā Māradhītā
Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

509. ¹ sokāvatiṇṇo nu vanamhi ² jhāyasi ³
vittam⁴ nu jīno ⁵ uda patthayāno ⁶
āgum nu gāmasmim akāsi kiñci
kasmā janena na ⁷ karosi sakkhim
sakkhī ⁸ na sampajjati kenacit te ti. ⁹

<Bhagavā:>

510. ¹⁰ atthassa pattim hadayassa santim
jetvāna ¹¹ senam piyasātarūpaṃ
eko 'haṃ ¹² jhāyaṃ ¹³ sukham anvabodhim¹⁴
tasmā janena na karomi sakkhim
sakkhī na sampajjati kenaci me ti.
atha kho Arati ¹⁵ Māradhītā Bhagavantam gāthāya
ajjhabhāsi:

¹ * a) Jagatī , bcde) Tuṭṭhubha

² B² vanasmi; R Te L¹ S⁴⁵ B³ vanasmiṃ

³ B² jhāyati

⁴ Se S⁴⁵ R cittam

⁵ R B²³ jinno; Te jinno; Se jito; L¹ S⁵ jino

⁶ L¹ udayatthayāno

⁷ B¹³ S¹²⁴⁵ om. na here & further

⁸ S⁴⁵ sakkhim here & further

⁹ So in S⁵; others kenaci te ti

¹⁰ = AN V 46, 47-8; * Tuṭṭhubha

¹¹ Se chetvāna

¹² R Te L¹ B³ Se S¹⁻³⁵ ekāhaṃ; ekāha

¹³ AN jhāyī

¹⁴ So in Se; S² sukhānubodham; R L¹ S⁴ B²³ sukham

anubodham; Te sukhāmānubodham; S⁵ sukhāmānubodhim; Be AN
sukhamanubodhim

¹⁵ L¹ B¹⁻³ ad. ca

511. ¹ kathamañviharibahulo 'dha ² bhikkhu
 pañcoghatinno ataridha ³ chaṭṭhaṃ
 kathamjhāyimañ ⁴ bahulaṃ kāmasaññā
 paribāhirā honti aladdha ⁵ yo ⁶ tan ti.

<Bhagavā:>

512. ⁷ passaddhakāyo suvimuttacitto
 asaṅkharāno ⁸ satimā anoko
 aññāya ⁹ dhammaṃ ¹⁰ avitakkajhāyī
 na kuppati na ssarati ¹¹ na thīno. ¹²

513. ¹³ evamañviharibahulo 'dha bhikkhu
 pañcoghatinno ataridha chaṭṭhaṃ
 evamañjhāyimañ ¹⁴ bahulaṃ kāmasaññā
 paribāhirā honti aladdha yo tan ti. <127>
 atha kho Ragā ca ¹⁵ Māradhītā Bhagavato ¹⁶ santike
 imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi: ¹⁷

¹* Tutṭhubha

²L¹ B¹⁻³ ca here & further

³L¹ B²³ ca here & further

⁴S⁴⁵ jhāyī

⁵R B³ -dhā; C¹ aladdhā (v.l. aladdha) ti, alabhitvā (neg. abs.)

⁶C¹ yo ti, nipātamattaṃ

⁷* Tutṭhubha

⁸C¹ asaṅkharonto

⁹B² viññāya

¹⁰L¹ gammaṃ

¹¹all na kuppati na sarati

¹²S⁴⁵ ve na thīno; R ve na thino

¹³* Tutṭhubha

¹⁴S⁵ jhāyī

¹⁵Te Se S⁴⁵ om. ca

¹⁶Te bhagavantam

¹⁷Bc Te gāthāya ajjhabhāsi; L¹ imā gāthāyo abhāsi; B²³ imāya
 gāthāya ajjhabhāsi

514. ¹ acchejja ² taṇhaṃ ³ gaṇasaṅghacārī⁴
 addhā tarissanti ⁵ bahū ca saddhā⁶
 bahuṃ vatāyaṃ janataṃ⁷ anoko⁸
 acchejja ⁹ nessati maccu[rāja]ssa pāraṇ ti. ¹⁰

<Bhagavā:>

515. ¹¹ nayanti ve mahāvīrā
 saddhammena tathāgatā
 dhammena niyyamānānaṃ¹²
 kā usūyā ¹³ vijānatan ti.

atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca Māradhītarō yena
 Māro pāpimā ten' upasaṅkamimṣu. addasā¹⁴ kho Māro
 pāpimā Taṇhañ ca Aratiñ ca Ragañ ca Māradhītarō dūrato va
 āgacchantiyo. disvāna gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

516. ¹⁵ bālā kumudanālchi¹⁶
 pabbataṃ abhimanthatha ¹⁷
 giriṃ nakhena khanatha
 ayo dantehi ¹⁸ khādatha.

¹ * Tuṭṭhubha

² So in Be B³ R Te S⁴⁵; B² acchijja; others acchecchi

³ S⁴ taṇhā

⁴ C³ (both lemma & gloss) -saṅgharī

⁵ So in S¹⁻⁴; others cari-

⁶ So in Be S¹⁻⁵ Te L¹; others sattā; (saddhā = saddhāya)

⁷ L¹ netam

⁸ B¹ aneko

⁹ R B²³ S⁴ acchijja

¹⁰ B² pāsā ti

¹¹ = Vin I 43; cf. Ud-v 21.8, Mvu III 90; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹² So in S¹²⁴ niyya-; R nīya-; others naya-

¹³ B¹³ Te L¹ ussuyā; B² ussuyyā; Vin usuyyā

¹⁴ B² adasā

¹⁵ * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 1)

¹⁶ L¹ B²³ -nālīhi

¹⁷ Be B²³ R S⁵ abhimatthatha

¹⁸ L¹ B³ dantebhi

517. ¹ sclam va siras' ūhacca ²
 pātāle gādham esatha
 khāṇum va uras' āsajja
 nibbijjāpetha ³ Gotamā ti. ⁴

<saṅgītikārakā:>

518. ⁵ daddallamānā ⁶ āgañchum ⁷
 Taṇhā ca Aratī Ragā
 tā tattha panudī satthā
 tūlam bhaṭṭham va ⁸ māluto ti. ⁹

Tatiyo Vaggo

tass' uddānam bhavati

Bhikkhū Samiddhi Godhiko

Sattavassāni Dhitarā

desitam buddhasettḥena

imaṃ Mārapañcakan ti.

MĀRASAMYUTTAM SAMATTAM

* * *

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² Te L ¹ sirasi ohacca; C ¹ S ⁴ sirasi ūhacca; C ³ sirasi uhacca

³ L ¹ nibbijjāpetha

⁴ B ²³ gomā ti; S ¹⁻⁴ Te L ¹ gotaman ti

⁵ = Ja I 469; * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

⁶ B ¹⁻³ C ² Te L ¹ daddalḥa-

⁷ C ³ āgacchum

⁸ Be kaṭṭham va

⁹ R S ⁴ māruto ti

BHIKKHUNĪSAMĪYUTTAM

162 (V.1)

Ālavikāsuttam

evam me sutam. ekam samayam Bhagavā
Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha
kho Ālavikā bhikkhunī pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā
pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvatthim¹ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Sāvatthiyam
piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapatikkantā yena
Andhavanam² ten' upasaṅkami vivekatthini.³

atha kho Māro pāpimā Ālavikāya bhikkhuniyā
bhayam chambhitattam lomahaṃsam uppādetukāmo
vivekamhā cāvetukāmo yena Ālavikā bhikkhunī ten'
upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Ālavikam bhikkhunim gāthāya
ajjhabhāsi:

519.⁴ n' atthi nissaraṇam loke
kiṃ vivekena kāhasi
bhuñjassu⁵ kāmaratiyo
mā 'hu⁶ pacchānutāpinī ti.

atha kho Ālavikāya bhikkhuniyā etad ahosi: ko nu
khvāyam⁷ manusso vā amanusso vā gātham bhāsatī ti.⁸ atha

¹S⁵ sāvatthiyam

²L¹ andhanavanam

³B²³ vivekatthikini; S⁵ Te R vivekatthikini; L¹ vivekatthikirini; S⁴
vivekatthibhikkhunī

⁴=Thīg 57; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵Thīg bhuñjāhi

⁶S¹⁻⁴ bahu

⁷Te L¹ kho ayam here & further

⁸L¹ B² abhāsī ti; S⁴ abhāsatī ti

kho Ālavikāya bhikkhuniyā etad ahosi: Māro kho¹ ayam
pāpimā mama² bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ
uppādetukāmo vivekamaṃhā cāvetukāmo gāthaṃ bhāsatī ti.³

atha kho Ālavikā bhikkhunī Māro ayam pāpimā iti⁴
viditvā Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi⁵ paccabhāsi:

520.⁶ atthi⁷ nissaraṇaṃ loke
paññāya me suphussitaṃ⁸
pamattabandhu⁹ pāpima
na tvaṃ jānāsi taṃ padaṃ.

521.¹⁰ sattisūlūpamā¹¹ kāmā
khandhā 'saṃ¹² adhikuṭṭanā¹³
yaṃ tvaṃ kāmaratiṃ brūsi
arati mayha'¹⁴ sā¹⁵ ahū ti.¹⁶ <129>

atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Ālavikā bhikkhunī
ti dukkhī dummano¹⁷ tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

¹L¹ B² om. kho

²B²³ me

³S⁴ gāthāya bhāsatī ti; S⁵ gāthā bhāsatī ti; L¹ gāthāsatī ti

⁴B² ti

⁵R gāthāya

⁶* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷S⁴ attha

⁸L¹ S suphassitaṃ

⁹S⁴ pamattha-

¹⁰cf. Thīg 58, 234; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹S⁴ -sulū-

¹²Thīg R C³ khandhānaṃ; S⁴ bandhāsaṃ; (-ā+esaṃ)

¹³Te adhikuṭṭhanā; S⁴ adhikuṭṭhānā; C³ adhikuṭṭanaṃ

¹⁴R L¹ Se B²³ mayhaṃ

¹⁵B²³ mā

¹⁶cf. Thīg 58 arati dāni sā mamaṃ, 234 arati dāni sā mama

¹⁷S⁴ dummane

163 (V.2) Somāsuttaṃ

Sāvattthiyaṃ. atha kho Somā¹ bhikkhunī pubbaṇhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvattthiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Sāvattthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā yena Andhavanaṃ ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya. Andhavanaṃ ajjhogāhetvā² aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle divāvihāraṃ³ nisīdi.

atha kho Māro pāpimā Somāya bhikkhuniyā bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo yena Somā bhikkhunī ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Somaṃ bhikkhuniṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

522.⁴ yan taṃ isihi pattaḃbaṃ⁵
thānaṃ durabhisambhavaṃ
na taṃ⁶ dvaṅgulapaññāya
sakkā pappotum itthiyā ti.

atha kho Somāya bhikkhuniyā etad ahosi: ko nu khvāyaṃ manusso vā amanusso⁷ vā gāthaṃ bhāsatī ti. atha kho Somāya bhikkhuniyā etad ahosi: Māro kho⁸ ayaṃ pāpimā mama bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo gāthaṃ bhāsatī ti.⁹

atha kho Somā bhikkhunī Māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti viditvā Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi paccabhāsi:

¹L¹ sāmā *here & further*

²Te R Se S⁴⁵ ajjhogahetvā *here & further*

³R S⁴⁵ -vihāratthāya

⁴= Thīg 60; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵S⁴⁵ pabbataṃ

⁶B³ tvaṃ

⁷B² amanuso

⁸B² om. kho

⁹S⁴ abhāsatī ti

523. ¹ itthibhāvo <no>² kiṃ kayirā
 cittamhi susamāhite³
 ñāṇamhi vattamānamhi
 sammā⁴ dhammaṃ vipassato.
524. ⁵ yassa nūna siyā evaṃ
 itthāhaṃ⁶ puriso ti vā
 kiñci⁷ vā pana asmī ti⁸
 taṃ Māro vattum arahatī ti.⁹
 atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Somā bhikkhunī ti
 dukkhī dummano tath' ev' antaradhāyī ti.¹⁰

164 (V.3)

Kisāgotamīsuttam

Sāvatthiyaṃ. atha kho Kisāgotamī bhikkhunī
 pubbaṇhasamayam¹¹ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvatthiṃ
 piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā¹² pacchābhattam
 piṇḍapātaṭikkantā <130> yena Andhavanam ten'
 upasaṅkami¹³ divāvihārāya. Andhavanam ajjhogāhetvā
 aññatarasmim rukkhamūle divāvihāram nisīdi.

¹ = Thīg 61; * Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

² So in Thīg

³ S⁵ susamāhito

⁴ B² samma

⁵ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ Te itthihaṃ; B² itthāyaṃ

⁷ L¹ kañci

⁸ So in Te L¹ R; S¹⁻⁴ asmin ti; Be C¹³ aññasmi; others aññasmim

⁹ S⁴ vastum-

¹⁰ S¹⁻⁵ om. this sentence here & further

¹¹ B² pubbasamayam

¹² B² pavisitvā

¹³ S¹⁻⁴ ad. upasaṅkamitvā

atha kho Māro pāpimā Kisāgotamiyā bhikkhuniyā bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo yena Kisāgotamī bhikkhunī ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Kisāgotamiṃ bhikkhuniṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

525. ¹ kin nu tvaṃ hataputtā va ²
ekam āsi rudammukhī
vanam ajjhagatā ³ ekā
purisaṃ nu gavesasī ti. ⁴

atha kho Kisāgotamiyā bhikkhuniyā etad ahosi: ko nu khvāyaṃ manusso vā amanusso vā gāthaṃ bhāsati ti. ⁵ atha kho Kisāgotamiyā bhikkhuniyā etad ahosi: Māro kho ayaṃ pāpimā mama bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo gāthaṃ bhāsati ti. ⁶

atha kho Kisāgotamī bhikkhunī Māro kho ayaṃ pāpimā iti veditvā Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi paccabhāsi: ⁷

526. ⁸ accantaṃ hataputtā 'mhi ⁹
purisā etadantikā ¹⁰
na socāmi na rodāmi
na taṃ bhāyāmi āvuso.

527. ¹¹ sabbattha vihatā ¹² nandī
tamokkhandho padālito

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² Be mata- here & next

³ Be -ajjhagā; S ⁴ -ajjhegatā; S ⁵ -ajjhehā; R L ¹ B ²³ ajjhogatā

⁴ R S ⁴ gavessati ti

⁵ R S ⁴ abhāsī ti

⁶ S ⁴ gāthā bhāsī ti; S ²³ gāthā bhāsasī ti

⁷ Te ajjhabhāsi; S ⁵ paccābhāsi

⁸ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹ Be mataputtāmhi; S ⁵ mataputtamhi; Te L ¹ C ³ hataputtamhi

¹⁰ S ¹⁻⁵ L ¹ B ² -antiyā

¹¹ = ab) Thīg 59ab, 62ab; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹² S ¹⁻⁴ Te vihitā

nissāya¹ tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi
tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā nīcataraṃ Bhagavato.

atha kho āyasmato Anuruddhassa etad ahosi: kahan
nu kho Bhagavā etarahi viharatī ti. addasā kho āyasmā
Anuruddho Bhagavantam -pa- tejodhātuṃ samāpannam.
disvāna seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso -pa- tasmim
brahmaloke pāturahosi. atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho uttaram
disam nissāya tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena
nisīdi tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā nīcataraṃ Bhagavato.

atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tam² brahmānam
gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

580.³ ajjā pi te āvuso sā diṭṭhi⁴
yā te diṭṭhi pure ahu
passasi vītivattantaṃ⁵
brahmaloke pabhassaraṃ ti.⁶

<Brahmā:>

581.⁷ na me mārisa sā diṭṭhi
yā me diṭṭhi pure ahu⁸
passāmi vītivattantaṃ
brahmaloke pabhassaraṃ
svāhaṃ⁹ ajja kathaṃ vajjaṃ¹⁰
ahaṃ nicco 'mhi sassato ti.

¹S⁵ upanissāya

²Te S⁴ om. tam

³= Thag 1199cdef; * Vatta (Pathyā, reading pāda a) ajjā pi āvuso
diṭṭhi)

⁴L² vajjā pi te āvuso sā

⁵L² B²³ viti-

⁶Te parāyananti *here & next* ; S⁴ pabhassanti

⁷= Thag 1200; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸L² āhu

⁹S¹²⁴⁵ Thag so 'haṃ

¹⁰S⁵ kataṃ vajjā

atha kho Vijayā bhikkhunī Māro ayam pāpimā iti
viditvā Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi paccabhāsi: ¹

529. ² rūpā saddā rasā gandhā ³
phoṭṭhabbā ca manoramā
niyyātayāmi tuyh' eva ⁴
nāhaṃ hi tena atthikā. ⁵

530. ⁶ iminā pūtikāyena
bhindarena ⁷ pabhaṅgunā
aṭṭiyāmi ⁸ harāyāmi
kāmatanḥā samūhatā.

531. ⁹ ye ca rūpūpagā sattā
ye ca āruppaṭṭhāyino ¹⁰
yā ca santā samāpatti
sabbattha vihato tamo ti.

atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Vijayā bhikkhunī
ti dukkhī dummano tath' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

166 (V.5) Uppalavaṇṇāsuttaṃ

¹ S⁴⁵ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi

² * Vatta (Pathyā)

³ Te B²³ gandhā rasā

⁴ R S⁴ tumheva

⁵ So in S⁵; Be B³ Se māra nāhaṃ tenatthikā; B² māra nāhaṃ tena
atthikā; Te L¹ R S⁴ māra na hi tena atthikā; C¹ nāhaṃ ten' atthikā;

C³ māra nāhaṃ naṃ tena atthikā

⁶ = Thīg 140; cf. ab) Ud-v 1.37ab; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ So in S¹⁻⁴; L¹ bhindantena; C¹ R Se Be Te S⁵ B²³ bhindanena;
(See BHD v.q. bhitvarena); Thīg āturena; C³ bhijjarena

⁸ Be Se aṭṭiyāmi; Thīg addiyāmi

⁹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰ So in Se v.l.; Se āruppaṭṭhāyino; Be arūpaṭṭhāyino; R
ārūppaṭṭhāyino; B¹⁻³ arūpagāmino; S⁴⁵ āruppaṭṭhāyino; Te
arūpabhāgino

Sāvatthiyaṃ. atha kho Uppalavaṇṇā¹ bhikkhunī pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvatthiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā yena Andhavanam ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya. Andhavanam ajjhogāhetvā aññatarasmiṃ supupphitasālarukkhamūle atṭhāsi.

atha kho Māro pāpimā Uppalavaṇṇāya bhikkhuniyā bhayaṃ chambhitattam lomahaṃsam uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo yena Uppalavaṇṇā bhikkhunī ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Uppalavaṇṇam bhikkhuniṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

532.² supupphitaggaṃ upagamma bhikkhuni³
ekā tuvaṃ⁴ tiṭṭhasi sālamūle⁵
na c' atthi te dutiyā vaṇṇadhātu⁶
idh' āgatā tādisikā bhaveyyuṃ⁷
bāle na⁸ tvaṃ bhāyasi dhuttakānan ti.⁹

atha kho Uppalavaṇṇāya bhikkhuniyā etad ahosi:
<132> ko nu khvāyaṃ manusso vā amanusso vā gātham bhāsatī ti. atha kho Uppalavaṇṇāya bhikkhuniyā etad ahosi:
Māro kho ayaṃ pāpimā mama bhayaṃ chambhitattam lomahaṃsam uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo gātham bhāsatī ti.

¹ B¹⁻³ upala *here & further*

² cf. Thīg 230; * Tuṭṭhubha

³ Thīg pādapaṃ

⁴ Se tvaṃ

⁵ Thīg rukkhāmūle

⁶ Thīg na cāpi te dutiyo atthi koci

⁷ Thīg B L¹ om. idhāgatā tādisikā bhaveyyuṃ

⁸ S⁵ om. na

⁹ Thīg na tvaṃ bāle bhāyasi dhuttakānaṃ

atha kho Uppalavaṇṇā bhikkhunī Māro ayaṃ pāpimā
iti veditvā Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi paccabhāsi: ¹

533. ² satam sahaṣṣāni pi ³ dhuttakānaṃ ⁴
idh' āgatā tādisikā bhavyeyyaṃ ⁵
lomaṃ na iñjāmi ⁶ na santasāmi
na Māra ⁷ bhāyāmi tam ekikā pi. ⁸

534. ⁹ esā antaradhāyāmi ¹⁰
kucchiṃ vā ¹¹ pavisāmi te
¹² pakhumantarikāyaṃ pi ¹³
tiṭṭhantiṃ ¹⁴ maṃ na dakkhasi. ¹⁵

535. ¹⁶ cittasmiṃ vasibhūtāmi ¹⁷
iddhipādā subhāvitā
sabbabandhananuttā 'mhi ¹⁸
na taṃ bhāyāmi āvuso ti.

¹ Te S ⁵ ajjhabhāsi

² cf. Thīg 231; * Tutṭhubha

³ Se sahaṣṣāna pi; Thīg sahaṣṣānaṃ pi

⁴ B ²³ dhuttakāni

⁵ C ³ S ⁵ Be B ²³ tādisakā; Be bhavyeyya; Thīg samāgatā cdisikā
bhavyeyyaṃ

⁶ S ¹⁻⁴ icchāmi

⁷ Te L ¹ S ⁴⁵ māra na

⁸ S ¹²⁴⁵ na ekikā pi; Thīg cd lomaṃ na iñje na pi sampavedhe kiṃ
me tuvaṃ Māra karissas' eko

⁹ = Thīg 232; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰ S ⁴ -dhāyāpi

¹¹ S ⁵ na; S ⁴ om. vā

¹² S ⁵ ad. ahaṃ

¹³ Thīg c) bhamukantare tiṭṭhāmi

¹⁴ S ¹⁻⁴ Te tiṭṭhanti

¹⁵ B ² dakkhare; Thīg dakkhisi

¹⁶ cf. Thīg 233ab; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁷ So in B ³; R Se Be Te B ² S ⁴⁵ L ¹ C ¹ vasī-; Thīg cittamhi
vasibhūtāhaṃ

¹⁸ Te S ⁴⁵ muttomhi

atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Uppalavaṇṇā
bhikkhunī ti dukkhī dummano tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

167 (V.6) Cālāsuttam

Sāvatthiyaṃ. atha kho Cālā bhikkhunī
pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā -pa- aññatarasmim rukkhamūle
divāvihāram nisīdi. atha kho Māro pāpimā yena Cālā
bhikkhunī ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Cālam bhikkhunim
etad avoca: kin nu tvam bhikkhunī na rocesī ti.¹

<Cālā:> jātim khvāham āvuso na rocemī ti.

<Māro:>

536.² kin nu³ jātim na rocesi
jāto kāmāni bhuñjati
ko nu tam⁴ idam ādapayi⁵
jātim⁶ mā roca⁷ bhikkhunī ti.

<Cālā:>

537.⁸ jātassa maraṇam hoti
jāto dukkhāni phussati⁹
bandham vadham¹⁰ pariklesam
tasmā jātim na rocaye.

538.¹¹ Buddho dhammam adesesi

¹ S¹⁻⁵ rocasī ti

²= ab) Thīg 190ab; * Vatta (Pathyā)

³ R B³ ad. tvam

⁴ S¹⁻⁵ Te L¹ tvam

⁵ B¹ -ādiyi; B²³ ādiyi

⁶ C³ Te L¹ S⁴⁵ B² jāti

⁷ C¹ R B³ rocesi

⁸ cf. Thīg 191; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹ R Te L¹ S⁴⁵ passati

¹⁰ S⁴ khandham vadham; Thīg 191 vadhabandha-

¹¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

jātiyā samatikkamaṃ¹
 sabbadukkhappahānāya
 so maṃ sacce nivesayi.² <133>
 539.³ ye ca rūpūpagā sattā
 ye ca arūpaṭṭhāyino⁴
 nirodhaṃ appajānantā
 āgantāro⁵ punabbhavan ti.
 atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Cālā bhikkhunī ti
 dukkhī dummano tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

168 (V.7) Upacālāsuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ. atha kho Upacālā bhikkhunī
 pubbaṇhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā -pa- aññatarasmim rukkhamūle
 divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. atha kho Māro pāpimā yena Upacālā
 bhikkhunī ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Upacālāṃ
 bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca: kattha nu⁶ tvaṃ bhikkhuni
 uppajjitukāma ti.⁷

<Upacālā:> na khvāhaṃ āvuso katthaci uppajjitukāma ti.

<Māro:>

540.⁸ Tāvatiṃsā ca Yāmā ca
 Tusitā cāpi devatā
 Nimmānaratino devā

¹ S⁴⁵ samatikkamā

² S¹⁻⁴ nivedayi

³ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴ So in S⁴; Be B¹² arūpaṭṭhāyino; R B³ ārūppaṭṭhāyino; L¹ Se S⁵
 ārūppaṭṭhāyino; Te arūpabhātino

⁵ S⁴⁵ ad. te

⁶ Te S⁴ kathan nu

⁷ B²³ upapa- here & further

⁸ = abcde) Thig 197; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 5)

ye devā Vasavattino
 tattha cittaṃ paṇidhchi
 ratiṃ¹ paccanubhossasī ti.

<Upacālā:>

541.² Tāvatiṃsā ca Yāmā ca
 Tusitā cāpi devatā
 Nimmānaratino devā
 ye devā Vasavattino
 kāmabandhanabaddhā³ te
 enti Māravasam puna.

542.⁴ sabbo ādīpito⁵ loko
 sabbo loko padhūpito
 sabbo pajjalito⁶ loko
 sabbo loko pakampito.

543.⁷ akampitaṃ acalitaṃ⁸
 aputhujjanasevitaṃ
 agati yattha Mārassa
 tattha me nirato⁹ mano ti.

atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Upacālā bhikkhunī
 ti dukkhī dummano tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

169 (V.8) Sīsupacālāsuttaṃ

¹Te S⁴ rati; B² ratī

²= abcd) Thīg 198; * Vatta (Pathyā)

³Te B²³ -bandhā

⁴= Thīg 200; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵Te āditto

⁶Be pajjā-

⁷cf. ab) Thīg 201; * Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

⁸Be apajjalitaṃ; Se ajalitaṃ; Thīg atuliyam

⁹B² niyate

Sāvatthiyaṃ. atha kho Sīsupacālā¹ bhikkhunī
pubbaṇhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā -pa- aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle
divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. atha kho Māro pāpimā yena Sīsupacālā
bhikkhunī ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Sīsupacālāṃ
bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca: kassa nu tvaṃ bhikkhuni pāsaṇḍaṃ²
rocesi ti.

<Sīsupacālā:> na khvāhaṃ āvuso kassaci³ pāsaṇḍaṃ rocemi
ti.

<Māro:>

544.⁴ kan nu⁵ uddissa muṇḍā 'si
samaṇī viya dissasi
na ca⁶ rocesi pāsaṇḍaṃ
kim iva⁷ carasi momuhā ti.⁸

<Sīsupacālā:>

545.⁹ ito bahiddhā pāsaṇḍā
diṭṭhīsu paśidanti te¹⁰
na tesāṃ dhammaṃ rocemi
te dhammassa akovidā.¹¹ <134>

546.¹² atthi Sakyakule jāto
Buddho appaṭipuggalo

¹ L¹ S¹⁻⁵ sīsappacālā *here & further*

² S²⁴ pāsaccaṃ *here & further*

³ S⁴⁵ om. kassaci

⁴ cf. Thīg 183; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ Thīg kin nu

⁶ B¹⁻³ sace na; S¹⁻⁵ na

⁷ Thīg pāsaṇḍe kim idaṃ

⁸ Be kimiva carasi momūhāti; L¹ kimi cara momūhāti; Te S⁴⁵

kimidaṃ carasi momuhāti; B³ kimiva carasi momūhāti

⁹ cf. Thīg 184; * Vatta (Vipulā 3)

¹⁰ C² Te saṃsidanti te; S⁵ śidanti te ; R B²³ paśidanti ye; Thīg

diṭṭhiyo upanissitā

¹¹ Thīg cd na te dhammaṃ vijānanti na te dhammassa kovidā

¹² = ab) Thīg 185ab; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 2)

sabbābhibhū Māranudo
 sabbattham aparājito
 sabbattha mutto asito¹
 sabbam passati cakkhumā.
 547.² sabbakammakkhayam patto³
 vimutto upadhisāṅkhaye
 so mayham Bhagavā satthā
 tassa rocemi sāsanan ti.
 atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti mam Sīsupacālā
 bhikkhunī ti dukkhī dummano tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

170 (V.9) Selāsuttam

Sāvatthiyam. atha kho Selā bhikkhunī
 pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā -pa- aññatarasmim rukkhamūle
 divāvihāram nisīdi. atha kho Māro pāpimā Selāya bhikkhuniyā
 bhayam chambhitattam lomahaṃsam uppādetukāmo -pa-
 Selam bhikkhunim gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

548.⁴ ken' idam pakatam bimbam
 kva nu⁵ bimbassa kāra⁶
 kva nu⁷ bimbam samuppannam
 kva nu⁸ bimbam nirujjhatī ti.

¹C² anissito; Te assito

²* Vatta (Pathyā)

³C¹ -khayappatto; C³ -khayan (ti)

⁴= Kvu 240, 626, Mil 28, Vism II 593; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵So in Be; R Se S⁴⁵ kvannu; B¹³ Te L¹ kvaci; B² kvaca

⁶B² kāra⁶

⁷So in Be; R kvam ca; Sa kvañca; Te L¹ B²³ kvaci; Se kvannu;

S⁴ kvam; S⁵ kuvam

⁸So in Be; R Se kvannu; S⁴ kvam; S⁵ kuvam; Te L¹ B²³ kvaci

atha kho Selāya bhikkhuniyā etad ahosi: ko nu khvāyaṃ manusso vā amanusso vā gāthaṃ bhāsati ti. atha kho Selāya bhikkhuniyā etad ahosi: Māro kho ayaṃ pāpimā mama bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo gāthaṃ bhasati ti.¹

atha kho Selā bhikkhunī Māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti veditvā Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi paccabhāsi:²

549.³ na yidaṃ attakataṃ⁴ bimbaṃ
na yidaṃ parakataṃ⁵ aghaṃ⁶
hetuṃ paṭicca sambhūtaṃ
hetubhaṅgā nirujjhati.

550.⁷ yathā⁸ aññataraṃ bījaṃ
khette vuttaṃ virūhati
paṭhavirasañ ca āgamma⁹
sinehañ ca tadūbhayaṃ.

551.¹⁰ evaṃ khandhā ca dhātuyo
cha cca āyatanā ime¹¹
hetuṃ paṭicca sambhūtā
hetubhaṅgā nirujjhare ti.¹²

atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Selā bhikkhunī ti dukkhī dummano tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

¹ B² abhāsi ti

² S³⁻⁵ Te ajjhabhāsi

³ = Kvu 240, 626, Mil 28, Vism II 593; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴ Te pakataṃ; B² atthakataṃ

⁵ Te pakataṃ

⁶ L¹ ayaṃ

⁷ = Kvu 240, 626, Mil 28, Vism II 593; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸ Te L¹ ad. pi

⁹ R Be B²³ cāgamma

¹⁰ = Kvu 240, 626, Mil 28, Vism II 593; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹ So in L¹; R Se Be Te cha ca āyatanā ime; B²³ cha ca āyatane ime; S¹⁻³⁵ chāyatanā ime pana

¹² Be B² nirujjhati; S¹⁻³ nirujjhanti

171 (V.10) Vajirāsuttam

cvam me sutam. ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha kho Vajirā bhikkhunī pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvattthim piṇḍāya pāvisi. Sāvattthiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam <135> piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā yena Andhavanam ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya. Andhavanam ajjhogāhetvā aññatarasmim rukkhamūle divāvihāram nisīdi.

atha kho Māro pāpimā Vajirāya bhikkhuniyā bhayam chambhitattam lomahaṃsam uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo yena Vajirā bhikkhunī ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Vajiram bhikkhunim gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

552.¹ kenāyam pakato satto
kuvam² sattassa kārako
kuvam³ satto samuppanno
kuvam satto nirujjhatī ti.

atha kho Vajirāya bhikkhuniyā etad ahosi: ko nu khvāyam manusso vā amanusso vā gātham bhāsatī ti. atha kho Vajirāya bhikkhuniyā etad ahosi: Māro kho ayam pāpimā mama bhayam chambhitattam lomahaṃsam uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo gātham bhāsatī ti.

atha kho Vajirā bhikkhunī Māro ayam pāpimā iti veditvā Māram pāpimantam gāthāhi paccabhāsi:⁴

553.⁵ kin nu satto ti paccesi⁶
Māra ditṭhigatan nu te

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² S¹⁻⁴ kvam; Te kvaci; B² tuvam

³ Te kvaci; B² tuvam; S⁴ kvam *here & next*

⁴ Te gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi; S⁴⁵ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi

⁵ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ Te satto ti pacceti; S⁴ satto si paccesi

- suddhasaṅkhārāpuñjo 'yaṃ
na yidha sattūpalabbhati.
554. ¹ yathā hi ² aṅgasambhārā
hoti saddo ratho iti
evaṃ khandhesu santesu
hoti satto ti sammuti. ³
555. ⁴ dukkham eva hi sambhoti
dukkhaṃ tiṭṭhati veti ca
nāññatra dukkhā sambhoti
nāññatra ⁵ dukkhā nirujjhatī ti.
atha kho Māro pāpimā jānāti maṃ Vajirā bhikkhunī ti
dukkhī dummano tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

Bhikkhunīsaṃyuttaṃ

tass' uddānaṃ

Ālavikā ⁶ ca Somā ca
Gotamī Vijayā saha ⁷
Uppalavaṇṇā ca Cālā ⁸
Upacālā Sīsūpacālā ⁹
Selā ¹⁰ Vajirāya te dasā ti.

BHIKKHUNĪSAMĀYUTTAM SAMATTAM

* * *

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² B² L¹ nu

³ Te sammati

⁴ * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

⁵ R L¹ B²³ nāññaṃ

⁶ S¹⁻⁵ ālavīyā

⁷ B¹⁻³ sāmā

⁸ S¹⁻⁵ cālāya sattamaṃ

⁹ L¹ B²³ ad. ca

¹⁰ S⁴⁵ om. selā

BRAHMASAMĪYUTTAM

KOKĀLIKAVAGGO PAṬHAMO

172 (VI.1.1)

Brahmāyācanasuttam

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā
Uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre
Ajapālanigrodhamūle¹ paṭhamābhisambuddho. atha kho
Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko
udapādi: ²

adhigato kho myāyaṃ³ dhammo gambhīro duddaso
duranubodho santo paṇīto atakkāvacaro nipuṇo⁴
paṇḍitavedanīyo. ālayarāmā⁵ kho panāyaṃ pajā ālayaratā⁶
ālayasammuditā.⁷ ālayarāmāya kho pana pajāya ālayaratāya
ālayasammuditāya⁸ duddasaṃ⁹ idaṃ tṭhānaṃ yad idaṃ
idappaccayatā paṭiccasamuppādo. idaṃ pi¹⁰ kho tṭhānaṃ
duddasaṃ¹¹ yad idaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhi-

¹Te L¹ B¹⁻³ -nigrodhe

²= Vin I 4-7; cf. MN I 167-169, DN II 35-40

³MN me ayaṃ

⁴C³ nipuṇṇo

⁵B² ālayārāmā *here & further*; L¹ āralayarāmā

⁶B² pajālayaratā

⁷So in C¹ Be Vin MN DN; B² -pamuditā; *others* -samuditā

⁸So in Be Se S⁵ Vin MN DN; B² -pamuditāya; B³

-sammuditāya; *others* -samuditāya

⁹B¹⁻³ L¹ sududdasaṃ

¹⁰S¹⁻⁴ hi

¹¹Vin sududdasaṃ; Se *om.* duddasaṃ

paṭinissaggo¹ taṇhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ.² ahañ c'
eva kho pana dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ pare ca me na ājāneyyumaṃ³
so mam' assa kilamatho. sā⁴ mam' assa vihesā ti.

api ssudaṃ⁵ Bhagavantaṃ imā anacchariyā⁶ gāthāyo
paṭibhaṃsu pubbe assutapubbā:⁷

556.⁸ kicchena⁹ me adhigataṃ

halan dāni pakāsituṃ

rāgadosaparetehi

nāyaṃ dhammo susambudho.¹⁰

557.¹¹ paṭisotagāmiṃ¹² nipunaṃ

gambhīraṃ duddasaṃ aṇuṃ

rāgarattā na dakkhinti¹³

tamokkhandhena¹⁴ āvutā ti.¹⁵ <137>

iti ha¹⁶ Bhagavato paṭisañcikkhato

appossukkatāya¹⁷ cittaṃ namati no dhammadecsanāya.¹⁸

¹L¹ sabbūpadhinissaggo

²S¹⁻⁵ nibbānan ti

³S¹⁻⁴ ajāneyyumaṃ

⁴S⁴ so

⁵Be C¹² S² Vin MN DN api ssu; B¹⁻³ api su

⁶So in C¹³ B Se S⁵ Te L¹ Vin MN DN; R S¹²⁴ acchariyā; (C¹

anu acchariyā = anacchariyā)

⁷B² asuta-

⁸* Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

⁹L¹ kiccena

¹⁰So in Te S⁵ B²; others -buddho

¹¹* Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

¹²L¹ B² -gāmi; S⁴ -gāmī

¹³B L¹ Vin dakkhanti

¹⁴L¹ Be B²³ Vin tamokkhandhena

¹⁵So in R Se Te B²; S¹⁴ āvarā ti; Be Vin L¹ āvuṭā ti; B³ avuṭā ti;

MN DN S³⁵ āvaṭā ti; C² āvuttā ti; S² āvatā ti

¹⁶R Se S⁴⁵ Te om. ha

¹⁷L¹ B²³ apposukkatāya here & further

¹⁸Te L¹ -desanāyā ti

atha kho brahmuno Sahampatissa Bhagavato cetasā
cctoparivitakkam aññāya etad ahosi: nassati vata bho loko
vinassati vata bho loko yatra hi nāma tathāgatassa arahato
sammāsambuddhassa appossukkatāya cittam namati no
dhammadesanāyā ti.

atha kho brahmā Sahampati¹ seyyathā pi nāma
balavā puriso sammiñjitaṃ² vā bāhaṃ³ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ
vā bāhaṃ sammiñjeyya evam evaṃ⁴ brahmaloke antarahito
Bhagavato purato pāturahosi. atha kho brahmā Sahampati
ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā dakkhiṇajāṇumaṇḍalaṃ⁵
paṭhaviyaṃ nihantvā⁶ yena Bhagavā ten' añjaliṃ paṇāmetvā
Bhagavantam etad avoca:

desetu bhante Bhagavā dhammaṃ. desetu Sugato
dhammaṃ. santi⁷ sattā apparajakkhajātikā assavanatā⁸
dhammassa parihāyanti.⁹ bhavissanti dhammassa aññātāro¹⁰
ti.¹¹

idam avoca brahmā Sahampati. idam vatvā athāparaṃ
etad avoca:

558. ¹² pāturahosi Magadhiesu pubbe
dhammo asuddho samalehi cintito
apāpur' etaṃ¹³ amatassa dvāraṃ

¹S⁴⁵ -patī

²Be MN samiñj-; B²³ samañch- *here & next*

³L¹ bāhuṃ *here & further*

⁴Vin Te Be B² Se S⁵ evam eva

⁵B²³ dakkhiṇaṃ jā-; Vin dakkhiṇaṇ jā-

⁶MN om. dakkhiṇajāṇumaṇḍalaṃ paṭhaviyaṃ nihantvā

⁷B¹³ santidha

⁸B²³ asavanatā; S¹⁻⁴ assavantā

⁹S²⁴ pahāyanti

¹⁰S⁴ aññātaro

¹¹cf. DN om. *from here but ad. the next two vv. later* p. 39

¹²= Vin I 5; * Tuṭṭhubha

¹³R L¹ Se S⁴⁵ avāpuretaṃ

- suṇantu dhammaṃ vimalenānubuddhaṃ.¹
 559.² sece yathā pabbatamuddhani t̥thito³
 yathā pi passe janataṃ⁴ samantato
 tathūpamaṃ dhammamayaṃ sumedha⁵
 pāsādam āruya⁶ samantacakkhu
 sokāvatīṇṇaṃ taṃ apetasoko⁷
 avekkhassu⁸ jātijarābhibhūtaṃ.
 560. utt̥hehi vīra vijitasāṅgāma
 satthavāha anaṇa vicara loke
 desassu⁹ Bhagavā dhammaṃ
 aññātāro bhavissantī ti.¹⁰ <138>¹¹
 atha kho Bhagavā brahmuno ca ajjhesanaṃ veditvā
 sattesu ca¹² kāruññataṃ paṭicca buddhacakkhunā¹³ lokam
 volokesi.¹⁴ addasā¹⁵ kho Bhagavā buddhacakkhunā lokam
 volokento satte apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe tikkhindriye
 mudindriye¹⁶ svākāre dvākāre¹⁷ suviññāpaye¹⁸ duviññāpaye

¹ So in all including Vin MN

² = It 33, Vin I 5-6; cf. Ud-v 22.18; * ab) Jagatī, cd) Tuṭṭhubha

³ S⁴ selo ... t̥thitā; Vin muddhini t̥thito

⁴ S¹²⁴ jantum

⁵ Te sumedhaso; It sumedho

⁶ S⁴ pādamāruya

⁷ So in S⁴; Be Te R Se S⁵ janatam apetasoko; DN Vin It B²³ L¹

janatam apetasoko; S¹ jataṃ apetasoko; S² taṃ apetasoko

⁸ It avekkhati

⁹ So in Be Se; DN Vin R B¹⁻³ Te desetu; L¹ desatu

¹⁰ S⁴⁵ om. this v.

¹¹ here Vin ad. more

¹² L¹ om. ca

¹³ S⁵ om. buddha

¹⁴ L¹ lokesi for lokam volokesi; S⁴ lokam olokesi

¹⁵ Vin addasa

¹⁶ S¹²⁴ mutindriye

¹⁷ B¹ S⁵ om. dvākāre here & duviññāpeye further

¹⁸ L¹ suviññāpeye

appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvine¹ viharante [appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvine viharante²].

seyyathā pi nāma uppalaniyaṃ³ vā paduminiyaṃ vā puṇḍarīkiniyaṃ⁴ vā appekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni⁵ vā puṇḍarīkāni vā udae jātāni udae saṃvaddhāni⁶ udakānuggatāni⁷ anto nimuggaposīni.⁸ appekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarīkāni vā udae jātāni udae saṃvaddhāni samodakaṃ ṭhitāni.⁹ appekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarīkāni vā udae jātāni udae saṃvaddhāni udakā¹⁰ accuggamma ṭhitāni¹¹ anupalittāni udakena. evam eva¹² Bhagavā buddhacakkhunā lokam volokento¹³ addasa¹⁴ satte apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvine¹⁵ viharante [appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvine viharante].

disvāna brahmānaṃ Sahampatiṃ gāthāya paccabhāsi:¹⁶

¹ So in Be B¹ S⁴; Vin C¹³ B³ R Te L¹ Se S⁵ -vino

² So only in Be Se here & next

³ C³ uppalaniyaṃ

⁴ S⁴ puṇḍarīka-

⁵ B² upalāni vā padhumāni

⁶ MN R Se S⁴ B²³ saṃvaddhāni; S³⁵ saṃvattāni; L¹ saṃbaddhāni here & next

⁷ Te udakānugatāni

⁸ S³⁵ -posinī; B²³ -posini

⁹ R L¹ S⁴⁵ tiṭṭhanti

¹⁰ S¹²³ Te C¹ udakaṃ

¹¹ C¹ MN tiṭṭhanti; DN ṭhanti

¹² Se S⁴ evam evaṃ

¹³ S⁴ volekento

¹⁴ L¹ addasā kho

¹⁵ So in Be L¹ S⁴; others -vino

¹⁶ L¹ ajjhabhāsi

561. ¹ apārutā te² amatassa³ dvārā⁴
 ye sotavanto pamuñcantu saddham⁵
 vihiṃsasaññī⁶ paṇaṃ na bhāsim⁷
 dhammaṃ paṇitaṃ manujesu Brahme ti.
 atha kho⁸ brahmā Sahampati katāvakāso kho 'mhi
 Bhagavatā dhammadesanāyā ti Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
 padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

173 (VI.1.2)

Gāravasuttaṃ

⁹ evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā
 Uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre
 Ajapālanigrodhamūle¹⁰ paṭhamābhisambuddho. <139> atha
 kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso
 parivitaṃko udapādi: dukkham kho agāravo viharati appatisso.
 kaṃ nu¹¹ khvāhaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā
 garukatvā¹² upanissāya vihareyyaṃ ti.

atha kho Bhagavato etad ahoṣi: aparipuṇṇassa kho
 sīlakkhandhassa pāripūriyā aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā
 sakkatvā garukatvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ na kho paṇāhaṃ
 passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake

¹ = Vin I 7; * Tutṭhubha

² So in Te; S⁴ te tesam; others tesam

³ B² mama tassa

⁴ S¹⁻⁴ ad. brahmā

⁵ S⁵ sabbam

⁶ S¹²⁴ vihiññāsaññī

⁷ B¹³ C² Vin bhāsi; DN n' abhāsim

⁸ S²⁻⁴ om. kho

⁹ cf. AN II 20-1

¹⁰ So in Se Be; others -nigrodhe

¹¹ B¹⁻³ L¹ katham nu

¹² B L¹ garuṃ katvā here & further

sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā¹ pajāya sadevamanussāya attanā
sīlasampannataram aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā yam
ahaṃ sakkatvā garukatvā upanissāya² vihareyyaṃ.

aparipuṇṇassa kho³ samādhikkhandhassa pāripūriyā
aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā garukatvā
upanissāya vihareyyaṃ na kho panāhaṃ passāmi sadevake
loke -pa- attanā samādhisampannataram aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā
brāhmaṇaṃ vā yam ahaṃ sakkatvā garukatvā upanissāya
vihareyyaṃ.

aparipuṇṇassa kho paññākkhandhassa⁴ pāripūriyā
aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā garukatvā
upanissāya vihareyyaṃ. na kho panāhaṃ passāmi sadevake
-pa- attanā paññāsampannataram aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā
brāhmaṇaṃ vā yam ahaṃ sakkatvā garukatvā upanissāya
vihareyyaṃ.

aparipuṇṇassa kho vimuttikkhandhassa pāripūriyā
aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā garukatvā
upanissāya vihareyyaṃ na kho panāhaṃ passāmi sadevake
-pa- attanā vimuttisampannataram aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā
brāhmaṇaṃ vā yam ahaṃ sakkatvā garukatvā upanissāya
vihareyyaṃ.

aparipuṇṇassa kho vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhassa
pāripūriyā aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā
garukatvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ na kho panāhaṃ passāmi
sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā
pajāya sadeva manussāya attanā vimuttiñāṇadassana-
sampannataram aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā yam ahaṃ
sakkatvā garukatvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ.

¹ L¹ sasamaṇabrah-

² S⁴ upanissā

³ S¹⁻³⁵ om. kho

⁴ all paññākkh-

yan nūnāhaṃ yvāyaṃ¹ dhammo mayā
abhisambuddho tam eva dhammaṃ sakkatvā² garukatvā
upanissāya vihareyyan ti.

atha kho brahmā Sahampati Bhagavato cetasā
cetoparivitakkam aññāya seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso
sammiñjitam³ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritam vā bāhaṃ⁴
sammiñjeyya⁵ evam evaṃ⁶ brahmaloke antarahito Bhagavato
purato pāturahosi. atha kho brahmā Sahampati ekamsaṃ
uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjaliṃ paṇāmetvā
Bhagavantam etad avoca: <140>

evam etaṃ Bhagavā evam etaṃ sugata. ye pi te
bhante ahesuṃ⁷ atītam addhānaṃ arahanto
sammāsambuddhā⁸ te pi Bhagavanto dhammaññ eva sakkatvā
garukatvā upanissāya viharimsu. ye pi te bhante bhavissanti
anāgataṃ addhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā te pi
Bhagavanto dhammaññ eva sakkatvā garukatvā upanissāya
viharissanti. Bhagavā pi bhante etarahi⁹ araham
sammāsambuddho dhammaññ eva sakkatvā garukatvā
upanissāya viharatū ti.¹⁰

idam avoca brahmā Sahampati idam vatvā athāparaṃ
etad avoca:

¹S¹⁻⁴ svāyaṃ

²B² sakkatvā

³Be sammiñjitam; B²⁻³ samañchitam

⁴L¹ bāhuṃ

⁵Be sammiñjeyya; B²³ samañcheyya

⁶Be B² Te evam eva

⁷L¹ om. ahesuṃ

⁸S⁴ B² -buddho

⁹S² etthaki; S⁴ ettahi

¹⁰L¹ viharitū ti

- 562.¹ ye ca atītā² sambuddhā
 ye ca buddhā anāgatā
 yo c' etarahi³ sambuddho
 bahunnaṃ⁴ sokaṇāsano.⁵
- 563.⁶ sabbe saddhammagaruno
 vihaṃsu⁷ viharanti ca
 atho pi⁸ viharissanti
 esā buddhāna' dhammatā.
- 564.⁹ tasmā hi attakāmena¹⁰
 mahattam¹¹ abhikaṅkhatā
 saddhammo garukātabbo
 saraṃ¹² buddhāna' sāsanan ti.

174 (VI.1.3) Brahmadevasuttaṃ

evam me suttaṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā
 Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena¹³
 kho pana samayena aññatarissā brāhmaṇiyā Brahmadevo

¹= AN II 21; cf. Ud-v 21.11, Mvu III 327; * Vatta (Vipulā
 3+Pathyā)

²L¹ Se S²⁻⁵ AN ye cabbhatītā; S¹ ye cabahatītā

³S¹²⁴ yo carecarahi

⁴Be B²³ bahūnaṃ

⁵S⁴ -nāsato

⁶= AN II 21, ab) AN II 47; cf. Ud-v 21.12, Mvu III 327; * Vatta
 (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

⁷R Te S⁴ viharimsu

⁸Be tathā pi; B¹⁻³ Te L¹ athā pi

⁹= AN II 21; cf. Ud-v 21.13; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰R L¹ Se B²³ AN atthakāmena

¹¹AN mahantaṃ

¹²B² sari

¹³S⁴ thena

nāma putto Bhagavato santike agārasmā¹ anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti.

atha kho āyasmā Brahmadevo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto² viharanto³ na cirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā⁴ sammad eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti⁵ tad anuttaraṃ⁶ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ⁷ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā⁸ upasampajja vihāsi. khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ⁹ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyā ti abbhaññāsi. aññataro ca pan' āyasmā Brahmadevo arahataṃ ahosi.¹⁰

atha kho āyasmā Brahmadevo pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvatthiṃ¹¹ piṇḍāya pāvīsi.¹² Sāvatthiyaṃ sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya caramāno yena sakamātunivesanaṃ ten' upasaṅkami. <141> tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Brahmadevassa mātā brāhmaṇī brahmuno āhutiṃ¹³ niccaṃ paggaṇhāti.

atha kho brahmuno Sahampatissa etad ahosi: ayaṃ kho āyasmato Brahmadevassa mātā brāhmaṇī brahmuno āhutiṃ niccaṃ paggaṇhāti. yaṃ nūnāhaṃ taṃ¹⁴ upasaṅkamitvā saṃvejeyyan ti.¹⁵ atha kho brahmā Sahampati

¹Te Se S⁴⁵ om. agārasmā

²B² -ttho

³S⁴ -nte

⁴S³⁴ L¹ -putto

⁵S⁴ pabbajati

⁶S⁴ -riṃ

⁷L¹ S⁴ -cariyaṃ pari-

⁸L¹ sacchikatvā

⁹R B³ vūsitam

¹⁰S¹⁻⁵ ahosī ti

¹¹R Te S⁴ sāvatthiyaṃ

¹²B²³ pāvīsi always

¹³S⁴ ahutiṃ

¹⁴S²⁻⁵ L¹ om. taṃ

¹⁵S⁴ vajeyyan ti

seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso sammiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ
pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ sammiñjeyya evaṃ evaṃ¹
brahmaloke antarahito āyasmato Brahmadevassa mātunivesane
pāturahosi.

atha kho brahmā Sahampati vechāsaṃ ̥hito āyasmato
Brahmadevassa mātaraṃ brāhmaṇiṃ² gāthāhi³ ajjhabhāsi:

565.⁴ dūre ito brāhmaṇi⁵ brahmaloko⁶
yassāhutim paggaṇhāsi niccaṃ⁷
n' etādiso⁸ brāhmaṇi brahmabhakkho
kiṃ jappasī⁹ brahmapathaṃ ajānaṃ.¹⁰

566.¹¹ eso hi te brāhmaṇi¹² Brahmadevo
nirūpadhiko¹³ atidevapatto¹⁴
akiñcano bhikkhu anaññaposi¹⁵
yo te so¹⁶ piṇḍāya gharaṃ pavitṭho.

567.¹⁷ āhuṇeyyo¹⁸ vedagu¹⁹ bhāvitatto

¹Te Be evam eva

²S⁴ brāhmaṇiyaṃ

³Be B²³ L¹ gāthāya

⁴* Tuṭṭhubha

⁵S⁴ brāhmaṇi

⁶S¹²⁴ -loke

⁷S¹ paggaṇhātisi niccantādiso; S² paggaṇhātisi niccannodiso; S⁴
paggaṇhātisi niccantodiso

⁸S⁴ om. netādiso (See above reading of S⁴)

⁹So in S²⁴; others jappasi

¹⁰R B¹³ S³⁵ ajānan ti; L¹ ajānantī ti; C¹³ R S⁴ ajānantī

¹¹* Tuṭṭhubha

¹²C¹ -nī

¹³So in L¹; C¹³ R B²³ Se S⁵ nirupadhiko; Te Be nirūpadhiko;
S¹³ nirupadhim; S² nirupadhi; S⁴ nirupadhī

¹⁴S¹³⁴ atidevo ca patto; C¹ v.l. C² L¹ atidevaputto

¹⁵R L¹ B²³ posiyo; C² posī yo; S²⁴ posim

¹⁶S²³ to se; R L¹ B²³ te so; S⁵ posehi te; S⁴ yo to se

¹⁷* Tuṭṭhubha

¹⁸Te āhuniyo

¹⁹So in Be; others -gū

- narānaṃ devānañ ca¹ dakkhiṇeyyo
 bāhetvā² pāpāni anūpalitto³
 ghāscsanam iriyati⁴ sītibhūto.
 568. ⁵ na tassa pacchā na purattham atthi⁶
 santo vidhūmo anigho⁷ nirāso⁸
 nikkhattadaṇḍo tasathāvaresu⁹
 so ty āhutim¹⁰ bhuñjatu aggapiṇḍam.
 569. ¹¹ visenibhūto upasantacitto
 nāgo va danto¹² caratī¹³ anejo¹⁴
 bhikkhū¹⁵ susīlo suvimuttacitto
 so ty āhutim¹⁶ bhuñjatu aggapiṇḍam.
 570. ¹⁷ tasmim pasannā avikampamānā
 <142> patitṭhapehi¹⁸ dakkhiṇam dakkhiṇeyye¹⁹
 karohi puññaṃ sukham āyatikaṃ²⁰
 disvā munim brāhmaṇi²¹ oghatiṇṇan ti.

¹Te narāna devāna ca

²So in S¹⁻⁵; others bāhitvā

³R Se S⁵ B²³ C¹³ anupalitto

⁴Se B² iriyati

⁵* Tutṭhubha

⁶B² -patti

⁷C¹ vdhūmo anigho; C³ dhūmo anikho

⁸S¹²⁴ nivāso

⁹L¹ tassathā-

¹⁰S¹ sotāhutim; S⁴ sotyāpahūtim

¹¹* Tutṭhubha

¹²B² nāgo tanto

¹³So in S⁴⁵; others carati

¹⁴S¹²⁴ anojo

¹⁵So in Se B²³; others bhikkhu

¹⁶S¹ sottāhutim; B² sokyāhutim

¹⁷* Tutṭhubha

¹⁸Se -si

¹⁹S³⁴ -neyyam

²⁰So in S⁴⁵ B³; others : āyatikaṃ

²¹R L¹ B² brahmaṇi

571. ¹ tasmim pasannā avikampamānā
 patiṭṭhapesi dakkhiṇaṃ dakkhiṇeyye
 akāsi ² puññaṃ sukhaṃ āyatikaṃ ³
 disvā munim ⁴ brāhmaṇi ⁵ oghatiṇṇan ti.

175 (VI.1.4)

Bakabrahmasuttam

⁶ evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā
 Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena
 kho pana samayena Bakassa ⁷ brahmuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ
 diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti: idaṃ niccaṃ idaṃ dhuvam idaṃ
 sassataṃ idaṃ kevalaṃ idaṃ acavanadhammaṃ. idaṃ hi ⁸ na
 jāyati na jīyati na mīyati ⁹ na cavati na uppajjati. ¹⁰ ito ca ¹¹ pan'
 aññaṃ uttarim ¹² nissaraṇaṃ n' atthi ti.

atha kho Bhagavā Bakassa brahmuno cetasā
 cetoparivitakkam aññāya seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso
 sammiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ
 sammiñjeyya evam evam ¹³ Jetavane antarahito tasmim
 brahmaloke pāturahosi.

¹ * Tutṭhubha

² B¹⁻³ karoti

³ So in S⁴; others āyatikaṃ

⁴ S¹⁻⁴ muni; B² muni

⁵ R Se S⁴⁵ B² nī

⁶ cf. Ja III 358-63

⁷ S⁵ kassa here & further

⁸ S⁴⁵ om. hi

⁹ B²³ Te na jīyyati na miyyati

¹⁰ B¹⁻³ Te L¹ upapajjati here & further

¹¹ S¹⁻⁴ om. ca

¹² B L¹ uttari here & further

¹³ R Se Be Te L¹ evam eva

addasā kho Bako brahmā Bhagavantam dūrato va āgacchantam disvāna Bhagavantam etad avoca: chi kho mārīsa sv āgataṃ te¹ mārīsa² cirassam kho mārīsa³ imam pariyāyam akāsi yad idam idh' āgamanāya. idam hi mārīsa niccam idam dhuvam idam sassatam idam kevalam idam acavanadhammam.⁴ idam hi na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati⁵ na cavati na uppajjati. ito ca pan' aññaṃ uttarim nissaraṇam n' atthi ti.

evam vutte Bhagavā Bakam⁶ brahmānam etad avoca: ⁷avijjāgato vata bho Bako brahmā avijjāgato vata bho Bako brahmā yatra hi nāma aniccam yeva⁸ samānam niccan ti vakkhati. adhuvam yeva samānam dhuvan ti vakkhati. asassatam yeva samānam sassatan ti vakkhati. <143> akevalam yeva samānam kevalan ti⁹ vakkhati. cavanadhammam yeva samānam acavanadhamman ti vakkhati. yattha ca pana jāyati ca jīyati ca mīyati ca cavati uppajjati ca tañ ca tathā¹⁰ vakkhati idam hi na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati¹¹ na uppajjati.¹² santañ ca pan' aññaṃ uttarim nissaraṇam n' atth' aññaṃ uttarim nissaraṇan ti vakkhati ti.

<Bako:>

572. ¹³ dvāsattati Gotama puñña-kammā

¹S¹⁵ kho

²S²⁻⁴ om. svāgataṃ te mārīsa

³L¹ om. kho mārīsa

⁴S⁴ avacana-

⁵Te L¹ B³ na jīyyati na miyyati; B² na jīyyati na miyati

⁶Se S⁴ baka

⁷R Se S⁴ idam avoca

⁸S -ññeva here & further

⁹L¹ kevalin ti

¹⁰S⁴⁵ tam vata; S² tam ca vata; Te tam tathā

¹¹L² (now continues) om. na jīyati & na cavati

¹²So in L² as well

¹³= Ja III 359; * Tuṭṭhubha

vasavattino jātijaraṃ¹ atītā
 ayam antimā vedagū brahmapatti²
 asmābhijappanti janā anekā ti.³

<Bhagavā:>

573.⁴ appaṃ hi etaṃ na hi dīgham āyuraṃ⁵
 yaṃ tvaṃ Baka maññasi dīgham āyuraṃ⁶
 satam sahaṣṣāna'⁷ nirabbudānaṃ
 āyuraṃ⁸ pajānāmi tavāhaṃ⁹ brahme ti.

<Bako:>

574.¹⁰ anantadassī Bhagavā 'ham asmi¹¹
 jātiṃ jaraṃ¹² sokam upātivatto
 kim me purāṇaṃ vatasīlavattaṃ¹³
 ācikkha me taṃ yaṃ ahaṃ vijaññaṃ ti.¹⁴

<Bhagavā:>

575.¹⁵ yaṃ tvaṃ apāyesi bahū manusse
 pipāsite ghammani samparete¹⁶
 taṃ te purāṇaṃ vatasīlavattaṃ

¹B¹² jātiṃ jaraṃ

²So in Ja; R C¹ brahmupattii; L² brahmupapati; S⁴ brahmūpāpatti;
 others brahmupapatti

³B²³ L¹ om. ti

⁴= Ja III 360; * Tuṭṭhubha

⁵R Ja -āyu; B² -āyū; S⁵ om. this pāda

⁶Ja -āyu

⁷So in Te; B² -ssāni; others -ssānaṃ

⁸R āyu; S⁴ āyū

⁹Te S¹⁻⁴ tvāhaṃ

¹⁰=Ja III 360; * Tuṭṭhubha

¹¹C³ -asmin (ti)

¹²So in S⁵ B³; B² jātijaraṃ; S⁴ jātijarā; others jātijaraṃ

¹³S¹⁴ Ja -vantaṃ; L¹ S⁵ -vataṃ here & further

¹⁴So in Ja C³; R S⁴⁵ vijaññā; B¹⁻³ L vijaññaṃ; others vijaññā ti

¹⁵= Ja III 360; * Tuṭṭhubha

¹⁶L¹ -to

- suttappabuddho va anussarāmi.¹
 576.² yaṃ eṇikūlasmi³ janam⁴ gahitaṃ
 amocayī gayhakaṃ⁵ nīyamānam⁶
 tan te purāṇam vatasīlavattam
 suttappabuddho va anussarāmi.⁷
 577.⁸ Gaṅgāya sotasmim gahitanāvaṃ
 luddena nāgena⁹ manussakamyā¹⁰
 amocayittha¹¹ balasā pasayha¹²
 tan te purāṇam vatasīlavattam
 suttappabuddho va anussarāmi. <144>
 578.¹³ Kappo ca te baddhacaro¹⁴ ahosiṃ¹⁵
 sambuddhimantaṃ¹⁶ vatinaṃ¹⁷ amañña¹⁸
 tan te purāṇam vatasīlavattam
 suttappabuddho va anussarāmī ti.

<Bako:>

¹B¹⁻³ L manussarāmi

²= Ja III 361; * Tutṭhubha

³So in B²; others -sīm

⁴Te janataṃ

⁵L² gayhataṃ; B² gayhaka

⁶R B²³ C¹ Ja niyya-; S⁵ niyya-

⁷B²³ manussarāmi *here & further*

⁸= Ja III 361; * Tutṭhubha

⁹R Te L¹ luddhena nāgena; S²⁴ ludovānnāgena; L² luddena nāge

¹⁰S⁵ -kammaṃ; Te -kampā; C² -kappā

¹¹S¹²⁴⁵ Te L amocayittha; S³ amocayi tvaṃ; Se Be pamocayittha;
 others pamocayitthā

¹²L¹ paseyha

¹³=Ja III 361; * Tutṭhubha

¹⁴C¹³ paddhacaro; C² L paṭṭhacaro; Te paṭacaro; (PED
 paddhacaro)

¹⁵L B¹⁻³ ahosi

¹⁶Ja R S⁴ Te L B²³ C¹³ -vantaṃ; S¹³ -vattaṃ

¹⁷L¹ vatinaṃ

¹⁸So in B¹³; Ja amaññaṃ; L Be B² amaññi; others amaññiṃ

579. ¹ addhā pajānāsi mam etam āyumaṃ ²
 aññam pi jānāsi ³ tathā hi Buddho
 tathā hi tyāyamaṃ ⁴ jalitānubhāvo
 obhāsayaṃ tiṭṭhati ⁵ brahmalokan ti.

176 (VI.1.5)

Aññatarabrahmasuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ -pa-. tena kho pana samayena
 aññatarassa brahmuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ
 uppannaṃ hoti: natthi so samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā yo ⁶ idha
 āgaccheyyā ti.

atha kho Bhagavā tassa brahmuno cetasā ⁷
 cetoparivitakkam aññāya seyyathā pi nāma ⁸ balavā puriso
 sammiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ
 sammiñjeyya evam evaṃ Jetavane antarahito ⁹ tasmai
 brahmaloke pāturahosi. atha kho Bhagavā tassa brahmuno
 upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tejodhātumaṃ samāpajjitvā.

atha kho āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa etad ahosi:
 kahan nu kho Bhagavā etarahi viharatī ti. addasā kho āyasmā
 Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavantam dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena
 atikkantamānusakena ¹⁰ tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ
 pallaṅkena nisinnaṃ ¹¹ tejodhātumaṃ samāpannaṃ. disvāna

¹ = Ja III 363; * Tuṭṭhubha

² L¹ mamemāyumaṃ

³ So in Sc S⁴⁵ R; L aññam pajānāsi; others aññe pi jānāsi

⁴ B¹⁻³ tāyamaṃ

⁵ L B² tiṭṭhasi

⁶ S⁴ so; L¹ ye

⁷ L¹ cetaso

⁸ L² om. nāma

⁹ R Te L Be B²³ -pa- from balavā puriso to here

¹⁰ B²³ -mānussakena

¹¹ S⁴ vehāsayaṃ ... nisinno

atha kho Māro pāpimā Kisāgotamiyā bhikkhuniyā bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo yena Kisāgotamī bhikkhunī ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Kisāgotamiṃ bhikkhuniṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

525.¹ kin nu tvam hataputtā va²
ekam āsi rudammukhī
vanam ajjhagatā³ ekā
purisaṃ nu gavesasī ti.⁴

atha kho Kisāgotamiyā bhikkhuniyā etad ahosi: ko nu khvāyaṃ manusso vā amanusso vā gāthaṃ bhāsati ti.⁵ atha kho Kisāgotamiyā bhikkhuniyā etad ahosi: Māro kho ayaṃ pāpimā mama bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo gāthaṃ bhāsati ti.⁶

atha kho Kisāgotamī bhikkhunī Māro kho ayaṃ pāpimā iti veditvā Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi paccabhāsi.⁷

526.⁸ accantaṃ hataputtā 'mhi⁹
purisā etadantikā¹⁰
na socāmi na rodāmi
na taṃ bhāyāmi āvuso.

527.¹¹ sabbattha vihatā¹² nandī
tamokkhandho padālito

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² Be mata- *here & next*

³ Be -ajjhagā; S⁴ -ajjhegatā; S⁵ -ajjhehā; R L¹ B²³ ajjhogatā

⁴ R S⁴ gavessati ti

⁵ R S⁴ abhāsī ti

⁶ S⁴ gāthā bhāsī ti; S²³ gāthā bhāsasi ti

⁷ Te ajjhabhāsi; S⁵ paccābhāsi

⁸ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹ Be mataputtāmihi; S⁵ mataputtamhi; Te L¹ C³ hataputtamhi

¹⁰ S¹⁻⁵ L¹ B² -antiyā

¹¹ = ab) Thīg 59ab, 62ab; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹² S¹⁻⁴ Te vihitā

nissāya¹ tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi
tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā nīcataraṃ Bhagavato.

atha kho āyasmato Anuruddhassa etad ahosi: kahan
nu kho Bhagavā etarahi viharatī ti. addasā kho āyasmā
Anuruddho Bhagavantam -pa- tejodhātuṃ samāpannam.
disvāna seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso -pa- tasmim
brahmaloke pāturahosi. atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho uttaram
disam nissāya tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena
nisīdi tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā nīcataraṃ Bhagavato.

atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tam² brahmānam
gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

580.³ ajjā pi te āvuso sā diṭṭhi⁴
yā te diṭṭhi pure ahu
passasi vītivattantaṃ⁵
brahmaloke pabhassaraṃ ti.⁶

<Brahmā:>

581.⁷ na me mārisa sā diṭṭhi
yā me diṭṭhi pure ahu⁸
passāmi vītivattantaṃ
brahmaloke pabhassaraṃ
svāhaṃ⁹ ajja kathaṃ vajjaṃ¹⁰
ahaṃ nicco 'mhi sassato ti.

¹S⁵ upanissāya

²Te S⁴ om. tam

³= Thag 1199cdef; * Vatta (Pathyā, reading *pāda a*) ajjā pi āvuso
diṭṭhi)

⁴L² vajjā pi te āvuso sā

⁵L² B²³ viti-

⁶Te parāyananti *here & next*; S⁴ pabhassanti

⁷= Thag 1200; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸L² āhu

⁹S¹²⁴⁵ Thag so 'haṃ

¹⁰S⁵ kataṃ vajjā

atha kho Bhagavā taṃ brahmānaṃ saṃvejetvā
seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso sammiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ
pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ sammiñjeyya evaṃ evaṃ
tasmim̐ brahmaloke antarahito Jetavane pāturahosi.

atha kho so¹ brahmā aññataraṃ brahmapārisajjaṃ
āmantesi: chi tvaṃ mārisa yen' āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno ten'
upasaṅkama. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ
evaṃ vadchi: atthi nu kho mārisa Moggallāna aññe² pi tassa
Bhagavato sāvakā evaṃmahiddhikā <146>
evaṃmahānubhāvā seyyathā pi³ bhavaṃ Moggallāno
Kassapo Kappino Anuruddho ti.

evaṃ mārisā ti kho so brahmapārisajjo⁴ tassa
brahmuno paṭissutvā⁵ yen' āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno ten'
upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā⁶ āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ
etad avoca: atthi nu kho mārisa Moggallāna aññe pi⁷ tassa
Bhagavato sāvakā evaṃmahiddhikā evaṃmahānubhāvā
seyyathā pi bhavaṃ Moggallāno Kassapo Kappino
Anuruddho ti. atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno taṃ⁸
brahmapārisajjaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

582.⁹ tevijjā iddhipattā¹⁰ ca
cetopariyāya kovidā
khīṇāsavā arahanto

¹Te S⁴⁵ om. so

²S⁴ -!lān' añño

³Se S⁴⁵ Te L ad. nāma

⁴S⁴⁵ om. brahma

⁵L¹ patissutvā; B¹⁻³ paṭissuṇitvā; Te paṭissunitvā; L² patissuṇitvā

⁶Te after paṭissunitvā has seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso -pe-
evaṃ eva tasmim̐ brahmaloke antarahito āyasmato

mahāmoggallānassa purato pāturahosi. atha kho so brahmapārisajjo

⁷S⁴ añño pi

⁸Te om. taṃ

⁹* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 5)

¹⁰R Se S⁴⁵ iddhipattā

bahū Buddhassa sāvakā ti.

atha kho so brahmapārisajjo āyasmato
Mahāmoggallānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā¹ yena
so brahmā² ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā taṃ brahmānaṃ³
etad avoca: āyasmā mārisa Mahāmoggallāno evam āha:

583.⁴ tevijjā iddhipattā ca

cetopariyāya kovidā

khīṇāsavā arahanto

bahū Buddhassa sāvakā ti.

idam avoca so brahmapārisajjo.⁵ attamano ca so
brahmā tassa brahmapārisajjassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandī ti.

177 (VI.1.6) Pamādasuttam

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena
Bhagavā divāvihāragato hoti paṭisallīno.⁶

atha kho Subrahmā⁷ ca⁸ paccekabrahmā Suddhāvāso
ca paccekabrahmā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu.⁹
upasaṅkamitvā paccekaṃ¹⁰ dvārabāhaṃ upanissāya¹¹
aṭṭhaṃsu. atha kho Subrahmā paccekabrahmā Suddhāvāsaṃ¹²

¹L² om. anumoditvā

²R B²³ mahābrahmā

³B² mahābrah-

⁴* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 5)

⁵S⁴ idam avoca bhagavā

⁶S⁴⁵ pati-

⁷L² idam avoca so brahmā

⁸S⁴ om. ca

⁹L¹ upasaṅkami

¹⁰L R B³ pacceka

¹¹S⁴⁵ nissāya

¹²L² -vāsa

paccekabrahmānaṃ etad avoca: ¹ akālo kho tāva² mārisa
 Bhagavantam payirupāsituṃ. divāvihāragato³ Bhagavā
 paṭisallīno ca.⁴ asuko ca⁵ brahmaloko iddho c' eva phīto⁶ ca.
 brahmā ca tatra⁷ pamādavihāraṃ viharati. āyāma mārisa yena
 so⁸ brahmaloko ten' upasaṅkamissāma.⁹ upasaṅkamitvā taṃ
 brahmānaṃ saṃvejeyyāma ti. <147> evaṃ mārisā ti kho
 Suddhāvāso paccekabrahmā Subrahmuno
 paccekabrahmuno¹⁰ paccassosi.¹¹

atha khe Subrahmā ca¹² paccekabrahmā Suddhāvāso
 ca paccekabrahmā¹³ seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso -pa-
 evaṃ evaṃ¹⁴ Bhagavato purato antarahitā¹⁵ tasmim
 brahmaloke pātur ahesuṃ.¹⁶ addasā kho so brahmā te
 brahmāno dūrato va āgacchante. disvāna te brahmāno¹⁷ etad
 avoca: handa kuto nu tumhe¹⁸ mārisā āgacchathā ti.¹⁹

¹L² avocuṃ

²L² tāvā

³L¹ ad. hoti

⁴S¹³⁻⁵ L om. ca

⁵S¹³⁻⁵ asuka; L¹ asuṃ ca; Te amu ca

⁶S⁴ pīto; L¹ to

⁷Te L² S⁴⁵ tattha

⁸S⁴ L om. so

⁹L² upasaṅkameyyāma

¹⁰L² -brahmāno; S⁴ om. paccekabrahmuno

¹¹B². paccasosi

¹²Te L S⁴⁵ om. ca

¹³S⁴ om. suddhāvāso ca paccekabrahmā

¹⁴Se S⁴ Te L² Be evaṃ eva

¹⁵L² -to

¹⁶S¹³⁻⁵ pāturahaṃsu

¹⁷S¹³⁴ brahmuno

¹⁸L² tamhe

¹⁹S⁴ āgacchanā ti

<Subrahmā/Sudddhāvāso:> āgatā kho mayam mārīsa amha¹
tassa Bhagavato santikā arahato sammāsambuddhassa.²
gaccheyyāsi³ pana⁴ tvam mārīsa tassa Bhagavato upatthānam
arahato sammāsambuddhassā ti.

evam vutto kho so⁵ brahmā tam⁶ vacanam
anadhivāsento saḥassakkhattum attānam abhinimminivā⁷
Subrahmānam paccekabrahmānam etad avoca: passasi me no⁸
tvam⁹ mārīsa evarūpaṃ¹⁰ iddhānubhāvan ti.

<Subrahmā:> passāmi kho¹¹ tyāham mārīsa evarūpaṃ
iddhānubhāvan ti.¹²

<brahmā:> so khvāham¹³ mārīsa evam mahiddhiko
evam mahānubhāvo¹⁴ kassa aññassa¹⁵ samaṇassa vā
brāhmaṇassa vā upatthānam gamissāmi ti.

atha kho Subrahmā paccekabrahmā
dvisahassakkhattum attānam abhinimminivā tam brahmānam

¹ So in Be; Se S⁴⁵ R Te atha kho mayam mārīsa āgacchāma; B²³
ato kho mayam mārīsa āgacchāma; L¹ atha kho te mayam mārīsa
āgacchāma

² L tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa santike; R Te B²³
tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa santikā

³ Te L B¹⁻³ gacchasi

⁴ S⁴⁵ om. pana

⁵ L¹ S⁴⁵ evam vutte so; L² evam vutte; Te evam vutte kho so

⁶ S⁴ brahmānam

⁷ L B² abhinimmitvā *here*; B² abhinimmitvā *next*

⁸ S¹³⁻⁵ om. no

⁹ S⁵ ad. no *here*

¹⁰ S⁴ evam

¹¹ R no

¹² S⁴ om. *this sentence*

¹³ S⁴ so kavā

¹⁴ S⁴⁵ evam mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo

¹⁵ B² S⁴⁵ kassaññassa

etad avoca: passasi me no¹ tvaṃ mārisa evarūpaṃ
iddhānubhāvan ti.

<brahmā:> passāmi kho tyāhaṃ mārisa evarūpaṃ²
iddhānubhāvan ti.

<Subrahmā:> tayā ca kho mārisa mayā ca sv eva Bhagavā
mahiddhikataro c' eva mahānubhāvataro ca³ gaccheyyāsi⁴
tvaṃ mārisa tassa Bhagavato upaṭṭhānaṃ arahato
sammāsambuddhassā ti.

atha kho so brahmā Subrahmānaṃ
paccekabrahmānaṃ⁵ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi. <148>

584. ⁶ tayo⁷ supaṇṇā⁸ caturo ca haṃsā
byagghīniyā⁹ pañcasatā ca jhāyino
tayidaṃ¹⁰ vimānaṃ jalate ca¹¹ brahme
obhāsayāṃ uttarassaṃ disāyaṃ ti.¹²

<Subrahmā:>

585. ¹³ kiñcāpi te taṃ jalate¹⁴ vimānaṃ
obhāsayāṃ uttarassaṃ disāyaṃ

¹S⁴ om. me no

²S⁴ ad. yaṃ

³Te mahānubhāvo ca

⁴Te L² āgaccheyyāsi

⁵L² om. paccekabrahmānaṃ

⁶* Tutṭhubha

⁷R B³ tayo ca

⁸S⁴ suvaṇṇo; S⁵ suvaṇṇā; B²³ subaṇṇā

⁹So in Se Te; C¹ byagghīniyā; S⁴ vyagghīniyā; S⁵ vyagghīniyā;

R vyagghīnisā; Be byagghīnisā; B² byagghīnisā; B³ byagghīnibhā;

L¹ byagghīnisā; L² byīnisā; C³ vagghīniyā

¹⁰L¹ tassidaṃ

¹¹R B²³ L va; S⁴ vā

¹²L² disāyaṃ

¹³* Tutṭhubha

¹⁴L¹ -cāpi hi te taṃ jalati; Te S⁵ -cāpi te taṃ jalati; S⁴ -cāpi te taṃ
jalini; L² -cā hi te jitaṃ jalati

rūpe raṇaṃ¹ disvā sadā pavedhitam²
tasmā na rūpe ramatī³ sumedho ti.

atha kho Subrahmā ca paccekabrahmā Suddhāvāso
ca paccekabrahmā taṃ brahmānaṃ saṃvejetvā⁴ tatth' ev'
antaradhāyimsu. agamāsi⁵ ca kho⁶ so brahmā aparena
samayena⁷ Bhagavato upaṭṭhānaṃ arahato
sammāsambuddhassā ti.

178 (VI.1.7) Kokālikasuttam

Sāvatthi -pa- ārāme. tena kho pana समयena
Bhagavā divāvihāragato hoti⁸ paṭisallīno. atha kho Subrahmā
ca paccekabrahmā Suddhāvāso ca paccekabrahmā yena
Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu. upasaṅkamtivā paccekam⁹
dvārabāham nissāya aṭṭhamasu.

atha kho Subrahmā paccekabrahmā¹⁰ Kokālikam¹¹
bhikkhum ārabba Bhagavato santike imaṃ gātham abhāsi:
586. ¹² appameyyam paminanto
ko 'dha vidvā vikappaye¹³

¹S⁵ rūpe ra

²L² pavedhikam

³C¹ R L B³ ramati; C³ rūpe na ramati

⁴L¹ saṃvejjetvā

⁵L¹ aggamāsi

⁶Te L S⁴⁵ om. kho

⁷L² om. समयena

⁸L² -vihārato *here & next*

⁹L R B²³ pacceka *here & next*

¹⁰L¹ paccekabrahmā

¹¹L¹ kolikam

¹²* Vatta (Vipulā 5+Pathyā)

¹³S¹³⁴ vikampaye *here*; L¹ S⁴ vikampaye v.589

appameyyaṃ pamāyīnaṃ¹
nivutaṃ² maññe puthujjanā ti.

179 (VI.1.8)

Katamodakatissasuttaṃ

Sāvatthi -pa- ārāme. tena kho pana samayena
Bhagavā divāvihāragato hoti paṭisallīno. atha kho Subrahmā ca
paccekabrahmā Suddhāvāso ca paccekabrahmā yena Bhagavā
ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu.³ upasaṅkamitvā paccekaṃ dvārabāhaṃ
nissāya⁴ aṭṭhaṃsu. atha kho Suddhāvāso paccekabrahmā
Katamodakatissakaṃ⁵ bhikkhuṃ⁶ ārabbhā Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi: <149>

587.⁷ appameyyaṃ paminanto
ko 'dha vidvā vikappaye
appameyyaṃ pamāyīnaṃ⁸
nivutaṃ maññe akissavaṃ ti.

180 (VI.1.9)

Tudubrahmasuttaṃ

¹ So in S⁵; B¹³ -yitaṃ; B² -sitaṃ; others: -yinaṃ

² Be Se C¹³ nivutaṃ taṃ; L nivutantaṃ; B¹⁻³ nivuttantaṃ; Te C²
nidhutantaṃ *here & next*

³ L² -upasaṅkami

⁴ B² nissā

⁵ L¹ katamoratissakaṃ; Se katamorakatissaṃ; L² -brahmā va
katamo tissakaṃ

⁶ Se bhikkhukaṃ

⁷ * Vatta (Vipulā 5+Pathyā) '

⁸ So in S⁴; B²³ -yitaṃ; L¹ -yiṭṭhaṃ or -yidaṃ; others -yinaṃ

Sāvatthi -pa- ārāme. tena kho pana samayena
Kokāliko¹ bhikkhu² ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bālḥagilāno. atha
kho Tudū³ paccekabrahmā abhikkantāya rattiya
abhikkantavaṇṇo⁴ kevalakappaṃ Jetavanam obhāsetvā⁵ yena
Kokāliko bhikkhu ten' upasaṅkami.

upasaṅkamitvā vehāsaṃ tṭhito⁶ Kokālikam bhikkhum
etaḍ avoca: pasādchi Kokālika SāriputtaMoggallānesu⁷ cittaṃ
pesalā SāriputtaMoggallānā ti.

<Kokāliko:> ko 'si tvaṃ āvuso ti.

<Tudu:> ahaṃ Tudū paccekabrahmā ti.⁸

<Kokāliko:> nanu⁹ tvaṃ āvuso Bhagavā anāgāmī vyākato.¹⁰
atha kiñcaraḥi¹¹ idh' āgato.¹² passa yāvañ ca te¹³ idaṃ
aparaddhan ti.

<Tudu:>¹⁴

588. ¹⁵ purisassa hi jātassa
kuṭṭhārī¹⁶ jāyate mukhe
yāya chindati attānaṃ
bālo dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇaṃ.

¹S³⁻⁵ kokāliyo *here & further*

²L² *om. bhikkhu here & next*

³B L¹ *uru here & further*

⁴L² S⁴ -vaṇṇā

⁵= AN V 171

⁶AN vehāse tṭhiva

⁷B²³ -moggalā- *here & further*

⁸S⁴⁵ *om. ti*

⁹Te S⁴⁵ *kin nu*

¹⁰So in S⁴⁵; *others byākato*

¹¹L² *kathaṃ kiñcārabbha*; S¹⁴ *attha kiñcaraḥi*; Te *kathañcaraḥi*

¹²Te *ad. ti*

¹³AN *yāva te*

¹⁴AN *ad. atha kho tudupaccekabrahmā kokālikam bhikkhum
gāthāya ajjhabhāsi.*

¹⁵= Sn 657, AN V 171, 174; cf. Ud-v 7.2; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁶Te L¹ B¹³ C²³ *kudhārī*; B² L² *kudhārī*

- 589.¹ yo nindiyam pasamsati
 tam vā nindati yo pasamsiyo²
 vicināti mukhena so kalim³
 kalinā tena sukham na vindati.
- 590.⁴ appamattako⁵ ayam kali
 yo akkhesu dhanapparājayo⁶
 sabbassāpi sahāpi attanā
 ayam eva mahantattaro⁷ kali
 yo sugatesu manam padosaye.⁸
- 591.⁹ satam sahasānam¹⁰ nirabbudānam
 chatimsati¹¹ pañca ca abbudāni¹²
 yam ariyagarahi¹³ nirayam upeti
 vācam manañ ca paṇidhāya pāpakan ti.

181 (VI.1.10) Kokālikasuttaṃ

- 14 Sāvatthiyam. atha kho Kokāliko¹⁵ bhikkhu yena
 Bhagavā <150> ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā

¹ = Sn 658, AN II 3, V 171, 174; cf. Ud-v 7.3; * Vetāliya

²L¹ om. tam vā & has nindati yo pāpamsasiyam

³L¹ kalī; L² B² kali

⁴ = Sn 659, AN II 3, V 171, 174; cf. Ud-v 7.4; * Vetāliya

⁵ So in Be B²³ R; Te L S Sn AN II; AN V appamatto

⁶ So in B²; others : dhanapa-

⁷ So in B²³; C² L mahantaro; AN V 171 S¹ mahattaro; S⁴

mahattare; others mahantataro

⁸L² dosaye

⁹ = Sn 660, AN II 3-4, AN V 171, 174; cf. Ud-v 7.5; * Tuṭṭhubha

¹⁰ Te sahasāna

¹¹ AN II Sn chatimsa ca

¹²B² pañca abbudānam

¹³B¹³ yamariyagaraham; Te' L² yamariye garahi

¹⁴ = Sn pp. 123-7; AN V 170-4

¹⁵L¹ B² S⁴⁵ Sn often have kokāliy- throughout this text

Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi. ekam antam nisinno¹ kho Kokāliko bhikkhu² Bhagavantam etad avoca: pāpicchā bhante SāriputtaMoggallānā³ pāpikānam icchānam vasam gatā ti.

evam vutte Bhagavā Kokālikam bhikkhum etad avoca:⁴ mā hevam Kokālika avaca.⁵ mā hevam Kokālika avaca. pasādchi Kokālika SāriputtaMoggallānesu cittam pesalā SāriputtaMoggallānā ti.

dutiyam pi kho Kokāliko bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca: kiñcāpi me bhante Bhagavā⁶ saddhāyiko paccayiko⁷ atha kho pāpicchā va bhante⁸ SāriputtaMoggallānā pāpikānam icchānam vasamgatā ti. dutiyam pi kho Bhagavā Kokālikam bhikkhum etad avoca:⁹ mā hevam Kokālika avaca. mā hevam Kokālika avaca. pasādehi Kokālika SāriputtaMoggallānesu cittam pesalā SāriputtaMoggallānā ti.¹⁰

tatiyam pi kho Kokāliko bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca: kiñcāpi -pa- pāpikānam icchānam vasamgatā ti. tatiyam pi kho Bhagavā Kokālikam bhikkhum etad avoca: mā hevam -pa- pesalā SāriputtaMoggallānā ti.

atha kho Kokāliko bhikkhu utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi. acirapakkantassa ca¹¹ Kokālikassa bhikkhuno sāsapamattīhi¹

¹L² thito

²R L² om. bhikkhu

³B²³ -moggallānā always

⁴AN V 170 om. evam vutte... avoca

⁵S¹³⁻⁵ Sn AN V 170 om. avaca here & further

⁶Te om. bhagavā

⁷Te saddhāyiko paccayiko; L¹ om. paccayiko

⁸B² om. va; R Se B³ om. bhante

⁹AN V 170 om. dutiyam pi... avoca

¹⁰S⁴⁵ abbrev. this passage

¹¹L² S⁴ om. ca

pīlakāhi¹ sabbo kāyo phuṭṭho² ahosi. sāsapamattiyo hutvā
muggamattiyo ahesum. muggamattiyo hutvā kalāyamattiyo
ahesum. kalāyamattiyo hutvā kolaṭṭhimattiyo ahesum.
kolaṭṭhimattiyo hutvā kolamattiyo ahesum. kolamattiyo hutvā³
āmalakamattiyo ahesum. āmalakamattiyo hutvā⁴
beluvasalāṭukamattiyo⁵ ahesum. beluvasalāṭukamattiyo hutvā
billamattiyo⁶ ahesum. billamattiyo hutvā pabhijjimsu.⁷ pubbañ
ca lohitañ ca paggharimsu.⁸

atha kho Kokāliko bhikkhu ten' eva ābādhena⁹ kālam
<151> akāsi. kālakato¹⁰ ca Kokāliko bhikkhu
Padumanirayaṃ¹¹ upapajji¹² SāriputtaMoggallānesu cittaṃ
āghātetvā.¹³

atha kho brahmā Sahampati abhikkantāya rattiya
abhikkantavaṇṇo¹⁴ kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena
Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam
abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ aṭṭhāsi. ekam antaṃ ṭhito¹⁵ kho

¹Be L¹ pīlakāhi; L² palakāhi

²R S⁴ puṭho; Te C³ phuṭṭho

³L B² om. kolamattiyo ahesum kolamattiyo hutvā

⁴L¹ om. āmalakamattiyo ahesum *then has* ālamattiyo hutvā

⁵L¹ beluvasalāruka-; L² veluvasalāduka- *here & next*; C³

beluvasalāduka-

⁶Sn billi-; L S⁴ bila- *here & next*; B² billa- *here* balla- *next*

⁷L² B² bhijjimsu

⁸L¹ paggharimsu; L² paggharati; AN V 171 *ad. svāssudam*

kadalipattesu seti maccho va visagilito. *Form here AN V 171*

continues the previous text and then connects with the next section of this text.

⁹L¹ kokāliyo tena ābhādhena; Sn tenevābādhena

¹⁰Be B²³ R kālānkato *here & further*; L¹ kāyakato

¹¹B padumaṃ nirayaṃ *here & further*

¹²R S⁴⁵ uppajji; AN V 172 upapajjati

¹³L² B² āghātetvā *here & further*

¹⁴L² S⁴ -ā *here & next*

¹⁵S⁴ -ā

brahmā Sahampati Bhagavantam etad avoca: Kokāliko bhante bhikkhu kālam akāsi.¹ kālakato ca bhante Kokāliko bhikkhu Padumanirayam upapanno² SāriputtaMoggallānesu cittam āghātetvā ti. idam avoca brahmā Sahampati. idam vatvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.³

atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyā accayena bhikkhū āmantesi: imam bhikkhave rattim brahmā Sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappam Jetavanam obhāsetvā yenāham ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhāsi. ekam antam ṭhito⁴ kho bhikkhave⁵ brahmā Sahampati maṃ etad avoca: Kokāliko bhante bhikkhu kālam akāsi. kālakato ca bhante Kokāliko bhikkhu Padumanirayam upapanno SāriputtaMoggallānesu cittam āghātetvā ti. idam avoca bhikkhave brahmā Sahampati. idam vatvā maṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.

evam vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca: kīvadīgham⁶ nu kho bhante Padumaniraye⁷ āyuppaṃ māṇam ti. <Bhagavā:> dīgham kho⁸ bhikkhu Padumaniraye āyuppaṃ māṇam. tam⁹ na sukaram saṅkhātum¹⁰ ettakāni vassāni iti vā ettakāni¹¹ vassasatāni iti vā ettakāni vassasahassāni iti vā ettakāni vassasatasahassāni iti vā ti.

¹ B kālāṅkato; L S⁴⁵ kālakato *here & further*

² L² upapajjamāno; R S⁴⁵ uppanno *here & further*

³ L¹ om. ti

⁴ S⁴⁵ ṭhitā

⁵ B² om. bhikkhave

⁶ L² kiṃvadīgham; S⁴ kīvadīgha

⁷ Be padume niraye *here & further*

⁸ S¹³⁵ om. kho; S⁴ om. kho bhikkhu

⁹ R S⁴⁵ om. tam

¹⁰ L² sakhātum; S⁴ sākhātum

¹¹ S⁴ ettha- *here & further*

<bhikkhu:> sakkā pana bhante upamaṃ¹ kātun ti. <152>

sakkā² bhikkhū ti Bhagavā avoca: seyyathā pi bhikkhu vīsatickhāriko Kosalako³ tilavāho. tato puriso vassasatassa vassasatassa⁴ accayena ekam ekam tilaṃ uddhareyya khippataraṃ kho so⁵ bhikkhu vīsatickhāriko Kosalako tilavāho iminā upakkamena parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ⁶ gaccheyya na tv eva⁷ eko Abbudo nirayo.

seyyathā pi bhikkhu vīsati Abbudā nirayā⁸ evam eko⁹ Nirabbudanirayo. seyyathā pi bhikkhu vīsati Nirabbudā nirayā evam eko Ababo nirayo. seyyathā pi bhikkhu vīsati Ababā nirayā evam eko Aṭaṭo nirayo. seyyathā pi bhikkhu vīsati Aṭaṭā nirayā evam eko Ahaho nirayo. seyyathā pi bhikkhu vīsati Ahahā nirayā evam eko Kumudo nirayo. seyyathā pi bhikkhu vīsati Kumudā nirayā evam eko Sogandhiko nirayo. seyyathā pi bhikkhu vīsati Sogandhikā nirayā evam eko Uppalanirayo.¹⁰ seyyathā pi bhikkhu vīsati¹¹ Uppalanirayā evam eko Puṇḍarīko nirayo. seyyathā pi bhikkhu vīsati Puṇḍarīkā nirayā evam eko Padumo nirayo. Padumaṃ kho pana bhikkhu nirayaṃ¹² Kokāliko bhikkhu upapanno¹³ SāriputtaMoggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā ti.¹⁴

¹R Te L S⁴⁵ AN V 173 upamā

²Sc sakkāti

³L² kosaliko *here & further*

⁴L om. satassa *here*; Te Ss¹² sahasassa

⁵L so kho; S⁴ om. kho

⁶Se S⁴⁵ pariyosānaṃ

⁷S⁴ -evaṃ

⁸B¹⁻³ vīsati ... -o ... -o *here & further*

⁹S⁴ evam evaṃ ko; S⁵ evam eva kho *here & further*

¹⁰Te L S⁴⁵ AN V 173 Sn uppalako *here & uppalakā next*

¹¹AN V 173 om. vīsati

¹²R Be B²³ padumake pana' bhikkhu niraye

¹³R S⁴⁵ uppanno

¹⁴L² B²³ āghātetvā ti

idam avoca Bhagavā. idam vatvāna¹ sugato
athāparam etad avoca satthā:

592. purisassa hi jātassa
kuṭṭhārī² jāyate³ mukhe
yāya chindati attānaṃ
bālo dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇaṃ.
593. yo nindiyaṃ pasaṃsati t
am vā nindati yo pasaṃsiyo
vicināti mukhena so⁴ kalim
kalinā tena sukhaṃ na vindati.
594. appamattako⁵ ayaṃ kali
yo akkhesu dhanapparājayo⁶
sabbassāpi sahāpi attanā
ayaṃ eva mahantattaro⁷ kali
yo sugatesu manam padosaye.⁸
595. sataṃ sahaṣṣānaṃ⁹ nirabbudānaṃ
chattiṃsati¹⁰ pañca ca¹¹ abbudāni¹²
<153> yam ariyagarahī¹³ nirayaṃ¹⁴ upeti

¹L² vatvā ca; L¹ Se S⁴⁵ vatvā

²B²³ Te L kudhārī; S⁴ kuṭṭhārī

³S¹³⁻⁵ jāyati

⁴L² mukhehi na so

⁵Sn Se S⁴⁵ Te L appamatto

⁶So in B²³; others dhanapa-

⁷So in B²³; AN V 174 Sn 659 mahattaro; others mahantattaro

⁸L¹ yo sugato sumanaṃ padosaye; L² yo sugatesu dosaye

⁹Te -ssāna

¹⁰Sn chattiṃsa ca

¹¹L² B² om. ca

¹²B² mabbuni

¹³Te L² -ariye garahī; L¹ -ariyaṃ garahī; S⁵ -ariyā garahī; B³

-ariyagarahiṃ

¹⁴S⁵ niraya

vācaṃ¹ manañ ca pañidhāya pāpakan ti.²

Kokālikavaggo Paṭhamo
tass' uddānaṃ

Āyācanaṃ Gāravo Brahmadevo
Bako ca Brahmā Aparā ca Diṭṭhi
Pamāda Kokālika Tissako ca
Tudū ca³ Brahmā Aparo ca Kokāliko ti.⁴

* * *

PARINIBBĀNAVAGGO DUTIYO

182 (VI.2.1)
Sanaṅkumārasuttaṃ

evam me suttaṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe
viharati Sappinīre.⁵ atha kho brahmā Sanaṅkumāro
abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ
Sappinīraṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekaṃ antaṃ aṭṭhāsi.

ekaṃ antaṃ tṭhito kho brahmā Sanaṅkumāro
Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

¹ S⁵ vācā

² cf. Sn continues with other vv.

³ B¹⁻³ turu ca; L turucca; S¹ tuducca; S³⁴ kuducca

⁴ L aparā ca kokālī ti; B² aparo ca kokālī ti; S⁴ parā ca kokālī; S⁴
paro ca kokālīyo; Te aparo kokālīko ti

⁵ B¹⁻³ sabbini here & further

596.¹ khattiyo seṭṭho janetasmiṃ²
 ye gottapaṭisārino
 vijjācaraṇasampanno
 so seṭṭho devamānuse ti.³

idam avoca brahmā Sanaṅkumāro. samanunño satthā
 ahosi. atha kho brahmā Sanaṅkumāro samanunño me satthā ti
 Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā tatth' ev'
 antaradhāyī ti.

183 (VI.2.2) Devadattasuttam

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe
 viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate acirapakkante Devadatte. atha kho
 brahmā Sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo⁴
 kevalakappam Gijjhakūṭam pabbatam⁵ obhāsetvā yena
 Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam
 abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhāsi. <154>

ekam antam ṭhito kho brahmā Sahampati Devadattam
 ārabha Bhagavato santike imaṃ gātham abhāsi:

597.⁶ phalam ve kadaliṃ⁷ hanti
 phalam veluṃ⁸ phalam naḷam
 sakkāro kāpurisaṃ⁹ hanti

¹= AN II 284, MN I 358, DN I 99; * Vatta (Pathyā)

²C¹ MN jane tasmim; DN jane tasmim *in the first v. but in the next*
 janetasmim; C³ janetasmim & gloss janitasmim

³L² yo seṭṭho devamanusse ti

⁴L² -ā

⁵L S⁴⁵ om. pabbatam; B² pappatam

⁶= Vin II 188, AN II 73; cf. Ud-v 8.1; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

⁷Te kaddaliṃ

⁸S³ velū; R velu

⁹S⁴ purisaṃ

gabbho assatariṇ¹ yathā ti.

184 (VI.2.3)

Andhakavindasuttaṃ

ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Magadhesu² viharati
Andhakavinde.³ tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā
rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ⁴ abbhokāse⁵ nisinno hoti. devo ca⁶
ekam ekam phusāyati. atha kho brahmā Sahampati
abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo⁷ kevalakappaṃ
Andhakavindaṃ⁸ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ atthāsi.

ekam antaṃ t̥hito kho brahmā Sahampati Bhagavato
santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi:⁹

598. ¹⁰ sevetha pantāni ¹¹ senāsanāni ¹²
careyya saṃyojanavippamokkhā¹³
sa ce¹⁴ ratim nādhigaccheyya¹⁵ tattha
saṅghe vase rakkhितatto satimā.

¹S¹ B¹² assatarī

²Be māgadhesu

³B² anda-

⁴L² -kāraṃ timisāyaṃ; S⁴ B³ -kāratimisāya

⁵So in Be B²³; others ajjhokāse

⁶L² om. ca

⁷L² S⁴ -vaṇṇā here & next t̥hitā for t̥hito

⁸L² andhakavanam

⁹B² ajjhabhāsi

¹⁰= Thag 142; * Tuṭṭhubha

¹¹S⁵ panthāni here & further

¹²Te L¹ B²³ sayanāsanāni here & further

¹³L¹ B² S⁴⁵ -mokkho; Thag -mokkham

¹⁴S¹ yo ve; S³⁻⁵ so ve

¹⁵R -gacchaye

599. ¹ kulā kulam piṇḍikāya caranto ²
 indriyagutto nipako satimā
 sevetha pantāni senāsanāni
 bhayā pamutto abhaye vimutto. ³
600. yattha bheravā sirimsapā ⁴
 vijju sañcarati thaneti ⁵ devo
 andhakāratimisāya ⁶ rattiya
 nisīdi tattha bhikkhu ⁷ vigatalomahamso.
601. ⁸ idaṃ hi ⁹ jātu me diṭṭham
 na yidaṃ ¹⁰ itihītiham
 ekasmiṃ brahmacariyasmiṃ
 sahaṃsaṃ maccuhāyinaṃ. ¹¹
602. ¹² bhiyyo pañcasatā sekhā ¹³
 dasā ca dasadhā dasa ¹⁴
 sabbe sotasaṃāpannā ¹⁵
 atiracchānagāmino.
603. ¹⁶ athāyaṃ itarā ¹⁷ pajā

¹ * Tutṭhubha

² C¹ piṇḍikāyācaranto; C³ piṇḍakāyacaranto

³ C³ (both lemma & gloss) adhimutto

⁴ Be B²³ sarisapā; C³ sirisapā

⁵ B thanayati; S⁴ neti; L² jano phusati

⁶ L² -kāratimisāya; B² -kāre timisāya

⁷ S⁴⁵ om. bhikkhu

⁸ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹ Te idaṃ ca; L² idaṃcidam

¹⁰ L¹ B² na idaṃ

¹¹ S⁴ maccubhāsitaṃ; S¹³ maccubhāsinam

¹² * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹³ Be B²³ Te L sekkhā

¹⁴ R satam

¹⁵ L¹ sotasaṃāpannam; L² sotam samāpanno; Te sotam samāpannā

¹⁶ * Vatta (Viparīta Pathyā+Pathyā)

¹⁷ L² itaram

puññabhāgā ti¹ me mano
 saṅkhātum no pi² sakkomi³
 musāvādassa ottapan ti.⁴ <155>

185 (VI.2.4) Aruṇavatīsuttaṃ

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā
 Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati -pa-. tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū
 āmantesi bhikkhavo ti. bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato
 paccassosum.⁵

Bhagavā etad avoca: bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave rājā
 ahosi Aruṇavā nāma. rañño⁶ kho pana bhikkhave Aruṇavato⁷
 Aruṇavatī nāma rājadhānī⁸ ahosi. Aruṇavatiṃ⁹ kho pana
 bhikkhave rājadhāniṃ¹⁰ Sikhī Bhagavā araham
 sammāsambuddho upanissāya vihāsi.¹¹ Sikhissa kho pana
 bhikkhave Bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa
 AbhibhūSambhavam¹² nāma sāvakayugam ahosi aggam¹³
 bhaddayugam.

atha kho bhikkhave Sikhī Bhagavā araham
 sammāsambuddho Abhibhum bhikkhum āmantesi: āyāma

¹L² suññabhāgāti; S⁵ puññabhāti

²C¹ nāpi

³S¹⁴ novisakkemi; S³⁵ no visakkomi; L² no pi sakkāmi

⁴So in Be L¹ Te; R L² B²³ ottappeti; others ottapeti

⁵B² paccassosum

⁶L² raññā

⁷S⁴⁵ om. aruṇavato

⁸B²³ rājatthā- here & further

⁹R -vatiyam

¹⁰B¹⁻³ rājatthāniyam

¹¹L² upanissā avihāsi

¹²L¹ abhibhum sam-

¹³Tc aggayugam

brāhmaṇa yena aññataro brahmaloko ten' upasaṅkamissāma
yāva¹ bhattassa kālo² bhavissatī ti. evaṃ bhante ti kho
bhikkhave Abhibhū bhikkhu Sikhissa Bhagavato arahato
sammāsambuddhassa paccassosi.

atha kho bhikkhave Sikhī Bhagavā araham
sammāsambuddho Abhibhū ca bhikkhu seyyathā pi nāma
balavā puriso sammiñjitam vā bāham pasāreyya pasāritam vā
bāham sammiñjeyya evaṃ evaṃ Aruṇavatiyā³ rājadhāniyā
antarahitā tasmim brahmaloke pātur ahesum.⁴

atha kho bhikkhave Sikhī Bhagavā araham
sammāsambuddho Abhibhum bhikkhum āmantesi: paṭibhātu
tam brāhmaṇa⁵ brahmuno⁶ ca brahmaparisāya ca
brahmapārisajjānañ ca dhammī kathā ti.⁷ evaṃ bhante ti kho
bhikkhave Abhibhū bhikkhu Sikhissa Bhagavato arahato
sammāsambuddhassa paṭissutvā⁸ brahmānañ ca
brahmaparisañ ca brahmapārisajje ca⁹ dhammiyā kathāya
sandassesī samādapesī samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī.¹⁰

tatra sudam bhikkhave brahmā ca¹¹ brahmaparisā
ca¹² <156> brahmapārisajjā ca ujjhāyanti khīyanti¹³
vipācenti:¹⁴ acchariyam vata bho abbhutam vata bho. katham

¹S¹³⁻⁵ tāva

²L bhattakālo; B² bhatassa kālo

³L² -vati

⁴S¹³⁻⁵ pāturaṃsu

⁵Be B²³ R L¹ paṭibhātu brāhmaṇa tam

⁶L² brahmāno

⁷L dhammiyā kathāyā ti

⁸L² paṭisunitvā *here & further*

⁹L² -parisāya ca brahmapārisajjānam ca

¹⁰L² sampahaṃsehisi

¹¹L² brahmāno ca; S⁴⁵ om. brahmā ca *here & next*

¹²L² -parisāya ca

¹³B² khiyanti; Be B³ khiyyanti

¹⁴B² vivācenti

hi nāma satthari sammukhībhūte sāvako dhammaṃ desessatī ti.

atha kho bhikkhave Sikhī Bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho Abhibhum bhikkhum āmantesi: ujjhāyanti kho te brāhmaṇa brahmā ca brahmaparisā ca brahmapārisajjā ca: acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho.¹ kathaṃ hi nāma satthari sammukhībhūte sāvako dhammaṃ desessatī ti. tena hi tvaṃ brāhmaṇa bhiyyosomattāya brahmānañ ca brahmaparisañ ca brahmapārisajje ca saṃvejehī ti.

evaṃ bhante ti kho bhikkhave Abhibhū bhikkhu Sikhissa Bhagavato² arahato sammāsambuddhassa paṭissutvā dissamānena pi kāyena dhammaṃ desesi. adissamānena pi kāyena dhammaṃ desesi. dissamānena pi hetthimena upaḍḍhakāyena adissamānena³ uparimena upaḍḍhakāyena dhammaṃ desesi. dissamānena pi uparimena upaḍḍhakāyena adissamānena⁴ hetthimena upaḍḍhakāyena⁵ dhammaṃ desesi.

tatra sudam bhikkhave brahmā ca brahmaparisā ca brahmapārisajjā ca acchariyabbhutacittajātā⁶ ahesum: acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho samaṇassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvatā ti.⁷

atha kho bhikkhave Abhibhū bhikkhu Sikhim Bhagavantam arahantaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ etad avoca: abhijānāmi⁸ khvāhaṃ bhante bhikkhusaṅghassa majjhe

¹L² om. abbhutaṃ vata bho

²L² sikhibhagavato

³Te L¹ Se ad. pi

⁴S¹³⁻⁵ ad. pi

⁵C¹ upaddha-

⁶L om. acchariya

⁷L¹ -bhāvakatā ti

⁸S⁴ ājānāmi

evarūpaṃ¹ vācaṃ bhāsitam:² pahomi khvāhaṃ āvuso
brahmaloke t̥hito saḥassilokadhātum sarena³ viññāpetun ti.
<Sikhī Bhagavā:> etassa brāhmaṇa⁴ kālo etassa brāhmaṇa
kālo yaṃ tvam brāhmaṇa⁵ brahmaloke t̥hito
saḥassilokadhātum sarena viññāpeyyāsī ti.

evaṃ bhante ti kho bhikkhave Abhibhū bhikkhu
Sikhissa Bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa paṭissutvā⁶
brahmaloke t̥hito imā gāthāyo abhāsi:

604.⁷ ārabbhatha⁸ nikkhamatha⁹
yuñjatha Buddhasāsane
dhunātha maccuno senaṃ
naḷāgāraṃ va kuñjaro. <157>

605.¹⁰ yo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye
appamatto vihessati¹¹
pahāya jātisaṃsāraṃ
dukkhass' antaṃ karissatī ti.

atha kho bhikkhave Sikhī ca Bhagavā araham
sammāsambuddho Abhibhū ca bhikkhu brahmānañ ca
brahmaparisañ ca brahmapārisajje ca saṃvejetvā seyyathā pi
nāma -pa- tasmim brahmaloke antarahitā Aruṇavatiyā
rājadhāniyā pātur ahesuṃ.¹²

¹Be Te S⁴⁵ -rūpiṃ

²So in L² S⁴; others bhāsītā

³L² saḥassalokadhātum saddena here & next

⁴S⁴ brāhmaṇassa here & next

⁵LB³ S⁴ om. brāhmaṇa

⁶B²³ paṭisutvā

⁷= Thag 256; cf. Ud-v 4.37; * Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

⁸So in Te L R Be B²³ here & next ; C³ ārambhatha; others

ārabhatha

⁹Be B²³ Te L² nikkamatha here & next

¹⁰= Thag 257, DN II 121; cf. Ud-v 4.38; * Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

¹¹Be B²³ R vihassati; L vihissati here & next

¹²S⁴⁵ pāturaṃsu

atha kho bhikkhave Sikhī Bhagavā araham
sammāsambuddho bhikkhū āmantesi: assuttha no¹ tumhe
bhikkhave Abhibhussa bhikkhuno brahmaloke ʔhitassa
gāthāyo bhāsamānassā ti.²

<bhikkhū:> assumha³ kho mayam bhante Abhibhussa
bhikkhuno brahmaloke ʔhitassa⁴ gāthāyo bhāsamānassā ti.

<Bhagavā:> yathā katham pana tumhe bhikkhave assuttha⁵
Abhibhussa bhikkhuno brahmaloke ʔhitassa⁶ gāthāyo
bhāsamānassā ti.

<bhikkhū:> evam kho mayam bhante assumha⁷ Abhibhussa
bhikkhuno brahmaloke ʔhitassa gāthāyo bhāsamānassa:⁸

606. ārabbhatha nikkhamatha
yuñjatha Buddhasāsane
dhunātha maccuno senam
naḷāgāram va kuñjaro.

607. yo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye
appamatto vihessati
pahāya jātisamsāram
dukkhass' antam karissatī ti.

evam⁹ kho mayam bhante assumha Abhibhussa
bhikkhuno brahmaloke ʔhitassa gāthāyo bhāsamānassā ti.

<Bhagavā:> sādhu sādhu bhikkhave sādhu kho tumhe
bhikkhave assuttha Abhibhussa bhikkhuno brahmaloke
ʔhitassa gāthāyo bhāsamānassā ti.

¹ L¹ asutattha; L² asuttha; S⁴ assutha no

² L² abhāsamānassā ti

³ L¹ asutamhā; L² asumhā; B² asumha

⁴ L¹ ad. sahāsilokadhātum sarena

⁵ L om. assuttha

⁶ L ad. imā

⁷ Te L¹ assumhā; L² asumhā here & further

⁸ S¹³⁻⁵ om. this paragraph

⁹ R evam eva

idam avoca Bhagavā. attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato
bhāsitaṃ abhinandun ti.

186 (VI.2.5)

Parinibbānasuttaṃ

¹ evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā
Kusinārāyaṃ viharati Upavattane Mallānaṃ Sālavane
antarcna² yamakasālānaṃ³ parinibbānasamaye.

atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: handa dāni
<158> bhikkhave āmantayāmi⁴ vo. vayadhammā saṅkhārā
appamādena sampādethā ti.⁵ ayaṃ tathāgatassa pacchimā
vācā.⁶

atha kho Bhagavā paṭhamajjhānaṃ⁷ samāpajji.
paṭhamajjhānā vuṭṭhahitvā dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpajji.
dutyajjhānā vuṭṭhahitvā tatiyajjhānaṃ samāpajji. tatiyajjhānā
vuṭṭhahitvā catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajji. catutthajjhānā
vuṭṭhahitvā ākāsaññāyatanam samāpajji. ākāsaññāyatanā
vuṭṭhahitvā viññāṇaññāyatanam samāpajji. viññāṇaññāyatanā
vuṭṭhahitvā ākiñcaññāyatanam samāpajji. ākiñcaññāyatanā
vuṭṭhahitvā nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samāpajji.
nevasaññānāsaññāyatanā vuṭṭhahitvā saññāvedayitanirodham
samāpajji.⁸

¹cf. DN II 155-7

²LS⁵ C³ antare

³S⁴ -sālāyaṃ

⁴L² handāni bhikkhave āmanteyyāmi

⁵So in Se Be Te; others vayadhammā saṅkhārā ti. om. appamādena
sampādethā ti

⁶Te ad. ti

⁷Be B²³ R without sandhi throughout (= -ṃ jhā-)

⁸here DN ad. atha kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham
etad avoca: parinibbuto bhante Anuruddha Bhagavā ti. na āvuso

saññāvedayitanirodhā¹ vuṭṭhahitvā nevasaññā -
 nāsaññāyatanam samāpajji. nevasaññānāsaññāyatanā
 vuṭṭhahitvā ākiñcaññāyatanam samāpajji. ākiñcaññāyatanā
 vuṭṭhahitvā viññāṇaṇcāyatanam samāpajji. viññāṇaṇcāyatanā
 vuṭṭhahitvā ākāsaṇcāyatanam samāpajji. ākāsaṇcāyatanā
 vuṭṭhahitvā catutthajjhānam samāpajji. catutthajjhānā
 vuṭṭhahitvā tatiyajjhānam samāpajji. tatiyajjhānā vuṭṭhahitvā
 dutiyajjhānam samāpajji. dutiyajjhānā vuṭṭhahitvā
 paṭhamajjhānam samāpajji.

paṭhamajjhānā vuṭṭhahitvā dutiyajjhānam samāpajji.
 dutiyajjhānā vuṭṭhahitvā tatiyajjhānam samāpajji. tatiyajjhānā
 vuṭṭhahitvā catutthajjhānam samāpajji. catutthajjhānā
 vuṭṭhahitvā samanantarā² Bhagavā parinibbāyi.³

parinibbute Bhagavati sahaparinibbānā brahmā
 Sahampati imam gātham abhāsi:

608.⁴ sabbe va nikkhipissanti
 bhūtā⁵ loke samussayam⁶
 yathā⁷ etādiso satthā
 loke appaṭipuggalo⁸
 tathāgato balappatto
 sambuddho parinibbuto ti.

Ānanda Bhagavā parinibbuto, saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno ti.
 atha kho Bhagavā

¹ DN -nirodhasamāpattiyā

² Be B² Te samanantaram

³ DN *ad. here* parinibbute ca bhagavati sahaparinibbānā
 mahābhūmicālo ahosi bhiṃsanako lomahaṃso devadundubhiyo ca
 phaliṃsu.

⁴ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ C¹ bhūta

⁶ S⁵ sammassayam

⁷ So in R S⁴⁵; others yattha

⁸ B²³ mappati-

parinibbute Bhagavati sahaparinibbānā Sakko
devānam indo imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

609.¹ aniccā vata saṅkhārā
uppādavayadhammino
uppajjitvā nirujjhanti
tesaṃ vūpasamo sukho ti.

parinibbute Bhagavati sahaparinibbānā āyasmā
Ānando imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

610.² tadā 'si yaṃ bhiṃsanakaṃ
tadā 'si lomahaṃsanam
sabbākāravarūpete³
sambuddhe parinibbute ti.⁴ <159>
parinibbute Bhagavati sahaparinibbānā āyasmā

Anuruddho imā gāthāyo abhāsi:

611.⁵ nāhu assāsapassāso⁶
ṭhitacittassa tādino
anejo santim ārabbha
cakkhumā parinibbuto.⁷
612.⁸ asallīnena cittena
vedanaṃ ajjhavāsaya⁹
pajjotass' eva nibbānaṃ
vimokkho¹⁰ cetaso ahū ti.¹¹

¹ = Thag 1159, DN II 157, Ja I 322; cf. Ud-v 1.3; * Vatta (Pathyā)

² = Thag 1046, 1158ab; * Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

³ C¹ -varu-

⁴ DN, *first t* Anuruddha's vv. & *then the v. of* Ānanda

⁵ = Thag 905; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ S¹³⁴ -ā; C¹ -a

⁷ DN yaṃ kālam akarī muni

⁸ = Thag 906; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹ B²³ ajjhavāsahi; L² ajjhāvasayi

¹⁰ DN vimokkho

¹¹ S¹³⁻⁵ vimokkho āhu cetaso ti

Dutiyo Vaggo

tass' uddānaṃ

Brahmā Saṇaṃ Devadatto

Andhakavindo Aruṇavatī

Parinibbānena ca desitaṃ

idaṃ Brahmaṇcakan ti.

BRAHMASAṂYUTTAM SAMATTAM

* * *

BRĀHMAṆASAMṬUTTAM

ARAHANTAVAGGO PAṬHAMO

187 (VII.1.1)

Dhanañjānīsuttam

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa¹ Dhanañjānī² nāma brāhmaṇī abhippasannā hoti Buddhhe ca dhamme ca saṅghe ca.

atha kho³ Dhanañjānī brāhmaṇī Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa bhattam upasaṃharantī⁴ upakkhalitvā⁵ tikkhattum udānam udānesi: namo tassa Bhagavato arahato sammāsam-buddhassa. namo tassa Bhagavato arahato sammāsam-buddhassa. namo tassa Bhagavato arahato sammāsam-buddhassā ti.

evam vutte Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo Dhanañjāniṃ brāhmaṇiṃ etad avoca: evam evaṃ⁶ paṇāyaṃ vasalī yasmim

¹ R B²³ -gottabrāhmaṇassa

² C³ dhānañjānī; L¹ bānañjānī; L² jhānañjānī; S⁵ dhānañjānī *here & further*

³ S¹³⁻⁵ om. atha kho

⁴ S¹³⁻⁵ L¹ upaharantī

⁵ R Te S⁴ upakkamitvā

⁶ R L B² evam eva

vā¹ tasmiṃ vā tassa muṇḍakassa samaṇassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. ²
 idāni tyāhaṃ³ vasalī tassa satthuno vādaṃ āropessāmi ti.
 <Dhanañjāni:> na khvāhaṃ taṃ⁴ brāhmaṇa passāmi⁵
 sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā⁶
 pajāya sadevamanussāya yo tassa Bhagavato vādaṃ āropeyya
 arahato sammāsambuddhassa. api ca tvaṃ brāhmaṇa gaccha.
 gantvā vijānissasī ti.⁷

atha kho Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo kupito
 anattamano yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā
 Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ
 sārāṇiyaṃ⁸ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi. <161>

ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo
 Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

613.⁹ kiṃ su jhatvā¹⁰ sukhaṃ
 seti kiṃ su jhatvā na socati
 kissa ssu¹¹ ekadhammassa
 vadhaṃ rocesi¹² Gotamā ti.

<Bhagavā:>

616.¹³ kodhaṃ jhatvā sukhaṃ seti
 kodhaṃ jhatvā na socati

¹B² om. vā

²L² bhāsasi

³S¹³ idānissahaṃ; S⁴⁵ idānissāhaṃ

⁴S⁴⁵ idhāhantaṃ; L² na khvāhaṃ

⁵S⁵ na passāmi

⁶L² sasamaṇa-

⁷S¹³⁻⁵ gantvā pi vedissatī ti; Te L² gantvā pi jānissatī ti; B³ gantvā
 pi jānissasī ti

⁸B² sāraniyaṃ; B³ sārāṇiyaṃ

⁹* Vatta (pathyā)

¹⁰R Te B²³ chetvā *here & further*

¹¹R Te L Se S⁴⁵ kissassa

¹²S¹⁻⁴ rocehi

¹³* Vatta (Pathyā)

kodhassa visamūlassa
 madhuraggassa brāhmaṇa
 vadhaṃ ariyā pasamsanti
 taṃ hi jhatvā na socatī ti.

evaṃ vutte Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam
 etad avoca: abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama abhikkantaṃ bho
 Gotama. scyyathā pi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya
 paṭicchannaṃ¹ vā vivareyya mūlhassa vā² maggaṃ
 ācikkheyya andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya cakkhumanto
 rūpāni dakkhintī ti.³ evaṃ evaṃ⁴ bhotā⁵ Gotamena
 anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. esāhaṃ bhante⁶
 Bhagavantam⁷ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ ca
 bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ca.⁸ labheyyāhaṃ bho Gotamassa santike
 pabbajjaṃ labheyyaṃ upasampadan ti.

alattha kho Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo Bhagavato
 santike pabbajjaṃ⁹ alattha upasampadaṃ.¹⁰ acirūpasampanno
 kho¹¹ paṇ' āyasmā Bhāradvājo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto
 ātāpī pahitatto viharanto na cirass' eva yass' atthāya
 kulaputtā¹² sammad eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad
 anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ¹³ diṭṭhe va dhamme

¹L² B² paṭichannaṃ

²L² om. vā

³Te L¹ Be B³ dakkhantī ti

⁴Te L evam eva

⁵S⁴ bho *here & next*

⁶So only in Be

⁷Se Te B³ bhavantam

⁸L² om. bhikkhu

⁹L¹ pabbajam; L² om. pabbajjam

¹⁰S⁵ alatthupasampadam; L¹ alattham upasampadam; S⁴

labheyyam upasampadan ti alatthupasampadā

¹¹S¹³⁻⁵ ca

¹²L¹ S⁴ -putto

¹³L¹ S⁴ -cariyam pari-

sayam abhiññā¹ sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi. khīṇā jāti
vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ² karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā
ti³ abbhaññāsi. aññataro ca pan' āyasmā Bhāradvājo arahataṃ
ahosī ti.

188 (VII.1.2) Akkosasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane
kalandakanivāpe.⁴ assosi kho Akkosakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo
Bhāradvājagotto kira brāhmaṇo samaṇassa Gotamassa santike
agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito ti. kupito⁵ anattamano yena
Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. <162> upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantam asabbhāhi pharusāhi vācāhi akkosati⁶
paribhāsati.

evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Akkosakabhāradvājaṃ
brāhmaṇam etad avoca: taṃ kiṃ maññasi brāhmaṇa api nu
kho⁷ te āgacchanti mittāmaccā ñātisālohitā atithayo ti.⁸
<Akkosako:> appekadā me bho⁹ Gotama āgacchanti
mittāmaccā ñātisālohitā atithayo ti.
<Bhagavā:> taṃ kiṃ maññasi brāhmaṇa api nu tesam
anuppadesi khādanīyaṃ vā bhojanīyaṃ vā sāyanīyaṃ vā ti.¹⁰

¹ L abhiññāya

² S⁴ katham

³ L² itthatāyā ti

⁴ L² ad. tena kho pana samayena

⁵ L¹ kuppito

⁶ L² pharusāvācāhi akosati

⁷ L Se S⁴⁵ om. kho

⁸ Be B³ R Te L atithiyo ti *here & further*, S⁴ aithayotithayoti

⁹ L om. bho

¹⁰ R S⁴⁵ om. vā *in all three places here & further*

<Akkosako:> appekadā nesāhaṃ bho Gotama anuppademi
khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sāyaniyaṃ vā ti.

<Bhagavā:> sace kho¹ pana te brāhmaṇa na ppaṭiggaṇhanti
kassa taṃ hotī ti.

<Akkosako:> sace te² bho Gotama na ppaṭiggaṇhanti
amhākaṃ eva taṃ hotī ti.³

<Bhagavā:> evaṃ eva⁴ kho brāhmaṇa yaṃ tvaṃ amhe
anakkosante⁵ akkosasi arosente rosesi⁶ abhaṇḍante bhaṇḍasi
taṃ te mayāṃ na ppaṭiggaṇhāma. tav' ev' etaṃ brāhmaṇa hoti
tav' ev' etaṃ brāhmaṇa hoti.⁷ yo kho brāhmaṇa akkosantaṃ
paccakkosati rosentāṃ paṭiroseti⁸ bhaṇḍantaṃ paṭibhaṇḍati⁹
ayaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇa sambhuñjati vītiharatī ti.¹⁰ te mayāṃ
tayā n' eva sambhuñjāma na vītiharāma. tav' ev' etaṃ brāhmaṇa
hoti¹¹ tav' ev' etaṃ brāhmaṇa hotī ti.

<Akkosako:> bhavantaṃ¹² kho Gotamaṃ¹³ sarājikā parisā
evaṃ jānāti ahaṃ samaṇo Gotamo ti. atha ca pana bhavaṃ
Gotamo kujjhatī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

615. ¹⁴ akkodhassa kuto kodho
dantassa samajīvino

¹Te L S⁴⁵ om. kho

²S¹³⁵ me

³L² has only amhākaṃ eva hotī ti

⁴B¹⁻³ evaṃ evaṃ

⁵B² na akkosante

⁶L² adosante dosasi; L¹ B¹⁻³ arosante rosasi

⁷S⁴⁵ L² B² only once tavevetāṃ brāhmaṇa hoti

⁸L² adosantaṃ patidoseti; L¹ B²³ rosantaṃ paṭirosasti

⁹L² abhaṇḍantaṃ paṭibhaṇḍati

¹⁰B²³ R om. ti

¹¹C¹ om. hoti

¹²R S⁴⁵ B² bhagavantaṃ

¹³S⁴⁵ L² gotama

¹⁴= Thag 441; cf. Ud-v 20.17,20; * Vatta (Pathyā)

- sammadaññā¹ vimuttassa
 upasantassa tādino.
 616.² tass' eva tena pāpiyo³
 yo kuddhaṃ paṭikujjhati⁴
 kuddhaṃ appaṭikujjhanto⁵
 saṅgāmaṃ jeti dujjayaṃ.
 617.⁶ ubhinnaṃ atthaṃ carati
 attano ca parassa ca
 paraṃ saṅkupitaṃ ñatvā
 yo sato upasammati.
 618.⁷ ubhinnaṃ tikicchantaṃ⁸
 attano ca parassa ca
 janā maññanti bālo ti
 ye dhammassa akovidā ti. <163>
 evaṃ vutte Akkosakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo
 Bhagavantam etad avoca: abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama
 abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. -pa- esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ
 saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṅghañ ca.
 labheyyāhaṃ bhante bho Gotamassa santike pabbajjaṃ
 labheyyaṃ upasampadan ti.
 alattha kho Akkosakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo
 Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ alattha upasampadaṃ.
 acirūpasampanno kho paṇ' āyasmā Akkosakabhāradvājo eko
 vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto na cirass' eva
 yass' atthāya kulaputtā sammad eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ

¹L² akodhassa ... samadaññā

²= Thag 442; * Vatta (Vipulā 5+Pathyā)

³B² tena pāpiyyo; S⁴ teva pāpiso

⁴S⁴ om. yo kuddhaṃ paṭikujjhati

⁵L² -kubbanto

⁶= Thag 443; cf. Ud-v 20.11; * Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

⁷= Thag 444; * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

⁸S¹³⁻⁵ tikicchantaṃ; Thag C¹ tikicchantaṃ taṃ

pabbajanti tad anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam ditthe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi. khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyam katam karanīyam nāparam itthattāyā ti abbhaññāsi. aññataro ca pan' āyasmā Bhāradvājo arahatam ahosī ti.¹

189 (VII.1.3)

Asurindakasuttam

ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. assosi kho Asurindakabhāradvājo² brāhmaṇo Bhāradvājagotto kira brāhmaṇo³ samaṇassa Gotamassa santike agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajito ti. kupito anattamano yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam asabbhāhi pharusāhi vācāhi akkosati paribhāsati. evam vutte Bhagavā tuṇhī ahosi.

atha kho Asurindakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad avoca: jito 'si⁴ samaṇa jito 'si samaṇā ti.

<Bhagavā:>

619.⁵ jayam ve maññatī bālo
vācāya pharusam bhaṇam
jayañ⁶ c' ev' assa tam hoti
yā titikkhā vijānato.

620. tass' eva tena pāpiyyo⁷
yo kuddham paṭikujjhati
kuddham appaṭikujjhanto

¹S⁴⁵ om. last two paragraphs

²S⁴⁵ asundarika-

³R B²³ ad. kira here

⁴L² sīho si

⁵* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶jāyam <Skt. jyāyas?

⁷So in B²; others pāpiyo

- saṅgāmaṃ jeti dujjayaṃ.
621. ubhinnaṃ atthaṃ carati
attano ca parassa ca
paraṃ saṅkupitaṃ ñatvā
yo sato¹ upasammati.
622. ubhinnaṃ tikicchantaṃ²
attano ca parassa ca
janā maññanti³ bālo ti
ye dhammassa akovidā ti. <164>
evaṃ vutte Asurindakabhāradvājo⁴ brāhmaṇo
Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama
abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. -pa- abbhaññāsi. aññataro ca paṇ'
āyasmā Bhāradvājo arahantaṃ ahoṣi ti.

190 (VII.1.4) Bilaṅgikasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane
kalandakanivāpe. assosi kho Bilaṅgikabhāradvājo⁵ brāhmaṇo
Bhāradvājagotto kira brāhmaṇo samaṇassa Gotamassa santike
agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito ti. kupito anattamanaṃ⁶ yena
Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā tuṇhībhūto⁷ ekaṃ
antaṃ atthāsi.

¹S⁵ santo

²Se S⁴⁵ tikicchantaṃ; Thag 444 tikicchantaṃ taṃ

³S⁴ chanda maññanti; L² janā maññati

⁴S⁴ asundarika-

⁵C² vilāṅgika-; S¹³⁴ bilaṅgaka-; L² bilaṅka-; L¹ bilaṅgatā- *here & further*

⁶B² attamanaṃ

⁷L¹ tuṇhito

atha kho Bhagavā Bilaṅgikassa Bhāradvājassa¹
brāhmaṇassa cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya Bilaṅgikaṃ
Bhāradvājaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

623.² yo appaduṭṭhassa narassa³ dussati
suddhassa posassa anaṅgaṇassa
tam eva bālaṃ pacceṭi pāpaṃ
sukhumo rajo⁴ paṭivātaṃ va khitto ti.

evaṃ vutte Bilaṅgikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo
Bhagavantam etad avoca: abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama
abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. -pa- abbhaññāsi. aññataro ca paṇ'
āyasmā Bhāradvājo arahataṃ ahoṣi ti.

191 (VII.1.5) Ahiṃsakasuttaṃ

ekaṃ sāmayaṃ pe- Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha
kho Ahiṃsakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkami. ⁵upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi.
sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ⁶ vītisāretvā

ekaṃ antaṃ nisīdi. <165> ekaṃ antaṃ nisinno kho
Ahiṃsakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad avoca:
Ahiṃsakāhaṃ⁷ bho Gotama Ahiṃsakāhaṃ bho Gotamā ti.

<Bhagavā:>

624.⁸ yathā nāmaṃ tathā c' assa⁹

¹S⁴ bhāradvājagottassa

²= Dhp 125; cf. Ud-v 28.9; * Tuṭṭhubha

³B² om. narassa

⁴L² rajjo *here* & khito ti *next*

⁵L¹ ad. tena

⁶Be B³ sārāṇiyaṃ; L¹ sāṇiyaṃ; B² sārāṇiyaṃ

⁷B²³ L S⁵ C³ ahiṃsakavāhaṃ *here* & *next*; C¹ ahiṃsakavāhaṃ

⁸* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹L¹ B²³ cyassa; L² vyassa

siyā kho tvam Ahimsako¹

yo ca² kāyena vācāya

manasā ca na himsati

sa ve ahimsako hoti

yo param na vihimsatī ti.

evam vutte Ahimsako bhāradvājo brāhmaṇo
Bhagavantam etad avoca: abhikkantam bho Gotama. -pa-
abbhaññāsi. aññataro ca pan' āyasmā Ahimsakabhāradvājo
arahatam ahosī ti.

192 (VII.1.6)

Jaṭāsuttam

ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha kho Jaṭabhāradvājo³
brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. sammodanīyaṃ katham
sāraṇīyaṃ⁴ vītisāretvā ekam antam nisīdi.

ekam antam nisinno kho Jaṭabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo
Bhagavantam⁵ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

625.⁶ anto jaṭā bahi jaṭā

jaṭāya jaṭitā pajā⁷

taṃ taṃ Gotama pucchāmi

ko 'maṃ⁸ vijataye jaṭan ti.

<Bhagavā:>

¹ L¹ ahimsakā

² L² om. ca

³ B² jaṭi- here & further

⁴ Be B³ sāraṇīyaṃ; B² sāraṇīyaṃ here & further

⁵ S⁴⁵ om. bhagavantam

⁶ * Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā) :

⁷ Tc L¹ jaṭitā

⁸ all ko imaṃ

626. ¹ sīle patiṭṭhāya naro sapañño
 cittaṃ paññañ ca bhāvayaṃ²
 ātāpī nipako bhikkhu
 so 'maṃ³ vijāyeye jaṭaṃ.⁴

627. ⁵ yesaṃ rāgo ca doso ca⁶
 avijjā ca virājita
 khīṇāsavā arahanto
 tesam vijatita jaṭā.⁷

628. ⁸ yattha nāmañ ca rūpañ ca
 asesam uparujjhati
 paṭighaṃ rūpasañña ca⁹
 etth' esā¹⁰ chijjate¹¹ jaṭā ti.

evaṃ vutte Jaṭābhāradvājo brāhmaṇo¹²

Bhagavantam etad avoca: abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama
 abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. -pa- abbhaññaṃ. aññataro ca paṇ'
 āyasmā Bhāradvājo arahantaṃ ahoṃ ti.

193 (VII.1.7) Suddhikasuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ. atha kho Suddhikabhāradvājo
 brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā

¹ a Tuṭṭhubha bcd Vatta (Pathyā)

² L¹ vibhāyaṃ

³ all so imaṃ

⁴ S⁴ L jaṭaṃ ti

⁵ * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 5)

⁶ L² om. ca

⁷ L¹ ve vijatā jaṭā; L² ve vijitā pajā

⁸ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹ S¹⁻⁴ -saññañ ca

¹⁰ R S⁵ L² ettha sā

¹¹ B¹⁻³ chindate; L¹ vijatā

¹² B² om. brāhmaṇo

Bhagavatā¹ saddhiṃ sammodi. sammodanīyaṃ kathāṃ
sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi. <166>

ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Suddhikabhāradvājo
brāhmaṇo Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthāṃ abhāsi:²

629.³ na brāhmaṇo sujjhati koci loke
sīlavā pi tapokaram⁴
vijjācaraṇasaṃpanno
so sujjhati na aññā⁵ itarā pajā ti.

<Bhagavā:>

630.⁶ bahum pi palapaṃ jappaṃ
na jaccā⁷ hoti brāhmaṇo
anto kasambusaṃkiliṭṭho⁸
kuhanam⁹ upanissito.¹⁰

631.¹¹ khattiyo brāhmaṇo vesso
suddo caṇḍālapukkuso¹²
āraddhaviriyo pahitatto
niccaṃ dalhaparakkamo
pappoti paramaṃ suddhiṃ
evaṃ jānāhi¹³ brāhmaṇā ti.¹⁴

¹ B² -o

² R B²³ ajjhabhāsi; Be bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi

³ * a) Tuṭṭhubha, bc) Vatta (Pathyā), d) corrupt

⁴ L² tappokaram

⁵ S⁴ nāññā; S⁵ nāñña

⁶ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ B¹ jajjo; B³ jacco

⁸ So in Te; L¹ tāsam busaṃkiliṭṭho; B¹⁻³ putisaṃkiliṭṭho; C¹

kasambhusaṃkiliṭṭho; others kasambusaṃkiliṭṭho

⁹ B¹³ Te L kuhanā; B² kumānā

¹⁰ S¹³⁻⁵ ad. ti

¹¹ * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

¹² L¹ veso sudo caṇḍālapuṅkkuso

¹³ B² jānāti

¹⁴ S⁴ brāhmaṇo ti

evam vutte Suddhikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo
Bhagavantam etad avoca. abhikkantam¹ bho Gotama
abhikkantam bho Gotama. -pa- abbhaññāsi. aññataro ca pan'
āyasmā Bhāradvājo² arahatam ahosī ti.

194 (VII.1.8)

Aggikasuttam

ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane
kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena³
Aggikabhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa sappinā⁴ pāyāso⁵
sannihito⁶ hoti⁷ aggiṃ⁸ juhissāmi agghittam paricarissāmi
ti.⁹

atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā
pattacivaram ādāya Rājagaham piṇḍāya pāvisi.¹⁰ Rājagahe
sapaḍānam¹¹ piṇḍāya caramāno yena Aggikabhāradvājassa
brāhmaṇassa nivesanam ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā
ekam antam aṭṭhāsi.

addasā kho Aggikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo
Bhagavantam piṇḍāya ṭhitam.¹² disvāna Bhagavantam
gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

¹B² abhintam

²L¹ ad. brāhmaṇo

³L¹ samaye

⁴L² sappiyo; B²³ sabbinā

⁵S⁵ pāyāse

⁶S³ santito; S¹ sattito

⁷L¹ om. hoti

⁸L² aggi

⁹L¹ agghittam parissacarissāmi ti

¹⁰B²³ pāvisi a/ways

¹¹L¹ sappadānam

¹²R B²³ carantam

632. ¹ tīhi vijjāhi sampanno
 jātimā sutavā bahū²
 vijjācaraṇasampanno
 so 'maṃ³ bhuñjeyya⁴ pāyasan ti.⁵

<Bhagavā:>

633. ⁶ bahum pi ⁷ palapaṃ jappaṃ
 na jaccā⁸ hoti brāhmaṇo
 anto kasambusaṃkhiṭṭho⁹
 kuhanā parivārito. <167>

634. ¹⁰ pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedī
 saggāpāyaṇ ca passati
 atho jātikkhayaṃ¹¹ patto
 abhiññā vosito¹² muni.

635. ¹³ etāhi tīhi vijjāhi
 tevijjo hoti brāhmaṇo
 vijjācaraṇasampanno
 so 'maṃ¹⁴ bhuñjeyya pāyasan ti.

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² S⁵ bahum; L² tahu

³ S¹³⁴ L² so imaṃ

⁴ S⁵ bhuñje

⁵ R L B²³ pāyāsan ti here & next

⁶ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ L² bahūpi

⁸ B¹³ jacco

⁹ So in Te L¹; B¹ kasapamusamkhiṭṭho; B²³ kasampusamkhiṭṭho;
 others kasambusamkhiṭṭho

¹⁰ – AN I 165, 167-168, It 100, MN II 144, Thīg 63-4, Dhṛp
 423abcd, Sn 647abc; cf. Ud-v 33.47; * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

¹¹ B² atho jātikhayaṃ; It atha jātikkhayaṃ

¹² S¹⁴ vositavo; S⁵ vosito vo

¹³ = AN I 165, 168; ab = It 101; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁴ S⁵ so imaṃ; S⁴ imaṃ; L¹ so

<Aggikabhāradvājo:> bhuñjatu bhavaṃ¹ Gotamo brāhmaṇo bhavan ti.

<Bhagavā:>

636.² gāthābhigītaṃ me abhojancyayaṃ³
sampassataṃ brāhmaṇa n' esa dhammo
gāthābhigītaṃ panudanti buddhā
dhamme satī brāhmaṇavuttir esā.

637.⁴ aññena ca⁵ kevalinaṃ⁶ mahesiṃ⁷
khīṇāsavaṃ kukkucavūpasantaṃ⁸
annena pānena upatṭhahassu⁹
khettaṃ hi taṃ¹⁰ puñṇapekkhassa¹¹ hotī ti.

evaṃ vutte Aggikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo
Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama
abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. -pa- aññataro ca pan' āyasmā
Aggikabhāradvājo arahataṃ ahosī ti.

195 (VII.1.9) Sundarikasuttaṃ

12 ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati
Sundarikāya nadiyā tire. tena kho pana samayena

¹L¹ R *ad.* bho

²= Sn 81, 480; * Tutṭhubha

³R S⁴⁵ abhojaniyaṃ *here & further*

⁴= Sn 82, 481; * Tutṭhubha

⁵B²³ ce; S⁵ ci

⁶S⁴ kevalinaṃ *here & further*

⁷L¹ B² mahesi

⁸L¹ kukkucam vūpasantaṃ; S¹³⁴ kukkucavūpasantaṃ; S⁵

kukkucavūpasataṃ

⁹L² upatṭhahasu; S⁴ upatṭhassā

¹⁰S¹³⁻⁵ hetam

¹¹L¹ B² S⁴⁵ pekhassa

¹²*Intro* = Sn pp.79-80

Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Sundarikāya nadiyā¹ tīre
aggim juhati² aggihuttaṃ³ paricarati.⁴

atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo aggim
juhitvā⁵ aggihuttaṃ paricaritvā utthāy' āsanā⁶ samantā⁷
catuddisā anuvilokesi: ko nu⁸ kho imaṃ havyasesaṃ⁹
bhuñjeyyā ti.¹⁰ addasā kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo
Bhagavantam¹¹ aññatarasmim rukkhamūle sasīsaṃ¹²
pārutaṃ¹³ nisinnaṃ. disvāna vāmena hatthena havyasesaṃ¹⁴
gahetvā dakkhiṇena¹⁵ hatthena kamaṇḍalum¹⁶ gahetvā¹⁷
yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.¹⁸

atha kho Bhagavā Sundarikabhāradvājassa
brāhmaṇassa padasaddena sīsaṃ vivari. atha kho
Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo muṇḍo¹⁹ <168> ayaṃ
bhavaṃ muṇḍako²⁰ ayaṃ bhavan ti tato va²¹ puna

¹B² nadiyā

²L² C³ aggijuhati; L¹ aggim jūhati

³L¹ aggim huttaṃ

⁴S⁴⁵ paṭicarati

⁵L² juhati

⁶S⁴ utthāpāsana

⁷C¹ om. samantā

⁸S⁵ om. ko nu

⁹Be B²³ Te L¹ havyasesaṃ *here & further*; L² babyaṃ sesaṃ *here*
but havyasensaṃ *next*

¹⁰R bhuñjeyyāsi ti

¹¹S⁴ bhagavatā; Sn p.80 bhagavantam avidūre

¹²R S⁴ sīsaṃ

¹³S⁵ pārūpitvā; B² S⁴ pārūpitaṃ; S¹³ pārūpitaṃ

¹⁴L² ad. va

¹⁵R B³ dakkhiṇa

¹⁶L¹ kattaraṇḍam; L² karaṇḍam

¹⁷S¹³⁴ gahetvāna

¹⁸L² ad. upasaṅkamitvā ekam antam atthāsi.

¹⁹S¹³⁴ muṇḍako

²⁰Be L muṇḍo

²¹R S⁴ tato ca; B² tato

nivattitukāmo¹ ahosi. atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājassa
brāhmaṇassa etad ahosi: muṇḍā pi hi² idh' ekacce brāhmaṇā
bhavanti. yaṇ nūnāhaṃ taṃ³ upasaṅkamitvā jātiṃ puccheyyan
ti.

atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo yena
Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etad
avoca: kiṃjacco bhavan ti.⁴

<Bhagavā:>

638.⁵ mā jātiṃ pucchi⁶ caraṇaṇ ca⁷ puccha
kaṭṭhā have jāyati jātavedo
nīcākulīno⁸ pi muni dhitimā⁹
ājāniyo¹⁰ hoti hirinisedho.¹¹

639.¹² saccena danto damasā upeto
vedantagū vūsitabrahmacariyo¹³
yaññūpanīto¹⁴ taṃ upavhayetha¹⁵
kālena so jūhati¹⁶ dakkhiṇeyye ti.¹⁷

¹S⁴ nittitu-

²L² muṇḍāsi hi; B² C³ muṇḍo pi hi; S¹³⁻⁵ muṇḍā pi hi ca

³R B² S⁴⁵ Sn p.80 om. taṃ

⁴here Sn version differs

⁵= Sn 462; * Tutṭhubha

⁶So in L² C¹³; others puccha

⁷C³ maraṇaṇ ca

⁸L² C¹ nīcākulīno

⁹R S⁵ Te L² B² muni dhitimā; B³ muni dhītimā

¹⁰Be R Te C¹³ ājāniyo; S⁴ ājānihotiyo

¹¹L² hirinasedho; B² virinisedho; B³ hīrinisedho; Te C¹

hirinisedho; S⁴ hirinīsedho

¹²= ab) Sn 463ab; * Tutṭhubha

¹³Se Be Te S⁴⁵ L² B³ vusita-

¹⁴B yaññūpanīto; L¹ S⁵ yaññūpanīto

¹⁵S¹⁴ -upavuhayetha

¹⁶So in L¹; S¹³ so duhati; S⁴ se duhati; C¹ R Se Be Te S⁵ L²

B²³ so juhati

¹⁷R L¹ Se S⁴ C¹³ dakkhiṇeyyo ti

<Sundarikabhāradvājo:>

640. ¹ addhā suyitṭhaṃ suhutaṃ ² mama yidaṃ ³
 yaṃ tādisaṃ vedagum addasāmi ⁴
 tumhādisānaṃ hi ⁵ adassanena
 añño jano bhuñjati havyasesan ti.
 bhuñjatu ⁶ bhavaṃ Gotamo brāhmaṇo bhavan ti. ⁷

<Bhagavā:>

641. ⁸ gāthābhigītaṃ me abhojaneyyaṃ
 sampassataṃ brāhmaṇa n' esa dhammo
 gāthābhigītaṃ ⁹ panudanti buddhā
 dhamme satī brāhmaṇavuttir esā.
 642. ¹⁰ aññena ca ¹¹ kevalinaṃ mahesiṃ ¹²
 khīṇāsavaṃ kukkucavūpasantaṃ ¹³
 annena pānena upatṭhahassu ¹⁴
 khettaṃ hi taṃ ¹⁵ puñṇapekkhassa ¹⁶ hoti ti.

¹* Tutṭhubha

²S¹³ -m ahutaṃ; S⁵ -m cahutaṃ; S⁴ -m anutaṃ

³L² om. mama yidaṃ

⁴L² -addasaṃ; B¹⁻³ L¹ -addasāma

⁵L² om. hi

⁶C³ bhuñjitu

⁷L² brāhmaṇo ti om. bhavan

⁸* Tutṭhubha

⁹S¹³ vācābhigītaṃ; S⁴ vācābhagītaṃ

¹⁰* Tutṭhubha

¹¹R B²³ ce

¹²S⁴ mahesī

¹³L¹ kukkucam vū-; S⁵ kukkuca vū-; S⁴ kukkusa vū- corr. to kukkuca vū-

¹⁴L² upatṭhahasu

¹⁵S⁵ khettaṃ hi te; S⁴ te or ne & taṃ hi te

¹⁶Sn 481 -pekkhassa

<Sundarikabhāradvājo:> ¹atha kassa cāhaṃ² bho Gotama
imaṃ havyasesaṃ dammi ti.

<Bhagavā:> na khvāhan taṃ³ brāhmaṇa passāmi sadevake
loke samārake sabrahmake⁴ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā⁵ pajāya
sadevamanussāya yass' eso⁶ havyaseso bhutto sammā
pariṇāmaṃ <169> gaccheyya⁷ aññatra brāhmaṇa⁸
tathāgatassa vā⁹ tathāgatasāvakassa vā. tena hi tvaṃ brāhmaṇa
taṃ havyasesaṃ appaharite vā chaddhehi¹⁰ appāṇake¹¹ vā
udake opilāpehi ti.¹²

atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo taṃ
havyasesaṃ appāṇake udake opilāpesi.¹³ atha kho so
havyaseso udake¹⁴ pakkhitto ciccitāyati citīcitāyati¹⁵
sandhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati. seyyathā pi nāma phālo
divasasantatto¹⁶ udake pakkhitto¹⁷ ciccitāyati citīcitāyati¹⁸
sandhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati evam eva¹⁹ so havyaseso

¹cf. Sn p. 15

²L² kassa ccāhaṃ

³Be B²³ R om. taṃ; Sn p. 15 na kho 'han taṃ

⁴L² Be om. sabrahmake

⁵L² sasamaṇa-

⁶B¹⁻³ yena; L² Sn yassa so; L¹ yaṃ so

⁷S⁴⁵ āgaccheyya

⁸Te L S⁴⁵ om. brāhmaṇa

⁹L² om. vā

¹⁰Be B³ R chattehi; S⁵ chaddhehi; L² chaddehi

¹¹B² apāṇake *here & further*

¹²L² opilāpesi ti

¹³S⁵ udake opilāpesiṃ; S⁴ udake oduke opilāpesi

¹⁴S⁵ udakena

¹⁵Te vicitāyati vitīcitāyati *here & further*; L² cicitāyati citīcitsyati

¹⁶Be divasaṃ santatto

¹⁷L² pakkhito *here & further*

¹⁸L² cicitāyati & om. citīcitāyati *here & further*

¹⁹B²³ evam evaṃ

udake pakkhitto ciccitāyati cicititāyati sandhūpāyati
sānpadhūpāyati.

atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo saṃviggo
lomahaṭṭhajāto yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā
ekam antaṃ aṭṭhāsi. ekam antaṃ t̥hitam¹ kho
Sundarikabhāradvājaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ Bhagavā gāthāhi²
ajjhabhāsi:

643.³ nā⁴ brāhmaṇa dārusamādahāno⁵
suddhim⁶ amaññi⁷ bahiddhā hi⁸ etaṃ
na hi tena suddhim kusalā vadanti
yo bāhirena⁹ parisuddhim icche.

644.¹⁰ hitvā ahaṃ brāhmaṇa dārudāhaṃ
ajjhataṃ ev' ujjalayāmi¹¹ jotim
niccagginī¹² niccasamāhitatto¹³
araham¹⁴ ahaṃ brahmacariyaṃ carāmi.

645.¹⁵ māno hi te¹⁶ brāhmaṇa khāribhāro

¹ L² t̥hito; S⁴ t̥hitā

² R L B²³ S⁴ gāthāya

³ * Tutṭhubha

⁴ S¹³⁻⁵ mā vā

⁵ B²³ S⁵ dārum

⁶ S¹³⁴ suddham

⁷ R L² B²³ S⁴ amaññi

⁸ S⁴ om. hi

⁹ S³ bālavena; S⁴ bāvena

¹⁰ * Tutṭhubha

¹¹ R Te L Se S⁴⁵ C¹ ajjhataṃ eva jalayāmi

¹² S¹³⁴ L² niccaggi

¹³ S¹³⁴ niccamasāhitatto; S⁵ niccam samāhitatto

¹⁴ B¹⁻³ om. araham

¹⁵ * Tutṭhubha

¹⁶ S³⁴ to

kodho dhumo¹ bhasmani mosavajjam²
 jivhā sujā³ hadayaṃ jotitthānam⁴
 attā sudanto purisassa joti.

646.⁵ dhammo rahado⁶ brāhmaṇa sīlatittho
 anāvilo sabbhi satam pasattho⁷
 yattha⁸ have vedaguno⁹ sinātā¹⁰
 anallagattā va¹¹ taranti pāram.

647.¹² saccam dhammo saṃyamo¹³ brahmacariyaṃ
 majjhe sitā¹⁴ brāhmaṇa¹⁵ brahmapatti¹⁶

<170> sat ujjubhūtesu namo karohi
 tam ahaṃ naraṃ dhammasārī ti¹⁷ brūmī ti.

evam vutte Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo
 Bhagavantam etad avoca: abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama
 abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. -pa- aññataro ca pan' āyasmā
 Bhāradvājo arahataṃ ahoṣī ti.

¹L² dhummo; R Se Te L¹ C¹ dhūmo; S⁵ om. dhumo

²Te C² bhasmanimmosavajjam; L¹ C³ bhassani mosavajjam; L²
 bhassani mosāvajjo; S⁴ bhasmani mosavajja

³L¹ suhajā

⁴So in Te S⁴ C³; C¹ R B L Se S⁵ jotitthānam

⁵* Tutthubha

⁶C¹ dhanimarahado; (rahada <*harada < SKt. hrada)

⁷B¹⁻³ L¹ pasattho

⁸S¹³⁻⁵ yatthā

⁹B¹⁻³ L vedagūno

¹⁰B²³ sinhātā; B¹ sinhatā; S⁴ sindatā; L¹ sikātā; S¹ sinānandatā; S²
 sinānandamtā

¹¹Be anallagatto va; S⁴ anallegattā va; B² analligattā va; R
 asallīnagattā va

¹²* Tutthubha

¹³S⁴⁵ saññamo

¹⁴S⁴ majjhasitā

¹⁵B² om. brāhmaṇa

¹⁶S⁵ brahmupapatti; L² brahmupatti; C¹ brahm' uppatti

¹⁷S¹⁻⁴-sātī ti; B³ -sārī ti

196 (VII.1.10) Bahudhītusuttaṃ¹

ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmiṃ vanasaṇḍe. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa catuddasa balivaddā² natthā honti.

atha kho Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo te balivadde gavescanto yena so vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā addasa³ Bhagavantam tasmīṃ vanasaṇḍe nisinnam pallaṅkam ābhujitvā⁴ ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. disvā⁵ yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi:

648.⁶ na ha⁷ nūn' imassa samaṇassa
balivaddā catuddasa
ajjasatthim⁸ na dissanti
tenāyaṃ samaṇo sukhī.

649.⁹ na ha nūn' imassa samaṇassa
tilā khettasmi¹⁰ pāpakā¹¹
ekapaṇṇā dupaṇṇā¹² ca¹³
tenāyaṃ samaṇo sukhī.

¹ Se bahudhītusuttaṃ; Be bahudhītarasutta; R bahudhīti; Sa bahudhītisuttaṃ; Te bahudhiti suttaṃ

² Be Te L¹ balibadd-; L² B²³ balibaddh- *here & further*

³ R L addasā

⁴ B²³ L³ ābhuñjitvā

⁵ S⁴⁵ disvā

⁶ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ So in S¹³⁻⁵ Te L; Be B²³ Se R na hi *here & further*

⁸ Se S⁵ L² C³ -satthi; B³ satthī; B² S⁴ -sattha; C¹ -chatthim

⁹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰ R L¹ Se S⁴ tilākhettasmim; S⁵ tilakhettenattasmim; B³ tilakhetasmim; L² B² tilakhettsmi

¹¹ R Te L² pāpikā

¹² R S⁴⁵ dvi- *here & further*

¹³ L² om. ca

- 650.¹ na ha nūn' imassa samaṇassa
 tucchakoṭṭhasmi² mūsikā
 ussoḥhikāya³ naccanti
 tenāyaṃ samaṇo sukhī.
- 651.⁴ na ha nūn' imassa samaṇassa
 santhāro⁵ sattamāsiko⁶
 uppātakehi⁷ sañchanno
 tenāyaṃ samaṇo sukhī.
- 652.⁸ na ha nūn' imassa samaṇassa
 vidhavā satta dhītaro⁹
 ekaputtā duputtā¹⁰ ca
 tenāyaṃ samaṇo sukhī.
- 653.¹¹ na ha nūn' imassa samaṇassa
 piṅgalā tilakāhatā¹²
 sotthaṃ¹³ pādena bodheti¹⁴
 tenāyaṃ samaṇo sukhī.
- 654.¹⁵ na ha nūn' imassa samaṇassa
 paccūsamhi¹⁶ iṇāyikā
 detha dethā ti codenti

¹* Vatta (Pathyā)

²R B²³ Sc S⁴⁵ L -siniṃ *here & further*

³L² -kāyā

⁴* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵B²³ S⁴ sandharo; S⁵ santharo; L² sañtharo *here & further*

⁶S⁴ sattamādiko; S⁵ satthamāsiko

⁷B² C² Tc L uppātakehi *here & further*

⁸* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹Tc Sa puttadhītaro *here & further*

¹⁰S³ viputtā; S⁴ vimuttā; R S⁵ dviputtā

¹¹* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹²L² tilakāhakā *here & further*

¹³B² sotthaṃ; C³ sotam

¹⁴Te potheti

¹⁵* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁶L paccūsam pi *here & further*

tenāyaṃ samaṇo sukhī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

655.¹ na hi² mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa
balivaddā catuddasa
ajjasatthiṃ³ na dissanti
tenāhaṃ brāhmaṇa⁴ sukhī. <171>

656.⁵ na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa
tilā khettsmi⁶ pāpakā⁷
ekapaṇṇā dupaṇṇā ca
tenāhaṃ brāhmaṇa sukhī.

657.⁸ na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa
tucchakoṭṭhasmi mūsikā
ussolhikāya naccanti⁹
tenāhaṃ brāhmaṇa sukhī.

658.¹⁰ na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa
santhāro sattamāsiko
uppātakehi sañchanno
tenāhaṃ brāhmaṇa sukhī.

659.¹¹ na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa
vidhavā satta dhītaro
ekaputtā duputtā ca
tenāhaṃ brāhmaṇa sukhī.

1 * Vatta (Pathyā)

2 L¹ namahā; L² nahāma; S⁴⁵ na *here & further*

3 Se L² satthi; B²³ satthi

4 Sc Bc brāhmaṇā

5 * Vatta (Pathyā)

6 R S⁴ tilā khettsmim; Sc tilā khettsamhi; B²³ tilakhettsmim; L² tilakhettsmi

7 R Tc S⁴⁵ pāpikā

8 * Vatta (Pathyā)

9 S⁴ ussolikāyaṇḍanti

10 * Vatta (Pathyā)

11 * Vatta (Pathyā)

660.¹ na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa
piṅgalā tilakāhatā
sottaṃ² pādena bodheti³
tenāhaṃ brāhmaṇa sukhī.

661.⁴ na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa
paccūsamhi iṇāyikā
detha dethā ti codenti
tenāhaṃ brāhmaṇa sukhī ti.

evaṃ vutte Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam
etad avoca: abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama abhikkantaṃ bho
Gotama. seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya
paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya
andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya cakkhumanto rūpāni
dakkhanti ti evaṃ evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena
dhammo pakāsito. esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantam Gotamaṃ
saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ca.
labheyyāhaṃ bhoto Gotamassa santike pabbajjaṃ labheyyaṃ
upasampadan ti.

alattha kho Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo Bhagavato
santike pabbajjaṃ alattha upasampadaṃ. acirūpasampanno
kho pan' āyasmā Bhāradvājo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpi
pahitatto viharanto na cirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā
sammad eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad anuttaraṃ
brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā
sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi. khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ
brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyā ti
abbhaññāsi. aññataro ca pan' āyasmā Bhāradvājo arahataṃ
ahosi ti.

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² L² sā taṃ

³ L¹ modenti; Te L² potheti

⁴ * Vatta (Pathyā)

Arahantavaggo Paṭhamo

tass' uddānaṃ

Dhanañjānī ca ¹ Akkosam

Asurindaṃ Bilaṅgikaṃ

Ahimsakaṃ Jaṭā c' eva

Suddhikaṃ c' eva Aggikā

Sundarikaṃ Bahudhītareṇa ca te dasā ti.

* * *

<172>

UPĀSAKAVAGGO DUTIYO

197 (VII.2.1)

Kasībhāradvājasuttaṃ

2 evaṃ me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Magadhesu viharati Dakkhiṇāgirismiṃ Ekaṇālāyaṃ brāhmaṇagāme. tena kho pana samayena Kasībhāradvājassa ³ brāhmaṇassa pañcamattāni ⁴ naṅgalasatāni payuttāni honti vappakāle.

atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yena Kasībhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa kammanto ⁵ ten' upasaṅkami. ⁶ tena kho pana samayena Kasībhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa parivesanā ⁷ vattati. atha kho Bhagavā yena parivesanā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā

¹ L² jhānañjānī; L¹ jānañjānī

² cf. Sn pp. 12-6

³ Sn C¹ kasi- *always*

⁴ S⁴ pañcattāni

⁵ L² om. kammanto

⁶ L² *ad.* upasaṅkamitvā ekaṃ antam aṭṭhāsi.

⁷ B² parisevanā

ekam antaṃ aṭṭhāsi. addasā¹ kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo
Bhagavantam piṇḍāya ṭhitam.² disvāna³ Bhagavantam etad
avoca: aham kho samaṇa kasāmi⁴ ca vapāmi⁵ ca. kasitvā ca
vapitvā ca⁶ bhuñjāmi. tvam pi samaṇa kasassu ca⁷ vapassu
ca.⁸ kasitvā ca vapitvā ca⁹ bhuñjassū ti.¹⁰

<Bhagavā:> aham pi¹¹ kho brāhmaṇa kasāmi ca vapāmi ca.
kasitvā ca vapitvā ca bhuñjāmī ti.¹²

<Kasibhāradvājo:> na kho pana¹³ mayam passāma¹⁴
bhoto¹⁵ Gotamassa yugam vā naṅgalam vā phālam vā
pācanam vā balivadde¹⁶ vā. atha ca¹⁷ pana bhavam Gotamo
evam āha: aham pi kho¹⁸ brāhmaṇa kasāmi ca vapāmi ca.¹⁹
kasitvā ca vapitvā ca²⁰ bhuñjāmī ti.

atha kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam
gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

¹L² addassā

²B² carantam

³Be S⁵ disvā

⁴L² kassāmi

⁵B¹³ vapp- *here & further*

⁶L² om. kasitvā ca vapitvā ca

⁷Te kasa ca

⁸C¹ om. samaṇa kasassu ca vapassu ca

⁹L¹ om. vapitvā ca

¹⁰B² bhuñjasū ti

¹¹L² om. pi

¹²S⁴ ca

¹³R L Be B²³ om. pana

¹⁴L² aham passāmi; C¹ om. passāma

¹⁵L¹ S¹³⁻⁵ bho

¹⁶Be balibadde; Te L¹ B³ balibadde; L² balibaddham; B³

balibaddhe

¹⁷L² ayam

¹⁸L om. kho

¹⁹L² kassāmi ca vapāmi om. ca

²⁰S⁴ om. vapitvā ca

662. ¹ kassako ² paṭijānāsi
 na ca passāmi te ³ kasiṃ
 kassako ⁴ pucchito brūhi
 kathaṃ ⁵ jānemu taṃ ⁶ kasiṃ ti.

<Bhagavā:>

663. ⁷ saddhā bījaṃ tapo vuṭṭhi
 paññā me yuganaṅgalam
 hiri ⁸ isā mano yottam
 sati me phālapācanam.

664. ⁹ kāyagutto vacīgutto
 āhāre udare yato
 saccam karomi niddānam
 soraccam me pamocanam. <173>

665. ¹⁰ viriyam me dhuradhorayham ¹¹
 yogakkhemādhivāhanam ¹²
 gacchati anivattantam
 yattha gantvā na socati.

666. ¹³ evam esā kasī kaṭṭhā
 sā hoti amatapphalā
 etaṃ kasiṃ kasitvāna

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² L kasako

³ L -mi vo; Sn 76 -ma te

⁴ Sn 76 kasiṃ no; S¹ kasine; S³ kasane; S⁴ kassa te; L² kasako

⁵ L Sn 76 yathā

⁶ Sn 76 te

⁷ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸ C¹ Be R Sn 77 hiri; B² hiri

⁹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹ S⁵ -reyyam; L² -reyham

¹² S⁴ -hanam

¹³ * Vatta (Pathyā)

sabbadukkhā pamuccatī ti.¹

<Kasībhāradvājo:>² buñjatu bhavaṃ Gotamo.³ kassako bhavaṃ Gotamo.⁴ yañ hi bhavaṃ Gotamo amatapphalam pi⁵ kasim⁶ kasatī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

667.⁷ gāthābhigītaṃ me abhojaneyyaṃ⁸
sampassataṃ brāhmaṇa n' esa dhammo
gāthābhigītaṃ panudanti Buddhā
dhamme satī brāhmaṇavuttir esā.

668.⁹ aññena ca¹⁰ kevalinaṃ mahesiṃ
khīṇāsavaṃ kukkucavūpasantaṃ¹¹
annena pānena upatṭhahassu
khettañ hi¹² taṃ puññapekkhassa hotī ti.

¹³evaṃ vutte Kasībhāradvājo¹⁴ brāhmaṇo

Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama
abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. seyyathā pi bho Gotama
nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya
mūlhaṃ vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ
dhāreyya cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintī ti evaṃ evaṃ bhotā
Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. esāhaṃ

¹L² pamuñcatī ti

²Sn *ad.* atha kho kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo mahatīyā kaṃsapātiyā
pāyāsaṃ vaḍḍhetvā bhagavato upanāmesi:

³Sn p.14 *ad.* pāyāsaṃ

⁴Te L B *om.* Gotamo

⁵Sn p.14 amataphalaṃ *om.* pi

⁶Te L² Se S⁴⁵ *om.* pi; Te *om.* pi kasim

⁷* Tutthubha

⁸R S⁴⁵ abhojanīyaṃ

⁹* Tutthubha

¹⁰R B²³ ce

¹¹L² kukkucam vū-; S⁴ kukkusavū-

¹²Be S⁴ khettaṃ hi; L² khettaṃhi

¹³See Sn p.15 *ad. more*

¹⁴L² kasikabhā-

Bhagavantam Gotamam saraṇam gacchāmi dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṅghañ ca. upāsakam maṃ bhavam Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇam gatan ti.

198 (VII.2.2) Udayasuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyam. atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yena Udayassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanam ten' upasaṅkami. atha kho Udayo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato pattam odanena pūresi.

dutiyam pi kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yena Udayassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanam ten' upasaṅkami. ¹ dutiyam pi kho udayo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato pattam odanena pūresi.

tatiyam pi kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yena Udayassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanam ten' upasaṅkami. tatiyam pi kho Udayo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato pattam <174> odanena pūretvā Bhagavantam etad avoca: pakatṭhako 'yam² samaṇo Gotamo³ punappunam āgacchatī ti.
< Bhagavā:>

669 ⁴ punappunañ c' eva vapanti bījam⁵
punappunam vassati⁶ devarājā

¹ R Bc B²³ *abbre. here*

² Te L. ¹ pakatṭhakvāyam; S² pagabbhatvāyam; S⁵ pagabbayam; L² pakatṭhako khvāyam; S⁴ pagaṇḍakkhayam or pagabbakkhayam; (pagabbho khvāyam?); C¹ etam pakatṭhako (cty: pakatṭhako ti, rasagiddho)

³ S⁴⁵ *om. Gotamo*

⁴ = Thag 531; * Tutṭhubha

⁵ S⁵ ce vapanti bījam va; L² -ce vapapanti bījam

⁶ S¹³⁴ vassanti; L¹ vassam

- punappunam khetam kasanti kassakā¹
 punappunam dhaññam² upeti koṭṭham.³
 670.⁴ punappunam yācakā yācayanti⁵
 punappunam dānapatī dadanti
 punappunam dānapatī daditvā
 punappunam saggam upenti⁶ ṭhānam.
 671.⁷ punappunam khīranikā duhanti
 punappunam vaccho upeti⁸ mātaram
 punappunam kilamati phandati ca⁹
 punappunam gabbham upeti mando.¹⁰
 672.¹¹ punappunam jāyati miyati ca¹²
 punappunam sīvathikam¹³ haranti¹⁴
 maggañ ca laddhā apunabbhavāya
 na¹⁵ punappunam jāyati¹⁶ bhūripaṇño ti.

evam vutte Udayo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad
 avoca: abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa-. upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ
 Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan ti.

¹S¹³⁴ kassako; L² kasakā

²R aññam; B¹ maññam; S¹³⁴ yaññam; S⁵ yañña

³So in L; others ratṭham (Thag ratṭham)

⁴= Thag 532; * Tutṭhubha

⁵S¹³⁻⁵ Thag yācanakā caranti

⁶R B²³ S⁵ -m upeti; L¹ S⁴ -m mupeti

⁷* Tutṭhubha

⁸S¹³⁻⁵ vacchā upenti

⁹B² bandhati ca; (phandati <Skt. spandati)

¹⁰S⁴ mande

¹¹* Tutṭhubha

¹²R Te B²³ jāyati miyyati ca; L² jāyati ca miyati

¹³B² sīvattṭhikam

¹⁴S⁴ rahanti

¹⁵B¹⁻³ Te L² S⁴ om. na

¹⁶B² jhāyati

199 (VII.2.3) Devahitasuttaṃ

Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane. tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā vātehi ābādhiko¹ hoti. āyasmā ca Upavāṇo Bhagavato upatṭhāko² hoti.

atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Upavāṇaṃ āmantesi: iṅha me³ tvaṃ Upavāṇa uṇhodakaṃ jānāhi ti. evaṃ bhante ti kho āyasmā Upavāṇo Bhagavato paṭissutvā⁴ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yena Devahitassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā tuṇhībhūto⁵ ekam antaṃ atṭhāsi. addasā kho Devahito brāhmaṇo āyasmantaṃ Upavāṇaṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ ekam antaṃ tṭhitam. disvāna āyasmantaṃ Upavāṇaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi: <175>

673. ⁶ tuṇhībhūto bhavaṃ tiṭṭhaṃ⁷
muṇḍo saṅghātipāruto
kiṃpatthayāno⁸ kiṃ esaṃ
kin nu⁹ yācitum āgato ti.¹⁰

<Upavāṇo:>

674. ¹¹ araham Sugato loke
vātehi' ābādhito¹² muni

¹ So in Thag 185; L¹ vātobādhiko; B² vātābādhiko; Te Bc B³ vātehiābādhiko; others vātehi' ābādhiko

² B²³ upatṭhako

³ L² om. me

⁴ B²³ paṭisutvā

⁵ B²³ L² tuṇhi- here & further; S¹³⁻⁵ om. tuṇhībhūto here & tuṇhībhūtaṃ next

⁶ * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

⁷ Te L² tiṭṭha

⁸ B² kiṃpatta-

⁹ L¹ kiṃ na; L² kiṃ su; B² kiṃ

¹⁰ S⁴⁵ yācatum-

¹¹ = Thag 185; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹² L² vātenābādhiko; S⁴ vāto ābādhiko

sace uṇhodakaṃ atthi
 munino dehi brāhmaṇa.
 675. ¹ pūjito pūjaneyyānaṃ ²
 sakkareyyāna' ³ sakkato
 apacito apacineyyānaṃ ⁴
 tassa icchāmi hātave ti. ⁵
 atha kho Devasito ⁶ brāhmaṇo uṇhodakassa kājaṃ ⁷
 purisena gāhāpetvā phāṇitassa ca puṭaṃ ⁸ āyasmato
 Upavāṇassa pādāsi. atha kho āyasmā Upavāṇo yena Bhagavā
 ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam uṇhodakena
 nhāpetvā ⁹ uṇhodakena phāṇitaṃ āloṇetvā Bhagavato pādāsi.
 atha kho Bhagavato so ¹⁰ ābādho paṭippassambhi. ¹¹
 atha kho Devahito ¹² brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten'
 upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi.
 sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ ¹³ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ
 nisīdi. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Devahito brāhmaṇo
 Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:
 676. ¹⁴ kattha dajjā deyyadhammaṃ

¹ = Thag 186; * Vatta (Pathyā)

² S³⁴ pūjaniyy-

³ R S⁵ B³ sakkareyyānaṃ; S¹³⁴ sakkateyyānaṃ; L¹

sakkareyyānaṃ ca; L² sakkateyyānaṃ ca

⁴ So in L¹ Tha 186; B¹⁻³ apacito 'paceyyānaṃ; R Se Be Te -o
 apaceyyānaṃ; L² -o apaciteyyānaṃ; S⁴⁵ -o apacaneyyānaṃ

⁵ S¹³⁻⁵ bhātave ti

⁶ S⁴ devahiko

⁷ S¹³ L² kācaṃ; S⁴ kāyaṃ

⁸ Te ca puṭaṃ ca; S⁴ ca puṭañ ca; L² puṭaṃ

⁹ R Sc S⁴ -kena nahāpetvā; L² -ke nahāpetvā; B² om. uṇhodakena
 nhāpetvā

¹⁰ Be B² L² om. so

¹¹ L B²³ paṭipass-

¹² S⁴ devahito *here & further*

¹³ Be B²³ sāra-

¹⁴ * Vatta (Vipulā 4+Pathyā)

kattha dinnam mahapphalam

katham hi yajamānassa

katham¹ ijjhati² dakkhiṇā ti.

<Bhagavā:>

677.³ pubbenivāsam yo 'vedī⁴

saggāpāyañ ca passati

atho⁵ jātikkhayam patto

abhiññā vosito⁶ muni.

678.⁷ ettha⁸ dajjā deyyadhammam

ettha dinnam mahapphalam

evam hi yajamānassa⁹

evam ijjhati¹⁰ dakkhiṇā ti.

evam vutte Devahito brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad
avoca: abhikkantam bho Gotama abhikkantam bho Gotama.
-pa- upāsakam mam bhavam Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge
pānupetam saraṇam gatan ti.

200 (VII.2.4) Mahāsālasuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyam. atha kho aññataro brāhmaṇamahāsālo
lūkho¹¹ lūkhapāpuraṇo¹² <176> yena Bhagavā ten'

¹Tc Sc kattha

²S¹³⁴ L² ijjhanti

³* Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

⁴S⁴ yo veda; C¹ yo veti ti pi pātho

⁵S⁴ athe

⁶S¹³ vositavo; S⁴ votavo

⁷* Vatta (Vipulā 4+ Pathyā)

⁸B¹⁻³ tattha

⁹L² yajja-

¹⁰S⁴ L¹ ijjhanti; L² sijjhanti

¹¹L² om. lūkho

¹²S⁴ -pāpuṇo; Bc -pāvuraṇo here & further

upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi.
sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ
nisīdi.¹

ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālaṃ
Bhagavā etad avoca: kin nu tvaṃ brāhmaṇa lūkho
lūkhapāpuraṇo ti.

<brāhmaṇo:> idha me² bho Gotama cattāro puttā. te maṃ³
dārehi saṃpuccha gharā nikkhāmentī ti.⁴

<Bhagavā:> tena hi tvaṃ brāhmaṇa imā gāthāyo pariyāpuṇitvā
sabhāyaṃ mahājanakāye sannipatite⁵ puttesu ca⁶ sannisinnesu
bhāsassu:⁷

679.⁸ yehi jātehi nandissaṃ⁹
yesañ ca bhavam icchissaṃ¹⁰
te maṃ dārehi saṃpuccha¹¹
sā va vārenti¹² sūkaraṃ.

680.¹³ asantā kira maṃ¹⁴ jammā
tāta tātā ti¹⁵ bhāsare
rakkhasā puttarūpena¹⁶

¹L² atthāsi

²L¹ ime *for* idha me •

³L² om. maṃ

⁴C² S¹⁴ nikkhamantī ti; S³ nikkhantī ti

⁵L² -kāyesu sannisinnesu

⁶S⁴⁵ om. ca

⁷L¹ bhāsa or bhāse

⁸* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹L² C³ nandiyaṃ

¹⁰C³ -icchiyaṃ; L² -icchissaṃ; S¹³⁴ -icchasaṃ; S⁵ -icchasiṃ

¹¹S⁴⁵ -pucchā

¹²C³ Te L S⁴ vādentī

¹³* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁴S⁴ kiṃ

¹⁵S⁴ sattātā ti

¹⁶S⁴ -rūpe

- te jahanti¹ vayogatam.
 681.² asso va jiṇṇo nibbhogo
 khādanā apanīyati³
 bālakānam⁴ pitā thero
 parāgāresu bhikkhati.
 682.⁵ daṇḍo va kira me seyyo
 yañ ce⁶ puttā anassavā⁷
 caṇḍam pi goṇam vāreti
 atho caṇḍam pi kukkuram.
 683.⁸ andhakāre pure hoti
 gambhīre gādham edhati
 daṇḍassa ānubhāvena⁹
 khalitvā patititṭhati ti.¹⁰
 atha kho so¹¹ brāhmaṇamahāsālo Bhagavato santike
 imā gāthāyo pariyāpuṇitvā sabhāyaṃ mahājanakāye¹²
 sannipatite puttesu ca¹³ sannisinnesu abhāsi:
 684. yehi jātehi nandissam¹⁴
 yesañ ca bhavam icchissam¹⁵
 te maṃ dārehi saṃpuccha¹⁶

¹Se pajahanti om. te

²* Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

³B³ S⁵ apaniyyati

⁴S⁴⁵ bālānam; C¹ balakānam

⁵* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

⁶L² S⁴ yañ ca

⁷L² anassavo

⁸* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹S⁴ -ssānubhāvena

¹⁰R Se Te B²³ paṭi-

¹¹L² om. so

¹²L² -kāyesu

¹³L S⁴⁵ B² om. ca

¹⁴L² C³ nandiyam

¹⁵C³ -icchiyam, L² -icchissam; S¹³⁴ -icchasam; S⁵ -icchasim

¹⁶S⁴⁵ -pucchā

- sā va vārenti¹ sūkaram.
685. asantā kira maṃ jammā
tāta tātā ti bhāsare
rakkhasā puttarūpena
te jahanti² vayogataṃ.
686. asso va jiṇṇo nibbhogo
khādanā apanīyati³
bālakānaṃ pitā⁴ thero
parāgāresu bhikkhati.
687. daṇḍo va kira me seyyo
yañ ce⁵ puttā anassavā
caṇḍam pi goṇaṃ vāreti
atho caṇḍam pi kukkuraṃ.
688. andhakāre pure hoti
gambhīre gādham edhati
daṇḍassa ānubhāvena
khalitvā patitiṭṭhati ti.⁶ <177>
atha kho naṃ⁷ brāhmaṇamahāsālaṃ puttā gharaṃ
netvā nhāpetvā⁸ paccekamaṃ dussayugena⁹ acchādesuṃ. atha
kho so brāhmaṇamahāsālo ekaṃ dussayugaṃ ādāya yena¹⁰
Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ
sammodi sammodaniyaṃ¹¹ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā

¹C³ Te L S⁴ vādenti

²L² jeta jahanti; Se pajahanti

³L B²³ apaniyyati

⁴S⁴ balānaṃ pitā

⁵B²³ yaṃ me

⁶Te B²³ paṭi-

⁷S⁴ taṃ

⁸R Se S⁴⁵ C¹ nahāpetvā

⁹L¹ S⁴ paccekadussayugena; L² paccekadassayugena

¹⁰L² ekaṃ dussaṃ yena

¹¹L² om. sammodaniyaṃ

ekam antaṃ nisīdi. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so¹
brāhmaṇamahāsālo Bhagavantam etad avoca: mayam bho
Gotama brāhmaṇā² nāma ācariyassa ācariyadhanam³
pariyesāma.⁴ paṭiggaṇhātu⁵ me⁶ bhavam Gotamo ācariyo⁷
ācariyadhanan ti.⁸ paṭiggaṇhesi⁹ Bhagavā anukampaṃ
upādāya.¹⁰

atha kho so brāhmaṇamahāsālo Bhagavantam etad
avoca: abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama.
-pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavam Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge
pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan ti.

201 (VII.2.5)

Mānatthaddhasuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ. tena kho pana samayena
Mānatthaddho¹¹ nāma brāhmaṇo Sāvatthiyaṃ paṭivasati. so n'
eva¹² mātaraṃ abhivādeti na pitaraṃ abhivādeti¹³ na
ācariyaṃ abhivādeti na jeṭṭhabhātaraṃ abhivādeti. tena kho
pana samayena Bhagavā mahatīyā parisāya parivuto¹⁴
dhammaṃ deseti.¹⁵

¹Be B²³ R L² om. so

²B² braṇā

³L² ācariyassa dhanam

⁴L¹ pariyesanti nāma

⁵R L² B²³ paṭigaṇhātu; L² patigaṇhātu

⁶L¹ om. me

⁷Be B²³ R om. ācariyo

⁸Te ācariyabhāgan ti; L² ācariyassa dhanan ti

⁹S¹³⁻⁵ patigaṇhāsi

¹⁰L² upādāyā ti

¹¹B¹⁻³ L² mānatthaddho here & further

¹²L² missing from here

¹³S⁴ om. na pitaraṃ abhivādeti & has na āriyaṃ for ācariyaṃ

¹⁴L parivutto here & further

¹⁵R L¹ B²³ desesi

atha kho Mānatthaddhassa brāhmaṇassa etad ahosi:
 ayaṃ kho samaṇo Gotamo mahatiyā parisāya parivuto
 dhammaṃ deseti. yaṃ nūnāhaṃ yena samaṇo Gotamo ten'
 upasaṅkameyyaṃ. sace maṃ samaṇo¹ Gotamo ālapissati
 ahaṃ pi taṃ² ālapissāmi. no ce³ maṃ samaṇo Gotamo
 ālapissati ahaṃ pi taṃ⁴ n' ālapissāmi ti.⁵

atha kho Mānatthaddho brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten'
 upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā tuṇhībhūto⁶ ekam antaṃ aṭṭhāsi.
 atha kho Bhagavā taṃ⁷ n' ālapi.⁸ atha kho Mānatthaddho
 brāhmaṇo nāyaṃ samaṇo Gotamo⁹ kiñci jānāti ti tato va¹⁰
 puna nivattitukāmo ahosi. <178>

atha kho Bhagavā Mānatthaddhassa brāhmaṇassa
 cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya Mānatthaddhaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ
 gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

689. ¹¹ na mānabrūhaṇā¹² sādhu
 atthikassīdha brāhmaṇa
 yena atthena āgacchi ¹³
 tam eva manubrūhaye ti. ¹⁴

¹S⁵ no ce mā simaṇo

²L¹ Se naṃ; S⁵ taṃ na; B² om. taṃ

³S⁵ sace; B² om. maṃ

⁴B² S⁴ om. taṃ

⁵S⁵ ālapissāmi ti; S⁴ na ālapissāmi ti

⁶Te S⁴⁵ om. tuṇhībhūto

⁷Te L¹ S⁴⁵ om. taṃ

⁸Sa Te nālapati

⁹S⁴⁵ om. gotamo

¹⁰R S⁴⁵ om. va

¹¹* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹²So in Se; S¹³⁴ mānaṃ brūhaṇā; S⁵ mānaṃ brūheṇa; Ss¹²

mānaṃ brūhaṇaṃ; Be B²³ Te L¹ R mānaṃ brāhmaṇa

¹³S¹³⁻⁵ Te L¹ āgañchi

¹⁴S⁴ eva anubrūhasi ti; S¹³⁵ evamanubrūhasi ti

atha kho Mānatthaddho brāhmaṇo cittaṃ me samaṇo
Gotamo jānāti ti tatth' eva Bhagavato pādesu¹ sirasā nipatitvā
Bhagavato pādāni mukhena ca² paricumbati pāṇihi ca
parisambāhati nāmañ ca sāveti: Mānatthaddhāhaṃ³ bho
Gotama Mānatthaddhāhaṃ bho Gotamā ti.

atha kho sā parisā abbhutacittajātā⁴ ahosi: acchariyaṃ
vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho. ayaṃ hi Mānatthaddho
brāhmaṇo n' eva mātaraṃ abhivādeti na pitaraṃ abhivādeti na
ācariyaṃ abhivādeti na jeṭṭhabhātaraṃ abhivādeti atha ca pana
samaṇe Gotame⁵ evarūpaṃ paramanipaccākāraṃ⁶ karotī ti.

atha kho Bhagavā Mānatthaddhaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad
avoca: alaṃ brāhmaṇa. utṭhehi sake āsane nisīda⁷ yato te mayi
cittaṃ pasannan ti. atha kho Mānatthaddho brāhmaṇo sake
āsane nisīditvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

690. ⁸ kesu mānaṃ na⁹ kayirātha¹⁰
kesu c' assa¹¹ sagāravo
kyassa¹² apacitā¹³ assu

¹S¹³⁴ pāde

²Te L¹ Se S⁴⁵ om. ca

³Se S⁵ -ddhoham here & further

⁴S³ B¹⁻³ -vitta-

⁵Te S⁴⁵ -o gotamo

⁶R paramaṃ nipaccākāraṃ; B¹³ S¹ paramaṃ nipaccakāraṃ; Be B²
Te L¹ S⁴ paramanipaccakāraṃ

⁷S⁴ nisīdi

⁸* Vatta (pathyā)

⁹R Se Te L¹ Be B²³ kesu na mānaṃ

¹⁰B¹⁻³ kayirā

¹¹R kesu assa; C¹ B²³ kesu vassa; S⁴ kesavassa; Te kathaṃ
svassa; L¹ kesvāssu; S¹³ kesvassa; C³ kesvussvā (ti)

¹²S¹³⁴ kyāssa; S⁵ kanāssa

¹³S¹⁴ apacitaṃ; C² apacitiṃ

kyassa¹ sādhu supūjitā ti.²

<Bhagavā:>

691.³ mātari pitari vā pi⁴
 atho jeṭṭhamhi bhātari
 ācariye catutthamhi
 tesu mānaṃ na kayirātha⁵
 tesu assa⁶ sagāravo⁷
 tyassa⁸ apacitā assu
 tyassa⁹ sādhu supūjitā.¹⁰

692.¹¹ arahante sītibhūte¹²
 katakicce anāsava
 nihacca¹³ mānaṃ atthaddho¹⁴
 te namasse¹⁵ anuttare ti.¹⁶

evaṃ vutte Mānatthaddho brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam
 etad avoca: abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama abhikkantaṃ bho

¹R kyāssu; S¹³ kesvassu; S⁵ kesvassa; S⁴ kesavassā; Be B³

kyassu

²S⁴⁵ pūjitā ti

³* Vatta (Vipulā 5+Pathyā)

⁴Be cā pi

⁵Be B²³ R L¹ tesu na mānaṃ kayirātha; S⁴ tesu māṃ na kayirātha;

Te om. *this pāda*

⁶S⁴ te tesavassa; S⁵ tesvassa

⁷B² om. tesu assa sagāravo

⁸Se tyassu

⁹R B³ tyassu; L¹ tesvassu; Se te cassa; Te te cassu; B² tesvasu;

S⁴ tesavassa; S⁵ tesvassa

¹⁰Te B² Se S⁴⁵ pūjitā

¹¹* Vatta (Vipulā 4+Pathyā)

¹²S⁴ sībhūte

¹³L¹ nipacca

¹⁴Be B²³ athaddho

¹⁵R Se S⁴⁵ te namassa; Te tēna anusayena; B² tenupaye

¹⁶S⁵ anuttaro ti

Gotama. -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu
ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan ti. <179>

202 (VII.2.6) Paccanīkasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena
Paccanīkasāto nāma¹ brāhmaṇo Sāvattiyaṃ paṭivasati.

atha kho Paccanīkasātassa brāhmaṇassa etad ahoṣi:
yaṃ nūnāhaṃ yena samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasaṅkameyyaṃ.
yaṃ yad eva² samaṇo Gotamo bhāsissati taṃ tad ev'
assāhaṃ³ paccanīkāssaṃ ti.⁴ tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā
abbhokāse⁵ caṅkamaṃti.

atha kho Paccanīkasāto brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam caṅkamantaṃ
anucaṅkamamāno⁶ Bhagavantam etad avoca:⁷ bhaṇa⁸ samaṇa
dhammaṃ ti.

<Bhagavā:>

693.⁹ na paccanīkasātena
suvijānaṃ subhāsitaṃ
upakkiliṭṭhacittena¹⁰

¹S⁴⁵ om. nāma

²B²³ yaññadeva; S⁴ yadeva; L¹ yañcadeva

³S¹³⁴ tad eva sāsahaṃ

⁴R L¹ paccanīkassaṃ ti; B¹⁻³ paccanīkasātanti; S⁴ paccanīkassa
santike; S⁵ paccanīkaṃkassaṃ ti

⁵So in Be B²³; others ajjhokāse

⁶L S⁴ anucaṅkamāno

⁷B² upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam etad avoca; Be upasaṅkamitvā
bhagavantam caṅkamantaṃ etad avoca

⁸S⁵ bhaṇasi

⁹* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰S⁴ upakkiliṭṭham c-; S⁵ upakkiliṭṭhac-

sārambhabahulena¹ ca.

694.² yo ca vineyya³ sārambham
appasādañ ca⁴ cetaso
āghātaṃ paṭinissajja⁵
sa ve⁶ jaññā subhāsitan ti.

evaṃ vutte Paccanīkasāto brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam
etad avoca: abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama abhikkantaṃ bho
Gotama. -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu
ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan ti.

203 (VII.2.7)

Navakammikasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati
aññatarasmiṃ vanasaṇḍe. tena kho pana samayena
Navakammikabhāradvājo⁷ brāhmaṇo tasmīṃ vanasaṇḍe
kammantaṃ kārāpeti.

addasā kho Navakammikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo
Bhagavantam aññatarasmiṃ sālārukkhamūle⁸ nisinnaṃ
pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā⁹ ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ
satim upaṭṭhapetvā. disvān' assa etad ahosi: ahaṃ kho pana¹⁰

¹R B²³ S⁴⁵ sārabbha- *here & further*

²* Vatta (Pathyā)

³S⁴⁵ vineyyaṃ

⁴L¹ appasārañ ca

⁵B² paṭinisajjaṃ

⁶Te sace

⁷B² vanakammika- *here & further*

⁸L¹ sālāmūle

⁹L¹ ābhujetvā

¹⁰R Be B²³ Te L¹ om. pana

imasmim vanasaṇḍe kammantaṃ kārāpento ramāmi.¹ ayaṃ
samaṇo² Gotamo³ kiṃ kārāpento ramatī ti.⁴

atha kho Navakammikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo yena
<180> Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

695.⁵ ke nu kammantā kayiranti⁶
bhikkhu sālavane tava⁷
yad ekako araṇṇasmim⁸
ratim vindasi Gotamā ti.⁹

<Bhagavā:>

696.¹⁰ na¹¹ me vanasmim¹² karaṇīyam atthi
ucchinnamūlam me vanam visukkham¹³
svāham¹⁴ vane nibbanatho¹⁵ visallo
eko¹⁶ rame aratim vippahāyā ti.

¹B² carāmi

²Te *ad.* pi

³Te L¹ S⁴ *om.* gotamo

⁴S⁴⁵ rametī ti; B² caratī ti

⁵* Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

⁶*So in* R Te L¹ Se B³; Be ke nu kammantā kariyanti; S³⁴ ke nu
kammantatā kayira; S⁵ ke nu kammantatā kayirā ti; S¹ ke nu
kammantakātā kayira; B² ke na kammantā kayiranti

⁷Te bhava

⁸L¹ aṇṇatarasmim

⁹Be R Te vindati gotamo ti; L¹ vindasiko gotamā ti; S⁵ vindasi
gotamāsi; B²³ vindati gotamā ti

¹⁰* Tutṭhubha

¹¹Te Sa na ca

¹²S⁵ *ad.* samaṇo kiṃ kārāpento

¹³*So in* S⁵; S¹³ ubhinnaṃmūlam me vanam visukkham; S⁴

ubhinnaṃmūlam me vanam vidukkham; L¹ ucchinnaṃmūlame vanam
visūkham; *others* ucchinnaṃmūlam me vanam visūkham

¹⁴R soham; S⁴ yogam; S⁵ yoham

¹⁵S⁴ nibbānatho; C³ nibbatthanato

¹⁶S⁴ eke

evaṃ vutte Navakammikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo
Bhagavantam etad avoca: abhikkantam bho Gotama
abhikkantam bho Gotama. -pa- upāsakam maṃ bhavam
Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇam gatan ti.

204 (VII.2.8)

Kaṭṭhahārasuttam

ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati
aññatarasmiṃ vanasaṇḍe. tena kho pana samayena
aññatarassa¹ Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa² sambahulā³
antevāsikā kaṭṭhahārakā⁴ māṇavakā yena so⁵ vanasaṇḍo ten'
upasaṅkamiṃsu. upasaṅkamitvā⁶ addasaṃsu Bhagavantam
tasmiṃ vanasaṇḍe nisinnam pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyam
paṇidhāya parimukham satim upaṭṭhapetvā.

disvāna yena Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo ten'
upasaṅkamiṃsu. upasaṅkamitvā Bhāradvājagottam
brāhmaṇam etad avocum: yagghe bhavam jāneyya⁷
asukasmim⁸ vanasaṇḍe samaṇo⁹ nisinno pallaṅkam ābhujitvā
ujum kāyam paṇidhāya parimukham satim upaṭṭhapetvā ti.¹⁰

atha kho Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo tehi māṇavakehi
saddhim yena so vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā¹¹ addasā kho¹ Bhagavantam tasmiṃ

¹ R aññatarasmiṃ

² S⁴ om. brāhmaṇassa

³ B³ sampahulā; S⁴ sambuhulā

⁴ L¹ B²³ -hārikā; Sa -hārakā nāma

⁵ R Be B²³ om. so

⁶ S⁴⁵ om. upasaṅkamitvā

⁷ Be jāneyyāsi

⁸ S¹³⁻⁵ amukasmim

⁹ Te ad. gotamo

¹⁰ Be B²³ R S⁴⁵ om. ti

¹¹ Be B²³ R om. upasaṅkamitvā

addasā kho¹ Bhagavantam tasmim vanasaṇḍe nisinnam
pallaṅkam ābhujitvā² ujum kāyam paṇidhāya parimukham
satim upatṭhapetvā. disvāna yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam gāthāhi³ ajjhabhāsi:

- 697.⁴ gambhīrarūpe bahubherave vane
suññam⁵ araññam⁶ vijanam vigāhiya⁷
<181> aniñjamānena ṭhiteṇa⁸ vaggunā
sucārurūpaṃ⁹ vata bhikkhu jhāyasi.¹⁰
698.¹¹ na yattha¹² gītā¹³ na pi yattha vāditam
eko araññe¹⁴ vanam assito¹⁵ muni
accherarūpaṃ paṭibhāti maṃ idaṃ
yad ekako pītimano vane vase.¹⁶
699.¹⁷ maññāmi¹⁸ lokādhīpatīsaṃvāyātaṃ¹⁹
ākaṅkhamāno tīdivaṃ anuttaraṃ

¹Te L¹ S⁴⁵ addasa

²B² ābhuñjitvā

³So in S⁴; others gāthāya

⁴* Jagatī

⁵L¹ saññam

⁶S⁵ aññam

⁷S¹³⁴ vigāhiyam

⁸Te hitena

⁹B¹⁻³ sundaratūpaṃ; L¹ sucārurūpaṃ; S³ sucārurūpo

¹⁰S⁴⁵ -jjhāyasi; B² jhāyati

¹¹* Jagatī

¹²S¹³⁻⁵ ettha here & next

¹³Se gītā

¹⁴B¹³ arañña

¹⁵So in S¹³ C³; B¹³ vanamavassito; R C¹ vanavasito; L¹

vanamissito; B³ vanassito; others vanavassito

¹⁶S⁴ vanavase

¹⁷* Jagatī

¹⁸So against all; R maññechaṃ; S⁴ maññāchaṃ; others maññām'

ahaṃ

¹⁹So in Se S⁵; S⁴ -patim; others -pati

tas mā¹ bhavaṃ vijaṇaṃ araṇṇaṃ assito²
 tapo idha kubbaṣi³ brahmapattiyā ti.⁴

<Bhagavā:>

700.⁵ yā kāci kaṅkhā abhinandaṇā vā
 anekadhātūsu⁶ puthū sadā sitā
 añṇāṇaṃ mūlappabhavā pajappitā
 sabbā mayā byantikātā⁷ samūlikā.⁸
 701.⁹ so 'haṃ¹⁰ akaṅkho asito¹¹ anūpayo¹²
 sabbesu dhammesu visuddhadassano
 pappuyya¹³ sambodhim anuttaraṃ sivaṃ
 jhāyāṃ' ahaṃ brahma¹⁴ raho visārado ti.

evaṃ vutte Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ
 etad avoca: abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama abhikkantaṃ bho
 Gotama. -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu
 ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ ti.

205 (VII.2.9) Mātuposakasuttaṃ

¹ So in S¹³⁴; R Se Be Te L¹ S⁵ B²³ kasmā

² L¹ vijaṇamissito; B²³ vijjanam araṇṇaṃ assito; S⁴ vijaṇaṃ
 araṇṇaṃ assito

³ Be B²³ krubbasi; S⁴⁵ Te kubbatī

⁴ S¹ brahmūppattiyā ti

⁵* a) Tutṭhubha, bcd) Jagatī

⁶ C¹ -dhātusu

⁷ R S⁴⁵ vyantikātā; Te byantikātā

⁸ L¹ sumūlikā; C¹ samūlakā

⁹* Jagatī

¹⁰ Be B²³ Te svāhaṃ

¹¹ R S⁴⁵ L¹ apiho

¹² B¹⁻³ anuppayo; L¹ anupiyo; R S⁴⁵ Te C¹ anupayo

¹³ B² amuyhaṃ; B³ pabbuyya; S⁴ pappayya

¹⁴ R Se S⁴⁵ brāhmaṇa; B¹⁻³ L¹ brahme

Sāvatthiyaṃ. atha kho Mātuposako brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.

ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Mātuposako brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad avoca: ahaṃ hi bho Gotama dhammena bhikkhaṃ pariyesāmi.¹ dhammena bhikkhaṃ pariyesitvā mātāpitāro posemi. kaccāhaṃ² bho Gotama evaṃkāri kiccakāri homi ti.

<Bhagavā:> taggha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa evaṃkāri kiccakāri hosi.³ yo kho brāhmaṇa dhammena bhikkhaṃ pariyesati dhammena <182> bhikkhaṃ pariyesitvā mātāpitāro poseti bahuṃ so⁴ puññaṃ pasavatī ti.⁵

idam avoca -pe-:⁶

702. ⁷ yo mātaraṃ pitaraṃ vā⁸
macco dhammena posati⁹
tāya naṃ pāricariyāya¹⁰
mātāpitūsu¹¹ paṇḍitā
idh' eva¹² naṃ pasamsanti
pecca¹³ sagge pamodatī ti.¹⁴

¹B²³ pararesāmi

²S¹³ kiccāhaṃ; S⁵ kiccoham

³Te L¹ Sa B³ ahosi

⁴S⁴ R bahuso

⁵S⁴ paccatī ti

⁶So in Te; others om. idam avoca -pe-

⁷* Vatta (Vipulā S+Pathyā)

⁸Se S⁵ vā pitaraṃ vā

⁹R poseti

¹⁰R S⁴⁵ B² pari-

¹¹B² S⁴⁵ -pitusu; B³ -pītusu

¹²S⁴⁵ idha ceva

¹³B³ pacca

¹⁴L¹ S¹³ ca modatī ti; S⁴⁵ ca modati

evam vutte mātuposako brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad
avoca: abhikkantam bho Gotama abhikkantam bho Gotama.
-pa- upāsakam mam bhavam Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge
pāṇupetaṃ saraṇam gatan ti.

206 (VII.2.10) Bhikkhakasuttam

Sāvatti -pa- Jetavane. atha kho Bhikkhako
brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi. sammodaniyam katham
sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekam antam nisīdi.

ekam antam nisinno kho Bhikkhako brāhmaṇo
Bhagavantam etad avoca: aham pi kho¹ bho Gotama
bhikkhako. bhavam pi² bhikkhako. idha no kiṃ nānākaraṇan
ti.

<Bhagavā:>

703.³ na tena bhikkhako⁴ hoti
yāvatā bhikkhate⁵ pare
vissam⁶ dhammam samādāya⁷
bhikkhu hoti na tāvatā.

704.⁸ yo 'dha⁹ puññaṃ ca pāpaṃ ca
bāhitvā¹⁰ brahmacariyam¹¹

¹Te L¹ S⁴⁵ aham asmi; B² aham hi

²S⁴ bhavanam pi

³= Dhp 266; cf. Ud-v 32.18; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴S¹³⁻⁵ Dhp bhikkhu

⁵R L¹ B³ bhikkhavo

⁶R L¹ B²³ C³ visam; S⁵ vissa; S⁴ visamsam

⁷S⁵ dhammasamādāya

⁸= Dhp 267; cf. Ud-v 32.19; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 2)

⁹B¹³ L¹ yo ca

¹⁰S³ bhāhetvā; Te pavāhetvā; C² vāhetvā; Dhp C³ bāhetvā

¹¹S¹³ -cariyavā; L¹ -cariyam vā

saṅkhāya loka carati
sa ve¹ bhikkhū ti vuccatī ti.

evaṃ vutte bhikkhako brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad
avoca: abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama.
-pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge
pānupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ ti.

207 (VII.2.11) Saṅgāravasuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ. Jetavana. tena kho pana samayena
Saṅgāravo² nāma brāhmaṇo Sāvatthiyaṃ paṭivasati
udakasuddhiko udakena suddhiṃ³ pacceti. sāyaṃpātaṃ⁴
udakorohaṇānuyogam anuyutto viharati.

atha kho āyasmā Ānando pubbaṇhasamayam
nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvatthiṃ⁵ piṇḍāya pāvīsi.
Sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ
piṇḍapātaṇṭikkanto yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.
<183>

ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando
bhagavantam etad avoca: idha bhante Saṅgāravo nāma
brāhmaṇo Sāvatthiyaṃ paṭivasati udakasuddhiko udakena
suddhiṃ⁶ pacceti. sāyaṃpātaṃ udakorohaṇānuyogam
anuyutto viharati. sādhu bhante Bhagavā yena Saṅgāravassa

¹B¹ C² sace

²Te saṅgarav-; L¹ saṅgarat- *here & further*

³Bc B² Se udakena parisuddhiṃ; S⁴ udae suddhiṃ

⁴S⁵ sāyaṃ pāto; Te Se R sāyaṃpātaṃ; S⁴ sāyaṃpāto *here & further*

⁵Te S⁴ sāvatthiyaṃ

⁶Se parisuddhiṃ *here & further*

brāhmaṇassa nivesanam ten' upasaṅkamatu anukampam
upādāyā ti. adhivāsesi ¹ Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena.

atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā
pattacivaram ādāya yena Saṅgāravassa brāhmaṇassa
nivesanam ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane
nisīdi. atha kho Saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi.
sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vitisāretvā ekam antam
nisīdi.

ekam antam nisinnam kho Saṅgāravam brāhmaṇam
Bhagavā etad avoca: saccam kira tvam brāhmaṇa
udakasuddhiko udakena suddhim pacesi. sāyampātam
udakorohaṇānuyogam anuyutto viharasī ti. ²

<Saṅgāravo:> evaṃ bho Gotama. ³

<Bhagavā:> kiṃ pana tvam brāhmaṇa atthavasam
sampassamāno udakasuddhiko ⁴ udakena suddhim ⁵ pacesi.
sāyampātam udakorohaṇānuyogam anuyutto viharasī ti.

<Saṅgāravo:> idha me bho Gotama ⁶ yaṃ divā pāpakammaṃ
katam hoti ⁷ taṃ sāyaṃ nhānena ⁸ pavāhemi. yaṃ rattim
pāpakammaṃ ⁹ katam hoti taṃ pātam ¹⁰ nhānena pavāhemi.
imañ ca ¹¹ khvāhaṃ bho Gotama atthavasam sampassamāno
udakasuddhiko udakena suddhim paccemi. sāyampātam
udakorohaṇānuyogam anuyutto viharāmī ti.

¹ S⁴⁵ ad. kho

² S¹³⁴ B² viharatī ti

³ S¹³⁻⁵ evaṃ bhoti; Se Te evaṃ bho gotamā ti

⁴ B² om. udakasuddhiko

⁵ Be B²³ R udakasuddhim

⁶ R B²³ ad. aham

⁷ S¹³⁻⁵ hessati

⁸ R Se S⁴⁵ nahānena *here & further*

⁹ S⁵ pāpaṃ ka-

¹⁰ S⁴⁵ pāto

¹¹ Be B²³ L¹ R Se om. ca

<Bhagavā:>

705. ¹ dhammo rahado brāhmaṇa sīlatittho
 anāvilo sabbhi satam pasattho²
 yattha have vedaguno sinātā³
 anallagattā va taranti⁴ pāran ti.

evam vutte Saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad
 avoca: abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama.
 -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge
 paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ ti. <184>

208 (VII.2.12)

Khomadussasuttaṃ

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu⁵
 viharati Khomadussaṃ nāma⁶ Sakyānaṃ nigame. ⁷ atha kho
 Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya
 Khomadussaṃ⁸ nigamaṃ⁹ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. tena kho pana
 samayena Khomadussakā¹⁰ brāhmaṇagahapatikā sabhāyaṃ
 sannipatitā honti kenacid eva karaṇīyena. devo ca ekam ekam
 phusāyati. ¹¹

¹ * Tuṭṭhubha

² B²³ pasatṭho

³ B² vedagunosinhātā

⁴ S⁴ tarinti

⁵ L¹ sakyesu

⁶ S⁴⁵ -dussadan nāma; S³ -dussantā nāma

⁷ So in R L¹; others nigamo

⁸ S¹³⁻⁵ -dussada- here & further, L¹ -dussanaṃ

⁹ R S¹³⁻⁵ Te B² om. nigamaṃ

¹⁰ L¹ -dussarakā

¹¹ S⁴ phusāyā ti

atha kho Bhagavā yena sā¹ sabhā ten' upasaṅkami.
addasaṃsu² kho³ khomadussakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā
Bhagavantam dūrato va āgacchantam. disvāna etad avocum: ke
ca muṇḍakā samaṇakā ke ca⁴ sabhādhammam jānissantī ti.

atha kho Bhagavā Khomadussake
brāhmaṇagahapatike gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

706.⁵ n' esā⁶ sabhā yattha na⁷ santi santo
santo na te⁸ ye na vadanti dhammam
rāgañ ca dosañ ca pahāya moham
dhammam vadantā va⁹ bhavanti santo ti.

evam vutte Khomadussakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā
Bhagavantam etad avocum: abhikkantam bho Gotama
abhikkantam bho Gotama. seyyathā pi bho Gotama
nikkujjitam vā ukkujjeyya paṭicchannam vā vivareyya
mūlhasa vā maggam ācikkheyya andhakāre vā telapajjotam
dhāreyya cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintī ti.¹⁰ evam evam¹¹
bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. ete
mayam bhagavantam¹² Gotamam saraṇam gacchāma
Dhammañ ca Bhikkhusamghañ ca. upāsake no bhavam
Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetam saraṇam gate ti.

Upāsakavaggo Dutiyo

¹S⁴⁵ om. sā

²S¹³⁻⁵ addasāsum

³R Be B²³ om. kho

⁴L¹ samaṇato & om. ke ca

⁵* Tutthubha

⁶L¹ B² S⁴⁵ na sā

⁷S⁴ om. na

⁸L¹ S⁴⁵ na te santo

⁹L¹ vadanti & om. va; Te Be Sa vadantā ca

¹⁰Be B²³ Te L¹ dakkhintī ti

¹¹R Te S⁴⁵ B³ evam eva

¹²Be B² Te L¹ bhavantam

tass' uddānam

Kasī Udayo Devahito

Aññataramahāsālam¹

Mānatthaddham Paccanīkam²

Navakammī Katthahāram³

Mātuposakam⁴ Bhikkhako

Saṅgāravo ca Khomadussena⁵ dvādasā ti.

BRĀHMAṆASAMYUTTAM SAMATTAM

* * *

¹ S 134 lūkhapāpuranena

² Te 1⁴ Se -ñ ca paccanīkañ ca

³ Te -kammam katthahāram; S⁴⁵ -kammañ ca katthaharakam

⁴ Se S⁴⁵ -posako

⁵ S⁴⁵ -dusakena

VANĠĪSASAMYUTTAM

209 (VIII.1) Nikkhantasuttam

evam me sutam. ekam samayam āyasmā Vaṅgiso Āḷaviyam viharati Aggāḷave¹ cetiye āyasmatā Nigrodhakappena upajjhāyena saddhim. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Vaṅgiso² navako³ hoti acirapabbajito ohiyyako⁴ vihārapālo.

atha kho sambahulā⁵ itthiyo samalaṅkaritvā yena Aggāḷavako ārāmo⁶ ten' upasaṅkamimsu vihārapekkhikāyo.⁷ atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa tā itthiyo disvā anabhirati uppajji⁸ rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamsesi.⁹

atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa etad ahosi: alābhā vata me na vata me¹⁰ lābhā dulladdham vata me na vata me suladdham yassa me anabhirati uppannā rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseti. taṃ kut' ettha labbhā yam me paro¹¹ anabhiratiṃ vinodetvā abhiratiṃ uppādeyya.¹² yan nūnāham

¹B¹³ aggāḷavake

²B¹³ vaṅgiso *here & further*

³So in R B; Se S⁴⁵ Te L¹ navo

⁴S⁴ giyyako; L¹ ohiyyiko

⁵B³ sampahulā

⁶Te L¹ R S⁴⁵ yenārāmo

⁷B¹³ vihārapekkhakāyo; L¹ vihārepekkhakāyo

⁸Se Be Te uppajjati

⁹Be -seti

¹⁰L¹ om. na vata me

¹¹C³ S¹³⁴ Te L¹ pare

¹²S¹³⁴ Te L¹ uppādeyyum

attanā va attano anabhiratiṃ¹ vinodetvā abhiratiṃ uppādeyyan
ti.²

atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso attanā va attano
anabhiratiṃ vinodetvā abhiratiṃ uppādetvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā
gāthāyo abhāsi:

707.³ nikkhantaṃ vata maṃ santaṃ

agārasmā 'nagāriyaṃ⁴

vitakkā upadhāvanti

pagabbhā Kaṇhato ime.

708.⁵ uggaputtā mahissāsā⁶

sikkhitā dalhadhammino

samantā parikīreyyuṃ⁷

sahassaṃ⁸ apalāyinaṃ.

709.⁹ sace pi ettato¹⁰ bhiyyo

āgamissanti itthiyo

n' eva maṃ byādhayissanti¹¹

dhamme sv amhi patitṭhito.¹² <186>

710.¹³ sakkhī hi¹⁴ me sutam etam¹⁵

¹S⁴ atthano va anabhiratitā

²S⁴ uppādeyyun ti

³= Thag 1209; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴L¹ S⁴⁵ Thag anagāriyaṃ

⁵= Thag 1210; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶S⁵ mahissāmasā

⁷So in Te; others parikireyyuṃ

⁸S¹³⁴ saṃgassaṃ

⁹= Thag 1211; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰Be etato; L¹ C³ Sa B³ ettako; Te C¹ Thag ettakā; S⁴⁵ etthato

¹¹R S⁴⁵ vyādha-; C³ byāja-

¹²So in L¹ Thag; R Ss¹² dhammesamhi patitṭhito; B C² Te Se

dhamme samhi patitṭhitam; S⁴ dhamme sabbhi patitṭhito; S⁵

dhamma sabbhi patitṭhito; C³ dhammosamhi patitṭhitam

¹³= Thag 1212; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁴Thag sakim hi

¹⁵R sutam etam; B¹ sutam evam; B²³ sutam evam

Buddhassādiccabandhuno¹
 nibbānagamanam² maggam
 tattha me nirato³ mano.
 711.⁴ evañ ce mam⁵ viharantam
 pāpimā⁶ upagacchasi⁷
 tathā maccu karissāmi
 na me maggam pi dakkhasi ti.⁸

210 (VIII.2)

Aratīsuttam

ekam samayaṃ -pa- āyasmā Vaṅgīso Āḷaviyaṃ
 viharati Aggāḷave cetiye āyasmatā Nigrodhakappena
 upajjhāyena saddhiṃ. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā
 Nigrodhakappo⁹ pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapatikkanto vihāram
 pavisati.¹⁰ sāyaṃ vā nikkhamati aparajju vā kāle. tena kho
 pana samayena āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa anabhirati¹¹ uppannā
 hoti rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseti.

atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa etad ahosi: alābhā¹²
 vata me na vata me lābhā dulladdham vata me na vata me
 suladdham yassa me anabhirati uppannā rāgo cittaṃ

¹S⁴ -bandhunā

²B² nibbānam gamanam

³B² ramate

⁴= Thag 1213; * Vatta (Vipulā 5+Pathyā)

⁵Thag evam evam

⁶Be B²³ Thag pāpima

⁷S¹³⁴ upagañchisi; S⁵ upagañchasi

⁸Thag maggam udikkhasi

⁹S⁴⁵ ad. sāyaṃ

¹⁰L¹ vihāre pativasati; S⁴⁵ vihāram vā pavisati

¹¹S⁴ abhirati

¹²S⁴ alābho

anuddhamseti. tam kut' ettha labbhā yam me paro¹ anabhiratiṃ
vinodetvā abhiratiṃ² uppādeyya.³ yaṃ nūnāhaṃ attanā va
attano anabhiratiṃ vinodetvā abhiratiṃ⁴ uppādeyyan ti.⁵

atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso attanā va attano
anabhiratiṃ vinodetvā abhiratiṃ uppādetvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā
gāthāyo abhāsi:

- 712.⁶ aratiṃ ca ratiṃ ca⁷ pahāya
sabbaso gehasitaṃ ca vitakkam⁸
vanatham⁹ na¹⁰ kareyya kuhiñci
nibbanatho arato sa hi¹¹ bhikkhu.
713.¹² yaṃ idha paṭhaviṃ ca¹³ vechāsam
rūpagataṃ ca¹⁴ jagatogadham¹⁵
kiñci parijīyati¹⁶ sabbam aniccam
evaṃ samecca¹⁷ caranti mutattā.¹⁸

¹Te L¹ S⁴ pare

²S⁵ anabhiratiṃ

³R uppādeyyanti; L¹ S⁴ uppādeyyam; Te uppādeyyuṃ

⁴S⁵ anabhirati

⁵L¹ S⁴ uppādeyyun ti

⁶= Thag 1214; * Vegavatī

⁷Thag aratiṃ ratiṃ ca

⁸S³ vitakkā

⁹R vanattham; S⁴ vanatam

¹⁰S¹⁻⁵ om. na

¹¹R Te nibbanatho anato sa hi; L¹ nibbanatho anaṅgano sa; B²

nibbanatho arato sa; S⁴ nibbanatho anathotā sa hi; Thag nibbanathā
avanatho sa hi; C¹ nibbanatho araṇo; C³ nibbānatho anato

¹²= Thag 1215; * Vegavatī

¹³So in Te; Bc L¹ Thag pathaviṃ ca; R B²³ C³ puthaviṃ ca; S¹³

puthavi ca; Sc C¹ puthuviṃ ca; S⁴ puthuvi ca; S⁵ puthuvam ca

¹⁴S⁴⁵ Thag om. ca

¹⁵L¹ jāgato bhavam

¹⁶Te B²³ Thag C¹³ parijīyati

¹⁷L¹ samacce

¹⁸S¹³⁻⁵ muttatā; B² tattā; Thag muttantā

714. ¹ upadhīsu janā gadhitāse²
 diṭṭhasute³ paṭighe ca⁴ mute ca⁵
 ettha vinodaya⁶ chandam anejo⁷
 yo ettha⁸ na limpati taṃ munim āhu.⁹ <187>
715. ¹⁰ atha saṭṭhisitā¹¹ savitakkā¹²
 puthū janatāya¹³ adhammanivittā¹⁴
 na ca¹⁵ vaggagat' assa¹⁶ kuhiñci
 no pana duṭṭhullabhāṇī¹⁷ sa bhikkhu.
716. ¹⁸ dabbo cirarattasamāhito¹⁹
 akuhako nipako²⁰ apihālu
 santam padam²¹ ajjhagamā muni
 paṭicca parinibbuto kaṅkhati kālan ti.

¹ = Thag 1216; * Vegavati

² R B²³ C³ gadhitā; S¹³ gamitā; S⁴ gamitāse; S⁵ gathitāse

³ C³ diṭṭhi-

⁴ S⁵ paṭigho va; L¹ paṭighe va

⁵ S¹³⁻⁵ om. ca

⁶ S⁴⁵ vinodiya; R vinodiya

⁷ S⁴ janāmanojo; S¹ chanāmanojo; S³ janāmanejo

⁸ R S⁴⁵ tattha; Thag C¹ h' ettha

⁹ Thag na lippati muni tam āhu; C¹ na lippati

¹⁰ = Thag 1217; * Vegavati

¹¹ So in Thag B¹⁻³ C²³ Te L¹ S⁵; Be Se saṭṭhinissitā; R S⁴ saṭṭhitasitā; S¹ saṭṭhisatāsītā; C¹ chanissitā

¹² R B¹⁻³ vitakkā; S¹ parivitakkā; S⁴⁵ C³ pavitakkā

¹³ Te Thag puthujja-; C¹³ puthuja-

¹⁴ So in Te S⁵ Thag; S⁴ adhamma vinitthā; others : adhammā nivittā

¹⁵ S⁵ nañca

¹⁶ Te vaṭṭagatassa

¹⁷ S⁴ duṭṭhubhāṇi; Thag padullagāhī; C³ duṭṭhullābhāṇi

¹⁸ = Thag 1218; * Vegavati

¹⁹ Thag dabbo crarattam sa-; S¹³⁴ daṇḍo cirarattasa-

²⁰ B²³ nippako

²¹ R santapadam

211 (VIII.3)

Pesalasuttam

ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Vaṅgīso Āḷaviyam viharati
Aggāḷave cetiye āyasmatā Nigrodhakappena upajjhāyena
saddhim. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Vaṅgīso attano
paṭibhānena ¹ aññe pesale bhikkhū atimaññati.

atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīsassā etad ahosi: alābhā vata
me na vata me lābhā dulladdham vata me na vata me
suladdham yvāham ² attano paṭibhāgena aññe pesale ³ bhikkhū
atimaññāmī ti.

atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso attanā va attano
vippaṭisāram upadamhitvā ⁴ tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo
abhāsi:

717. ⁵ mānaṃ pajahassu ⁶ Gotama
mānapathañ ca ⁷ jahassu ⁸ asesam
mā ⁹ mānapathasmi pamucchito ¹⁰
vippaṭisār' ahuvā ¹¹ cirarattam. ¹²

¹ Be paṭibhāgena *here & next*

² S⁴⁵ yoham

³ S⁵ pesalehi

⁴ So in S⁴⁵; *others* uppādetvā

⁵ = Thag 1219; * Vegavati

⁶ Te mānasam jahassu

⁷ S¹³ mānūpathava (*or* ca); S⁴ mānupatha; S⁵ mānapatham; Te
mānapathamidha

⁸ Be B³ pajahassu

⁹ Be B³ R Se Te Thag *om.* mā

¹⁰ So *against all*; Be -pathasmim sa mucchito; B³ -pathasmi
samucchito; Te -pathamidhamuñcito; R Se Be -pathasmim
samucchito; B² -pathasmi amucchito; Thag mānapathamhi
samucchito; *others* mānapathasmim pamucchito

¹¹ C² vippaṭisārī āhuvā; Te Be vippaṭisārī huvā; Thag vippaṭisārī
hutvā

¹² S⁴ cirattam

718. ¹ makkhena makkhitā² pajā
 mānahatā³ nirayaṃ papatanti⁴
 socanti janā⁵ cirarattaṃ
 mānahatā nirayaṃ upapannā.⁶
719. ⁷ na hi socati⁸ bhikkhu kadāci⁹
 maggajino sammā paṭipanno
 kittiṇ ca sukhaṇ ca anubhoti¹⁰
 dhammadaso ti¹¹ tam āhu tathattaṃ.¹² <188>
720. ¹³ tasmā akhilo 'dha¹⁴ padhānavā¹⁵
 nīvaraṇāni pahāya visuddho
 mānaṇ ca pahāya asesam
 vijjāy' antakaro samitāvī ti.¹⁶

212 (VIII.4) Ānandasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha kho āyasmā Ānando

¹ = Thag 1220; * Vegavatī

²S⁴ makkhemhi takkhitā or nakkhitā; S⁵ makkhenahi makkhitā; B² makkhena makkhakā

³R S⁴ mānagatā here & next

⁴Thag B¹⁻³ patanti

⁵S⁴ pāṇā

⁶S⁴ B² uppannā

⁷ = Thag 1221; * Vegavatī

⁸L¹ soca

⁹R kadāsi

¹⁰R c' anubhoti; Thag cānubhoti

¹¹R B²³ -rato ti; L¹ -raso ti

¹²Bc pahitattaṃ; B¹⁻³ vitatakkam; S⁴ ttam

¹³ = Thag 1222; * Vegavatī

¹⁴S¹³⁴ -ya; L¹ -ca; Thag idham

¹⁵S¹³ padhānaṃ vā; S⁴ padānaṃ vā; Thag amānavā

¹⁶S¹⁴ smitāvī ti; S³ smitādvī ti

pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvatthim¹
piṇḍāya pāvisi² āyasmatā Vaṅgīsenā pacchāsamaṇena. tena
kho pana samayena āyasmato Vaṅgīsassā anabhirati uppannā
hoti rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseti.

atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso āyasmantam Ānandam
gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

721.³ kāmarāgena ḍayhāmi
cittaṃ me pariḍayhati
sādhū nibbāpanam⁴ brūhi
anukampāya Gotamā ti.

<Ānando:>

722.⁵ saññāya vipariyesā
cittaṃ te pariḍayhati
nimittam parivajjehi
subham rāgūpasamhitam.
723.⁶ saṅkhāre parato⁷ passa
dukkhato⁸ mā⁹ ca attato¹⁰
nibbāpehi mahārāgam
mā ḍayhittho¹¹ punappunam.
724.¹² asubhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi
ekaggam¹³ susamāhitam

¹Te S⁴⁵ sāvatthiyam

²B²³ pavīsi

³= Thag 1223; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴S¹³⁻⁵ nibbāpana

⁵= Thag 1224; * Vatta (Vipulā 5-Pathyā)

⁶* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷S⁴ parate

⁸S⁴ dukkhako

⁹L¹ om. mā

¹⁰B² atthato

¹¹B³ -hitto

¹²= Thag 1225; * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

¹³S⁴ ekagga

sati kāyagatā ty atthu¹
 nibbidābahulo bhava.
 725.² animittañ ca³ bhāvehi
 mānānusayam ujjaha
 tato⁴ mānābhisamayā
 upasanto carissasī ti.

213 (VIII.5)

Subhāsitasuttam

5 ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū
 āmantesi bhikkhavo ti. bhadante ti⁶ te⁷ bhikkhū Bhagavato
 paccassosum.⁸

Bhagavā etad avoca: catūhi bhikkhave aṅgehi
 samannāgatā⁹ vācā¹⁰ subhāsītā hoti no¹¹ dubbhāsītā anavajjā
 ca ananuvajjā ca¹² viññūnaṃ. katamehi catūhi. idha bhikkhave
 bhikkhu subhāsitaṃ yeva¹³ bhāsati no dubbhāsitaṃ.
 dhammaṃ yeva bhāsati no adhammaṃ. <189> piyaṃ yeva
 bhāsati no appiyaṃ. ¹⁴ saccam yeva bhāsati no alikaṃ. imehi

¹ S¹ -gattātthu; S³ -gantyatthu; C¹ S⁴ -gatatyatthu

² = Thag 1226; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 1)

³ S⁵ animitthañ ca; C³ animitañ ca

⁴ S⁴ tate

⁵ cf. Sn pp. 78-9 (Subhāsitasutta)

⁶ L¹ B³ bhaddante ti

⁷ S⁴ om. te

⁸ B² paccasosum

⁹ B² sampannāgatā *here & next*

¹⁰ S⁴ om. vācā

¹¹ R S⁴⁵ na *here & next*, Sn C¹ na

¹² C³ -vajjañ ca

¹³ Sn -ñ ñeva *here & further*

¹⁴ B³ piyaṃ yeva bhāsati no apīyaṃ

kho bhikkhave catūhi aṅgehi samannāgatā vācā subhāsītā hoti
no dubbhāsītā anavajjā ca ananuvajjā ca viññūnan ti.

idam avoca¹ Bhagavā. idam vatvāna² śugato
athāparam etad avoca satthā:

726. ³ subhāsitaṁ uttamam āhu⁴ santo
dhammaṁ bhaṇe nādhamman⁵ taṁ dutiyaṁ
piyaṁ bhaṇe nāppiyan⁶ taṁ⁷ tatiyaṁ
saccaṁ bhaṇe nālikaṁ taṁ catutthan ti.

atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso utthāy' āsanā ekamsaṁ
uttarāsaṅgaṁ⁸ karitvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjaliṁ paṇāmetvā
Bhagavantam etad avoca: paṭibhāti maṁ Bhagavā⁹ paṭibhāti¹⁰
maṁ śugatā ti. paṭibhātu taṁ¹¹ Vaṅgīsā ti Bhagavā avoca.¹²
atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso Bhagavantam sammukhā
sarūpāhi¹³ gāthāhi abhitthavi:

727. ¹⁴ tam eva vācaṁ bhāseyya
yāy' attānaṁ¹⁵ na tāpaye
pare ca na¹⁶ vihimseyya
sā ve vācā subhāsītā.

¹B² idham avoca

²Se S⁴⁵ vatvā; L¹ vatvā ca

³cf. Ud-v 7.11; * Tutthubha

⁴L¹ S⁵ uttamāhu

⁵S⁴ na dhamman

⁶B² S⁴ nāpiyan taṁ

⁷Be om. taṁ

⁸Sn cīvaram

⁹Sn om. paṭibhāti maṁ bhagavā

¹⁰L¹ paṭibhātu

¹¹B² om. taṁ

¹²L¹ etad avoca

¹³Be Sn C¹ sārūpāhi; B¹⁻³ sārūpāhi

¹⁴= Thag 1227, Sn 451; cf. Ud-v 7.12; * Vatta (Vipulā 3 + Pathyā)

¹⁵S⁴ yā sattānaṁ

¹⁶L¹ om. na

728. ¹ piyavācam eva ² bhāseyya
 yā vācā paṭinanditā ³
 yaṃ ⁴ anādāya pāpāni
 paresaṃ ⁵ bhāsate piyaṃ.
 729. ⁶ saccaṃ ve ⁷ amatā vācā
 esa dhammo sanantano
 sacce ⁸ atthe ca dhamme ca
 āhu ⁹ santo paṭiṭṭhitā.
 730. ¹⁰ yaṃ Buddho ¹¹ bhāsate ¹² vācaṃ
 khemaṃ nibbānapattiyā
 dukkhass' antakiriyāya ¹³
 sā ve vācānam uttamā ti.

214 (VIII.6) Sāriputtasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvattthiyaṃ
 viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. ¹⁴ tena kho pana
 samayena āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū dhammiyāya kathāya
 sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti poriyā ¹⁵

¹ = Thag 1228, Sn 452; cf. Ud-v 7.13; * Vatta (Pathyā)

² Bc B²³ R S⁴ -vācaṃ va

³ Sn L¹ S⁴⁵ pati-

⁴ S⁴ om. yaṃ

⁵ S⁴ parasaṃ

⁶ = Thag 1229, Sn 453; cf. Ud-v 7.14; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ S¹³⁻⁵ te

⁸ S¹³⁻⁵ sabbe; B² sace

⁹ B² ahū

¹⁰ = Thag 1230, Sn 454; cf. Ud-v 7.15; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 5)

¹¹ S¹³⁻⁵ sambuddho

¹² Te L¹ S⁵ bhāsati; Sn Thag S⁴ bhāsati

¹³ B²³ -ssantakiriyāya; S⁴ -ssa antakiriyāya; S⁵ -ssa antakiriyā

¹⁴ Te -ssārāme

¹⁵ S¹³⁵ poriyāya; S⁴ porisāya

vācāya vissatṭhāya¹ aneḷagalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā.² te ca bhikkhū atṭhikatvā³ manasi katvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti.

atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa etad ahosi: ayam <190> kho⁴ āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejēti sampahaṃseti poriyā⁵ vācāya vissatṭhāya⁶ aneḷagalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā.⁷ te ca bhikkhū atṭhikatvā manasikatvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti. yaṃ nūnāhaṃ āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ sammukhā sarūpāhi⁸ gāthāhi abhitthaveyyaṃ ti.

atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso utṭhāy' āsanā ekamaṃ⁹ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' añjaliṃ paṇāmetvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca: paṭibhāti maṃ āvuso Sāriputta paṭibhāti maṃ āvuso Sāriputtā ti. <Sāriputto:> paṭibhātu taṃ āvuso Vaṅgīsā ti. atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ sammukhā sarūpāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi:

731.¹⁰ gambhīrapañño medhāvī
maggāmaggassa kovido
Sāriputto mahāpañño
dhammaṃ deseti¹¹ bhikkhunam.

732.¹² saṅkhittena pi deseti

¹ L¹ visatṭhāya; B² visatṭhāya

² S⁴ assattha viññāpetiyā

³ L¹ Bc B³ atṭhiṃ katvā

⁴ L¹ R B²³ om. kho

⁵ S⁴ porisāya

⁶ R L¹ B²³ visatṭhāya

⁷ S⁴ viññāpeniyā

⁸ Bc sārūppāhi; S⁵ sārūpāhi; B³ sārūpāhi

⁹ L¹ ekam

¹⁰= Thag 1231; * Vatta (Vipulā 3 + Pathyā)

¹¹ S⁴ desetu

¹²= Thag 1232; * Vatta (Pathyā)

vitthārena pi bhāsati
 sālīkāy' iva¹ nigghoso
 paṭibhānaṃ udīrayi.²
 733.³ tassa taṃ desayantassa
 suṇanti⁴ madhuraṃ giraṃ
 sarena rajanīyena⁵
 savanīyena vaggunā
 udaggacittā⁶ muditā
 so taṃ odhenti bhikkhavo ti.

215 (VIII.7) Pavāraṇāsuttam

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
 Pubbārāme Migāramātu pāsāde mahatā⁷ bhikkhusaṅghena
 saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi sabbeḥ' eva arahantehi.
 tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadahuposathe paṇṇarase⁸
 pavāraṇāya bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto⁹ abbhokāse¹⁰ nisinno
 hoti.

atha kho Bhagavā tuṇhībhūtaṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ¹¹
 bhikkhusaṅghaṃ anuviloketvā¹² bhikkhū āmantesi: handa

¹ S¹³⁴ sālīkāya ca; Te L¹ sālīkā viya; Thag sālīkāye va

² Te udīriyi; Thag udīyyati; C¹ udirayi; C³ udīrayatī (ti)

³ = Thag 1233; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 2)

⁴ Thag sunantā

⁵ B²³ rajjanīyena

⁶ S⁴⁵ -citta

⁷ S²⁴ mahātā

⁸ B L¹ R panna-

⁹ L¹ -vutto

¹⁰ So in Be B²³; others ajjhokāse

¹¹ So repeat in Se S⁵ C¹

¹² S²⁴ -kitvā

dāni bhikkhave pavārayāmi¹ vo² na ca me kiñci garahatha kāyikaṃ vā³ vācasikaṃ vā ti.

evam⁴ vutte⁵ āyasmā Sāriputto utthāy' āsanā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim pañāmetvā⁶ Bhagavantam etad avoca: ⁷ na kho mayam bhante Bhagavato kiñci garahāma kāyikaṃ vā vācasikaṃ vā.⁸ Bhagavā <191> hi bhante anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā asañjātassa⁹ maggassa¹⁰ sañjanetā¹¹ anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā maggaññū maggavidū maggakovidō. maggānugā ca¹² bhante etarahi sāvakā viharanti pacchāsamannāgatā.¹³ ahañ ca kho¹⁴ bhante Bhagavantam pavāremi na ca me Bhagavā kiñci garahati kāyikaṃ vā¹⁵ vācasikaṃ vā ti.

<Bhagavā:> na khvāhaṃ te¹⁶ Sāriputta kiñci garahāmi kāyikaṃ vā vācasikaṃ vā.¹⁷ paṇḍito tvaṃ Sāriputta mahāpañño tvaṃ Sāriputta¹⁸ puthupañño tvaṃ Sāriputta hāsapañño¹⁹ tvaṃ Sāriputta²⁰ javanapañño tvaṃ Sāriputta

¹Be B² pavāremi; B¹³ pavāressāmi; S⁵ pavārāyāmi

²L¹ te; B¹ om. vo

³S¹³⁵ om. vā

⁴S⁴⁵ om. evaṃ

⁵S⁵ vutto

⁶S⁵ pañājetvā

⁷S² avo

⁸S²⁴⁵ kāyikaṃ vācasikaṃ vā ti

⁹L¹ uppādetvā asañjassa

¹⁰S² om. maggassa

¹¹L¹ sañjanetvā; S⁴ sañjanto

¹²B² maggānugā mayam; B³ maggānugā va; S⁴ maggānubhā ca

¹³B² sampannāgatā

¹⁴L¹ om. kho

¹⁵S²⁴⁵ om. vā

¹⁶L¹ na khvāpahaṃ te; S² na khavāhaṃ; S⁴⁵ na khvāhaṃ om. te

¹⁷S²⁴ kāyikaṃ vācasikaṃ vā ti

¹⁸S²⁴ om. mahāpañño tvaṃ Sāriputta; S⁵ om. tvaṃ

¹⁹S¹⁻³⁵ hāsu-

²⁰S⁴ om. hāsapañño tvaṃ sāriputta

tikkhapañño tvaṃ Sāriputta nibbedhikapañño tvaṃ Sāriputta.
seyyathā pi Sāriputta rañño cakkavattissa¹ jetṭhaputto pitarā²
pavattitaṃ cakkam sammad eva anuppavatteti³ evam eva⁴ kho
tvaṃ Sāriputta mayā anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ
sammad eva anuppavattesi ti.

<Sāriputto:> no ce kira me⁵ bhante Bhagavā kiñci garahati
kāyikaṃ vā vācasikaṃ vā imesam pi⁶ bhante Bhagavā
pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ na⁷ kiñci garahati kāyikaṃ vā⁸
vācasikaṃ vā ti.

<Bhagavā:> imesam pi khvāhaṃ Sāriputta pañcannaṃ
bhikkhusatānaṃ na kiñci⁹ garahāmi¹⁰ kāyikaṃ vā vācasikaṃ
vā. imesam hi¹¹ Sāriputta pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ satṭhi
bhikkhū tevijjā¹² satṭhi bhikkhū chaḷabhiññā¹³ satṭhi bhikkhū
ubhatobhāgavimuttā¹⁴ atha itare¹⁵ paññāvimuttā ti.

atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgiso utṭhāy' āsanā ekaṃsaṃ
uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjaliṃ paṇāmetvā
Bhagavantam etad avoca: paṭibhāti maṃ Bhagavā¹⁶ paṭibhāti
maṃ Sugatā ti. paṭibhātu taṃ Vaṅgīsā ti Bhagavā avoca.¹⁷

¹S⁴ cakkha-

²B³ pitarā

³Tc L¹ C¹ R S⁵ B²³ anupa- here & next

⁴L¹ B² evam evaṃ

⁵B² me nta

⁶So in Se S²⁴⁵; others imesam pana

⁷S²⁴ om. na

⁸S²⁴ om. vā here & next

⁹L¹ om. kiñci

¹⁰S⁴ garahati; B³ garahāma; S² garahimi

¹¹R imesam pi

¹²S⁴ om. satṭhi bhikkhū tevijjā

¹³B³ chaḷā-

¹⁴L¹ -vimuttā ti; B² -muttā; S⁴ -vimutto

¹⁵S⁴ itarepaṃre

¹⁶S⁴ om. paṭibhāti maṃ bhagavā

¹⁷S² vaṅgīsā bhagavā avo

atha kho¹ āyasmā Vaṅgīso Bhagavantam sammukhā
sarūpāhi² gāthāhi abhitthavi:

734.³ ajja paṇṇarase⁴ visuddhiyā
bhikkhū pañcasatā samāgatā⁵
saṃyojanabandhanacchidā
anighā⁶ khīṇapunabbhavā⁷ isi. <192>

735.⁸ cakkavattī yathā rājā
amaccaparivārīto
samantā anupariyeti⁹
sāgarantaṃ mahimā imaṃ.

736.¹⁰ evaṃ vijitasāṅgāmaṃ¹¹
satthavāhaṃ¹² anuttaraṃ
sāvakaṃ payirupāsanti¹³
tevijjā maccuhāyino.¹⁴

737.¹⁵ sabbe Bhagavato puttā
palāp' ettha¹⁶ na vijjati
taṇhāsallassa hantāraṃ¹⁷

¹ S²⁴⁵ om. atha kho

² Be sārūppāhi; B²³ sārūpāhi

³ = Thag 1234; * Vetāliya

⁴ S³⁵ -raso

⁵ Thag samagatā

⁶ So in S⁴ B²³; others anighā

⁷ S⁴ khīnā-

⁸ = Thag 1235; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹ B²³ anupariyehi

¹⁰ = Thag 1236; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹ S² vita-

¹² S²⁴ satthutvahaṃ

¹³ S⁴ payupāsanti

¹⁴ Se S⁴ -bhāyino

¹⁵ = Thag 1237; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁶ B¹³ palāsettha; S⁴ pālāpettha; B² sallāpettha or sallāmettha;

Thag palāpo ettha

¹⁷ L¹ hantānaṃ

vande ādiccabandhunan ti.

216 (VIII.8)

Parosahassasuttam

ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena
saddhiṃ adḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehi. tena kho pana samayena
Bhagavā bhikkhū nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya
sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti.¹ te ca
bhikkhū atṭhikatvā² manasikatvā sabbacetasā³
samannāharitvā⁴ ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti.

atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa etad ahosi: ayaṃ⁵ kho
Bhagavā bhikkhū nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttāya⁶ dhammiyā kathāya
sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti. te ca bhikkhū
atṭhikatvā manasikatvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasotā
dhammaṃ suṇanti. yaṃ nūnāhaṃ Bhagavantam sammukhā⁷
sarūpāhi⁸ gāthāhi abhitthaveyyan ti. atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso
utṭhāy' āsanā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā ten'
añjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etad avoca: paṭibhāti maṃ
Bhagavā paṭibhāti maṃ Sugatā ti. paṭibhātu taṃ Vaṅgīsā ti
Bhagavā avoca.

atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso Bhagavantam sammukhā⁹
sarūpāhi¹⁰ gāthāhi abhitthavi:

¹S² sampahaṃti

²Be B²³ L¹ atṭhiṃ katvā; S atṭhikatvā *here & next*

³L¹ B²³ sabbam cetasā *here & next*

⁴B² samanā- *here & next*

⁵S²⁴ atha

⁶Be nibbānasamvattanikāya

⁷L¹ samukhā

⁸Be sārūpāhi; B² sārūpāhi; B³ sārūpāhi

⁹L¹ B² samukhā

¹⁰Be sārūpāhi; B²³ sārūpāhi

- 738.¹ parosahassa² bhikkhūnaṃ
 Sugataṃ³ payirupāsati
 desentaṃ⁴ virajaṃ dhammaṃ
 nibbānaṃ akutobhayaṃ.
- 739.⁵ suṇanti dhammaṃ vimalaṃ⁶
 sammāsambuddhadesitaṃ
 sobhati vata sambuddho
 bhikkhusaṅghapurakkhato.⁷
- 740.⁸ nāgaṇāmo 'si⁹ Bhagavā
 isīnaṃ isisattamo
 mahāmegho va hutvāna
 sāvake¹⁰ abhivassasi.¹¹ <193>
- 741.¹² divāvihārā¹³ nikkhamma
 satthudassanakamyatā¹⁴
 sāvako te mahāvīra
 pāde vandati Vaṅgiso ti.

<Bhagavā:> kin nu te Vaṅgīsa imā gāthāyo pubbe
 parivitakkitā udāhu tthānaso va¹⁵ taṃ paṭibhantī ti.¹⁶

¹ - Thag 1238; * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

² So in Te; others -ssam

³ S²⁴⁵ sutam

⁴ S⁵ dasentaṃ

⁵ = Thag 1239; * Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

⁶ Thag vipulaṃ

⁷ L¹ -purakkhito

⁸ = Thag 1240; * Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

⁹ S⁴ ti

¹⁰ S¹²⁴⁵ sāvako

¹¹ So in L¹; others -vassati

¹² = Thag 1241; * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

¹³ S⁴ -vihāra

¹⁴ S² -kamāntā; S⁴ -kāmatā

¹⁵ S²⁴ -tthānaso va

¹⁶ L¹ paṭibhaṇantī ti

<Vaṅgīso:> na kho me¹ bhante imā gāthāyo pubbe parivitakkitā.² atha kho tñānaso va maṃ³ paṭibhantī ti.

<Bhagavā:> tena hi taṃ⁴ Vaṅgīsa bhiyyosomattāya pubbe aparivitakkitā gāthāyo paṭibhantū ti.

evaṃ bhante ti kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso Bhagavato paṭissutvā⁵ bhiyyosomattāya Bhagavantam pubbe aparivitakkitāhi⁶ gāthāhi abhitthavi:

742.⁷ unmaggapatham⁸ Mārassa abhibhuyya carati⁹ pabhijja khilāni¹⁰

taṃ passatha bandhapamuñcakaram¹¹

asitam¹² bhāgaso pavibhajjam.¹³

743.¹⁴ oghassa hi¹⁵ nittharaṇattham

anekavihitam maggam akkhāsi

tasmiñ ca¹⁶ amate akkhāte¹⁷

dhammadasā¹⁸ tñitā¹⁹ asaṃhārā.

¹L¹ om. me

²B²³ pubbe vitakkitā

³S³ om. va maṃ

⁴L¹ tvam; S²⁴⁵ om. taṃ

⁵B²³ paṭisutvā

⁶Se -vitakkāhi; S²⁴ om. gāthāhi

⁷= Thag 1242; * KR Norman identifies this & next three vv. to be old Āryā, see EV I

⁸Te S¹⁻⁴ -satam; Ss¹² -satham; C³ patam

⁹So in Be; S⁴ sarasi; others carsi

¹⁰Te S²⁴⁵ khilāni

¹¹S⁴ bandhanamuñca-; S⁵ bandhanapamuñca

¹²B² om. asitam; Thag asitam va

¹³So in R Te L¹ Se C¹; Be B²³ pavibhajjam; Thag S² pavibhajja; S⁴⁵ paṭibhajja; C¹ pavibhajjā ti vā pāṭho

¹⁴= Thag 1243; * Ariyā

¹⁵B om. hi

¹⁶So in Be; R Se S²⁴⁵ C¹ te; Te B¹⁻³ C³ ce; L¹ ve

¹⁷S⁵ akkhate

¹⁸So in Thag B²³; others dhammaddasā

¹⁹L¹ dhitā?

744. ¹ pajjotakaro ativijjha dhammaṃ ²
 sabbaṭṭhitinaṃ ³ atikkamam addasa ⁴
 ñatvā ca sacchikatvā ca ⁵
 aggaṃ so ⁶ desayi das' addhānaṃ. ⁷
745. ⁸ evaṃ sudesite ⁹ dhamme
 ko pamādo vijānataṃ dhammaṃ ¹⁰
 tasmā hi tassa Bhagavato sāsane
 appamatto sadā namassam anusikkhe ti.

217 (VIII.9) Koṇḍaññasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane
 kalandakanivāpe. atha kho āyasmā Aññākoṇḍañño ¹¹
 sucirass' eva yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā
 Bhagavato pādesu ¹² sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavato pādāni ¹³
 mukhena ca paricumbati ¹⁴ <194> pāṇihi ca parisambāhati

¹ Thag 1244; * Ariyā

² So in Te Se; others om. dhammaṃ

³ L¹ sabbadhīnaṃ; Te sabbadiṭṭhīnaṃ; S⁴ sabbaṭṭhiti; S²
 sabbaṭṭhitinaṃ

⁴ So in Se Be B²³ Te R; S¹³ atikkamaddā; L¹ atikkammamadda;
 S⁵ atikkammaddāsaṃ; S⁴ atikkammaddā; S² atikkammadadā; Thag
 atikkamam addā

⁵ L¹ om. ca

⁶ S⁴ aggaso; C¹³ agge ti vā pāṭho

⁷ R Te S²⁴ dasaṭṭhānaṃ; L¹ dasānaṃ; S⁵ opadhānaṃ

⁸ = Thag 1245; * Ariyā

⁹ S¹⁻⁵ sute desite

¹⁰ S²⁴ dhamma; Te Se om. dhammaṃ

¹¹ R Be B²³ aññāsi-; L¹ C³ aññāta-; S³ añño-

¹² S¹⁻⁴ pāde here & further

¹³ B² pāde

¹⁴ L¹ paricumbhati here & next

nāmañ ca sāveti: Koṇḍañño 'haṃ Bhagavā Koṇḍañño 'haṃ sugatā ti.¹

atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa etad ahosi: ayam kho āyasmā Aññākoṇḍañño² sucirass' eva yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavato pādāni mukhena ca paricumbati pāṇihi ca parisambāhati nāmañ ca sāveti: Koṇḍañño 'haṃ Bhagavā Koṇḍañño 'haṃ sugatā ti. yan nūnāhaṃ āyasmantaṃ Aññākoṇḍaññaṃ Bhagavato sammukhā sarūpāhi³ gāthāhi abhitthaveyyan ti.

atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgiso utthāy' āsanā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etad avoca: paṭibhāti⁴ maṃ Bhagavā paṭibhāti maṃ Sugatā ti. paṭibhātu taṃ Vaṅgīsā ti Bhagavā avoca.

atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgiso āyasmantaṃ Aññākoṇḍaññaṃ Bhagavato sammukhā sarūpāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi:

746.⁵ Buddhānubuddho so⁶ thero
Koṇḍañño tibbanikkamo⁷
lābhī sukhavihārānaṃ
vivekānaṃ abhiñhaso.

747.⁸ yaṃ sāvakena pattaḃbaṃ
satthusāsanakārinā⁹
sabb' assa taṃ anuppattaṃ

¹ S² sugato ti; S⁴ om. koṇḍañño haṃ bhagavā

² R Be B²³ aññāsi-; L¹ aññāta- *here & further*; S² añño- *here añña-further*

³ Be sārūpāhi; B²³ sārūpāhi *here & further*

⁴ S² paṭibhābhāti

⁵ = Thag 1246, ab) Thag 679ab; * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

⁶ S¹⁻⁵ om. so; Thag yo

⁷ Thag -nikkhamo

⁸ = Thag 1247; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹ S²⁴⁵ -kāriṇo

appamattassa sikkhato.¹
 748.² mahānubhāvo tevijjo
 cetopariyāyakovido³
 Koṇḍañño buddhadāyādo⁴
 pāde vandati satthuno ti.

218 (VIII.10) Moggallānasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati
 Isigilipasse Kāḷasilāyaṃ mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ
 pañcamatthehi bhikkhusatthehi sabbehi' eva arahantehi. tesāṃ
 sudāṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno cetasā cittaṃ samānnesati⁵
 vip̐pamuttaṃ nirūpadhiṃ.

atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsaṃ etad ahoṣi: ayaṃ kho
 Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Isigilipasse Kāḷasilāyaṃ mahatā
 bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ pañcamatthehi bhikkhusatthehi
 sabbehi' eva arahantehi.⁶ tesāṃ sudāṃ⁷ āyasmā
 Mahāmoggallāno cetasā cittaṃ samānnesati⁸ vip̐pamuttaṃ
 nirūpadhiṃ. yaṃ nūnāhaṃ āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ
 Bhagavato sammukhā sarūpāhi gāthāhi abhiṭṭhaveyyān ti.
 <195>

atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso utṭhāy' āsanā ekasmiṃ
 uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjaliṃ paṇāmetvā

¹ S¹⁻⁴ sikkhito

² = Thag 1248; * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

³ Thag cetopariyakovido

⁴ S¹³ -dāyako; L¹ -dāssādo

⁵ L¹ B² samānnesati

⁶ B² om. sabbeheva arahantehi

⁷ L¹ om. sudāṃ

⁸ S⁴ cittaśāmannesati; S² cittaśamantesati

Bhagavantam etad avoca: paṭibhāti maṃ Bhagavā paṭibhāti
maṃ Sugatā ti. paṭibhātu taṃ Vaṅgīsā ti Bhagavā avoca.

atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso āyasmantaṃ
Mahāmoggallānaṃ Bhagavato sammukhā sarūpāhi gāthāhi
abhitthavi:

749.¹ nagassa² passe āsīnaṃ
munim dukkhassa pāraguṃ
sāvakaṃ payirupāsanti
tevijjā maccuhāyino.³

750.⁴ te⁵ cetasa⁶ anupariyeti⁷
Moggallāno mahiddhiko
cittaṃ nesaṃ samannesam⁸
vipparamuttaṃ nirūpadhiṃ.

751.⁹ evaṃ sabbaṅgasampannaṃ
munim dukkhassa pāraguṃ
anekākārasampannaṃ
payirupāsanti Gotaman ti.

219 (VIII.11)

Gaggarāsuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Campāyaṃ viharati
Gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena
saddhiṃ pañcamattchi bhikkhusatehi sattahi ca upāsakasatehi

¹ = Thag 1249; * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

² Thag nāgassa

³ S¹ -bhāyino; S³ -haṃsino; S²⁴ -bhāsino

⁴ = Thag 1250; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ Thag om. te

⁶ B² cetaso

⁷ Te -pariyasati; S⁴ -pariyanti; S¹² -pariyenti; S³ -pariyesanti

⁸ B² samanasaṃ; S⁴ samennesaṃ; Thag samanvesaṃ

⁹ = Thag 1251; * Vatta (Pathyā)

sattahi ca upāsikāsatehi anekehi ca devatā sahassehi.
tyāssudaṃ¹ Bhagavā atirocati² vaṇṇena c' eva yasasā ca.

atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsaṃ etad ahosi: ayaṃ kho
Bhagavā Campāyaṃ viharati Gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre
mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ pañcamatthehi bhikkhusatehi
sattahi ca upāsakasatehi sattahi ca upāsikāsatehi anekehi ca
devatā sahassehi. tyāssudaṃ Bhagavā³ atirocati vaṇṇena c' eva
yasasā ca. yaṃ nūnāhaṃ Bhagavantam sammukhā sarūpāya
gāthāya⁴ abhitthaveyyan ti. atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso utthāy'
āsanā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā ten'
añjalim paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etad avoca: paṭibhāti maṃ
Bhagavā paṭibhāti maṃ Sugatā ti. paṭibhātu taṃ Vaṅgīsā ti
Bhagavā avoca.

atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso Bhagavantam sammukhā
sarūppāya gāthāya abhitthavi: <196>

752.⁵ cando yathā vigatavalāhake⁶ nabhe
virocati vītamalo va⁷ bhāṇumā
evam pi⁸ Aṅgīrasa tvam mahāmuni
atirocasi⁹ yasasā sabbalokaṃ ti.

220 (VIII.12) Vaṅgīsaṃyuttam

¹C³ tyāssudaṃ; B²³ tyassudaṃ; See GG § 107.3, a Vedic form.

²B¹⁻³ L¹ ativirocati

³L¹ te bhagavā; B² te hi bhagavā; S² ca bhagavā; B³ tyassudaṃ
bhagavā; S⁵ om. tyāssudaṃ bhagavā

⁴S⁴⁵ sarūpāhi gāthāhi

⁵= Thag 1252; * Jagatī

⁶Te vīta-

⁷Be S¹⁻⁴ vigatamalo va; Se S⁵ vītamalo ca

⁸L¹ evamidam

⁹S²⁴⁵ atirocati; Thag atirocasi

ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā¹ Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena
 āyasmā Vaṅgiso acira-arahattappatto² hutvā³
 vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī⁴ tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi:

753.⁵ kāveyyamattā⁶ vicarimha⁷ pubbe

gāmā gāmaṃ purā puram

ath' addasāma⁸ sambuddham

saddhā no udapajjatha.⁹

754.¹⁰ so me¹¹ dhammam adesesi

khandhāyatanadhātuyo¹²

tassāham dhammaṃ sutvāna

pabbajim¹³ anagāriyaṃ.

755.¹⁴ bahunnaṃ¹⁵ vata atthāya

bodhim ajjhagamā¹⁶ muni

bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnañ ca

¹ B Te L¹ āyasmā vaṅgiso

² L¹ aciraṃ arahattaṃ patto; B² aciraṃ arahattapatto; B³ aciraṃ arahattappatto; S²⁵ acira arahattaṃ patto

³ So in R B; others hoti

⁴ B -ttisukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedī; S¹²⁴ -ttasukhapaṭisaṃvedī; S⁵ -ttisukhapaṭivedī

⁵ = abc) Thag 1253abc; * a) Tuṭṭhubha, bcd) Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ S² kāmaveyya-

⁷ B²³ vicārimha; S⁵ vicamha

⁸ L¹ -addasā; Thag addasāmi

⁹ Be Te upapajjatha; Thag pāda d sabbadhammānapāraguṃ

¹⁰ = a) Thag 1254a, d) Thag 1255d; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

¹¹ S⁵ yo ve; S²⁴ om. me

¹² C³ R B²³ -dhe āyatanāni dhātuyo ca; Te -dhe āyatanāni dhātuyo;

L¹ -dhe āyatanāni ca dhātuyo ca

¹³ S² pabbañjim; B² pappajjim; S⁵ pabbajam; L¹ pabbaji

¹⁴ = a) Thag 1256a; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁵ B² bahūnaṃ

¹⁶ S⁵ ajjhegamā

- ye niyāmagat' addasā.¹
 756.² svāgataṃ vata me āsi
 mama³ Buddhassa santike
 tisso vijjā anuppattā
 kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ.
 757.⁴ pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi
 dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ⁵
 tevijjo⁶ iddhipatto 'mhi⁷
 cetopariyāyakovido ti.⁸

Vaṅgīsaṭṭhavaḍḍhā

tass' uddānaṃ

Nikkhantaṃ Aratī c' eva
 Pesalā Atimaññanā⁹
 Ānandena Subhāsītā
 Sāriputta Pavāraṇā
 Parosahassaṃ¹⁰ Koṇḍañño
 Moggallānena Gaggarā
 Vaṅgīsenā dvādasā ti.

VANĠĪSASAMYUTTAM SAMATTAM

* * *

¹ L¹ -gataddasa; S² -sataddasā; S⁴ -hataddasā; B² -gatadasā; C³
 nayāmagataddasā (ti)
²= ab) Thag 1261ab; * Vatta (Pathyā)
³S² maṃ maṃ; S⁴ mamaṃ
⁴= cd) Thag 1262cd; * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)
⁵S⁴ visesitaṃ
⁶S²⁴⁵ tevijjā
⁷S²⁴ -pattocamha; C¹ iddhipatto 'mhi
⁸S⁴ cetopariyakovido ti
⁹S²⁴⁵ abhimaññanā
¹⁰S⁴ parasahassa; S² parassahassa

VANASAMYUTTAM

221 (IX.1)

Vivekasuttam

evam me sutam. ekam samayam aññataro bhikkhu
Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. tena kho pana
samayena so bhikkhu divāvihāragato pāpake¹ akusale vitakke
vitakketi gehanissite.²

atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā
tassa bhikkhuno³ anukampikā atthakāmā tam bhikkhum
saṃvejetukāmā yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā tam bhikkhum gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

758.⁴ vivekakāmo 'si vanam pavitṭho
atha⁵ te mano niccharatī⁶ bahiddhā
jano⁷ janasmim⁸ vinayassu⁹ chandam
tato sukhī hohisi¹⁰ vītarāgo.

759. aratim pajahāsi¹¹ sato bhavāsi
satam tam sārāyāmasc¹²

¹S² pāpako

²S⁴ ad. yaṃ; S² ad. ayam

³S² ad. nā

⁴* Tuṭṭhubha

⁵B² atha kho

⁶S⁴⁵ vaccharatī

⁷Te tvam jano; L¹ tvam jino

⁸S¹⁻⁴ vana-

⁹L¹ vijanassassu; B² viyanassu; S⁴ vinassa

¹⁰S⁵ hosihi

¹¹R B²³ pajahāsi so; S²⁵ pajāhāsi

¹²Se satam tam sārāyāmasc; S⁵ bhavataṃ satam sārāyāmasc; S²

bhavantaṃ satam sārāmayāmasc; S³⁴ bhavataṃ staṃ sārāmayāmasc;

L¹ satataṃ sārāyāmasc; S¹ bhavataṃ satantaṃ sārāmayāmasc

pātālarajo¹ hi duttaro²
 mā taṃ kāmarajo avāhari.³
 760. sakuṇo⁴ yathā paṃsugunṭhito⁵
 vidhunam pātayati⁶ sitaṃ rajaṃ
 evaṃ bhikkhu padhānavā⁷ satimā
 vidhunam⁸ pātayati⁹ sitaṃ rājan ti.¹⁰
 atha kho so bhikkhu tāya devatāya¹¹ saṃvejito
 saṃvegam āpādi ti.

222 (IX.2) Uṭṭhānasuttaṃ¹²

ekaṃ samayaṃ aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu viharati
 aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. <198> tena kho pana samayena so
 bhikkhu divāvihāragato supati.

atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā
 tassa bhikkhuno anukampikā¹³ atthakāmā taṃ bhikkhum
 saṃvejetukāmā yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṅkami.
 upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

761. ¹⁴ uṭṭhehi bhikkhu kiṃ sesi ¹⁵

¹ L¹ -rajjo

² R S²⁴ duruttamo; B¹³ dukkaro; L¹ daduttaro

³ S¹⁻⁵ avamhari; L¹ avahari

⁴ S¹⁻⁵ sakunī

⁵ So against all; S¹⁻⁴ -kuṇḍitā; C¹³ -kuṇṭhito; others -kunthito

⁶ L¹ sātayati; S²⁴⁵ pātayati

⁷ S²⁴ padhānam vā

⁸ B² viranam; Te L¹ S²⁴⁵ om. vidhunam

⁹ L¹ S¹⁻⁵ sātayati

¹⁰ S²⁴ sitanti for sitaṃ rajanti

¹¹ L¹ tāyaṃ velāyaṃ

¹² So against all; all editions. Upaṭṭhāna-

¹³ S²⁴⁵ anukampitā

¹⁴ cf. Sn 331, ab) Ja III 34; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁵ Te kiṃ so

ko attho supinena¹ te
 āturassa hi kā² niddā
 sallaviddhassa ruppato.
 762.³ yāya saddhā⁴ pabbajito
 agārasmā 'nagāriyaṃ⁵
 taṃ eva⁶ saddhaṃ brūhehi⁷
 mā niddāya⁸ vasaṃ gamī ti.

<bhikkhu:>

763.⁹ aniccā addhuvā¹⁰ kāmā
 yesu mando pamucchito¹¹
 baddhesu¹² muttaṃ asitaṃ
 kasmā pabbajitaṃ tape.
 764.¹³ chandarāgassa vinayā¹⁴
 avijjāsamatikkamā
 taṃ ñāṇaṃ pariyodātaṃ¹⁵
 kasmā pabbajitaṃ tape.

¹ So in Se Be; others supitena

² Te S¹ hi te; S⁴ hitto; S² hi te kākā

³* Vatta (Vipulā 2+3)

⁴ R L¹ Be B²³ saddhāya

⁵ L¹ S²⁴⁵ -ā anagāriyaṃ

⁶ S⁴ tateva

⁷ L¹ -ti; S¹⁻⁴ -si

⁸ S²⁴⁵ niddā

⁹* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 2)

¹⁰ B¹⁻³ L¹ adhuvā

¹¹ Se Be Te -do va mucchito; R B¹⁻³ -do samucchito

¹² Se khandhesu muttaṃ; R B³ bandhesu muttaṃ; L¹ saṃbandhesu muttaṃ; S⁵ bandhe sumuttaṃ

¹³* Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

¹⁴ S⁴ vinayo

¹⁵ C³ Be B¹³ L¹ paramodānaṃ; Se paramavodānaṃ; Te paramodātaṃ; C¹ paramavodātaṃ

765. ¹ bhetvā ² avijjaṃ vijjāya
 āsavānaṃ parikkhayā
 asokaṃ anupāyāsaṃ ³
 kasmā pabbajitaṃ tape.
 766. ⁴ āraddhaviriyaṃ pahitattaṃ
 niccaṃ dalhaparakkamaṃ
 nibbānaṃ abhikaṅkhantaṃ ⁵
 kasmā ⁶ pabbajitaṃ tape ti.

223 (IX.3)

Kassapagottasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Kassapagotto Kosalesu
 viharati aññatarasmiṃ vanasaṇḍe. tena kho pana samayena
 āyasmā Kassapagotto divāvihāragato aññataraṃ cetāṃ ⁷
 ovadati. ⁸

atha kho yā tasmīṃ vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā ⁹ devatā
 āyasmato Kassapagottassa anukampikā atthakāmā
 āyasmantaṃ Kassapagottaṃ saṃvejetukāmā ¹⁰ yen' āyasmā
 Kassapagotto ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ
 Kassapagottaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

767. ¹¹ giriduggacaraṃ cetāṃ ¹²

¹ * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

² Be L¹ chetvā; S⁴⁵ hetvā

³ S² anupāsaṃ

⁴ * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

⁵ S²⁴⁵ abhikkantaṃ

⁶ S²⁴ tasmā

⁷ R Se Be Te B²³ L¹ chetaṃ; (C¹ c etan ti, ekaṃ migaluddakaṃ)

⁸ S²⁵ ovadi; S⁴ odi

⁹ B³ -vattā

¹⁰ S²⁴⁵ -kāmo

¹¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹² So in Se S²⁴⁵; others chetaṃ

- appapaññaṃ acetasaṃ¹
 akāle ovadaṃ² bhikkhu
 mando va paṭibhāti³ maṃ.
 768.⁴ suṇāti⁵ na vijānāti
 āloketi na passati
 dhammasmiṃ bhaññaṃānasmim
 atthaṃ bālo na bujjhati. <199>
 769.⁶ sace pi dasa pajjote⁷
 dhārayissasi Kassapa
 n' eva dakkhiti rūpāni⁸
 cakkhu⁹ hissa na vijjatī ti.
 atha kho āyasmā Kassapagotto tāya devatāya
 saṃvejito¹⁰ saṃvegam āpādi ti.

224 (IX.4)

Sambahulāsuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā bhikkhū Kosalesu
 viharanti aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. atha kho te bhikkhū
 vassaṃvutthā¹¹ temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamiṃsu.

¹L¹ acetanaṃ; B² acetasi; B³ acesam

²S⁴ akāle odaṃ; S⁵ akālo ovadataṃ

³L¹ B² paṭibhāsi

⁴* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵R S²⁴ suṇoti

⁶* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷L¹ S¹⁻⁴ pajjoto

⁸B Te L¹ dakkhati rūpāni; S³ dakkhi jaccandho; S² dakkhiti; S⁴ dakkhīti; S⁵ dakkhīti rūpā

⁹L¹ S²⁴ cakkhum

¹⁰B² saṃvijito

¹¹Be B²³ -vutthā; S⁴ -vuttā

atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā¹ devatā te
bhikkhū apassanti² paridevamānā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ
gāthaṃ abhāsi:

770.³ aratī viya me 'jja⁴ khāyati
bahu[ke] disvāna vivitte āsane
te cittakathā bahussutā
ko 'me⁵ Gotamasāvakā gatā ti.
evaṃ vutte aññatarā⁶ devatā taṃ devataṃ gāthāya
paccabhāsi:⁷

771.⁸ Magadham⁹ gatā Kosalam gatā
ekacchiyā pana Vajjibhūmiyā¹⁰
magā viya asaṅgacārino¹¹
aniketā¹² viharanti bhikkhavo ti.

225 (IX.5) Ānandasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Kosalesu viharati
aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā
Ānando ativelam gihisaññattibahulo¹³ viharati.

¹ B²³ -vattā

² L¹ asassanti

³ * Vetāliya

⁴ S¹⁻⁴ majjam; L¹ S⁵ majja

⁵ B²³ kāme

⁶ S⁴ -taro

⁷ R Te Se B²³ ajjhabhāsi

⁸ * Vetāliya

⁹ all māgadham

¹⁰ R B² vajjabhūmiyā; S¹⁻⁴ vajjabhūmiyaṃ gatā; S⁵ vajjibhūmiyaṃ
gatā

¹¹ S¹⁻⁴ maṅgakā viya saṅga-; S⁵ magakā viya saṅga-; Te makatā
viya saṅgha-; L magatā viya saṅgha-; C³ magakā viya

¹² S²⁴ anito

¹³ S⁴ gisi-; C¹ gihi-

atha kho yā tasmiṃ vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā
āyasmato Ānandassa anukampikā atthakāmā āyasmantaṃ
Ānandaṃ saṃvejetukāmā yen' āyasmā Ānando ten'
upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ gāthāya
ajjhabhāsi:

772. ¹ rukkhamūlagahanaṃ pasakkiya²
nibbānaṃ³ hadayasmim opiya⁴ <200>
jhāya⁵ Gotama mā ca pāmado⁶
kiṃ te biḷibhikā⁷ karissatī ti.

atha kho āyasmā Ānando tāya devatāya saṃvejito
saṃvegam āpādi ti.

226 (IX.6) Anuruddhasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Anuruddho Kosalesu
viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. atha kho aññatarā
Tāvatisakāyikā devatā Jālinī⁸ nāma āyasmato Anuruddhassa
purāṇadutiyikā yen' āyasmā Anuruddho ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ gāthāya⁹ ajjhabhāsi:

773. ¹⁰ tattha cittaṃ paṇidhehi
yattha te vusitaṃ pure
Tāvatisesu devesu

¹ = Thag 119; * Vetālīya

² S¹⁻³ -napasakkiya; S⁴ -ṇapasakkiya; L¹ -naṃ pasakiya

³ S¹⁻⁴ nibbāna

⁴ Thag osiya

⁵ S¹⁻⁴ jhāya; S⁵ C¹ jhāyi

⁶ So against all m.c; S²⁴ mā ca pado; S⁵ mā ca pamādo; others mā
pamādo

⁷ B² viḷivalikā

⁸ S²⁴ om. jālinī

⁹ Se gāthāhi

¹⁰ * Vatta (Vipulā 5+Pathyā+Vipulā 1)

sabbakāmasamiddhisu
 purakkhato¹ parivuto²
 devakaññāhi³ sobhasī ti.

<Anuruddho:>

774.⁴ duggatā devakaññāyo
 sakkāyasmim⁵ patitthitā
 te cāpi duggatā sattā⁶
 devakaññāhi patthitā ti.⁷

<Jālini:>

775. na te sukhaṃ pajānanti
 ye na passanti Nandanam
 āvāsaṃ naradevānaṃ
 tidasānaṃ yasassinan ti.

<Anuruddho:>

776.⁸ na tvam bāle vijānāsi
 yathā arahataṃ vaco
 aniccā sabbasaṅkhārā⁹
 uppādavayadhammino
 uppajjitvā nirujjhanti
 tesam vūpasamo sukho.

777.¹⁰ n' atthi dāni¹¹ punāvāso

¹ B² -kkhito

² L¹ -vutto

³ Te L¹ devagaṇchi; B² devigaṇchi

⁴ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ L¹ sakāyasmim

⁶ B¹⁻³ pattā

⁷ R -bhi pattikā; S⁵ -bhi santikā ti; B² -hi patthikā; S²⁴ -hi sattikā ti;

B² -hi pattikā

⁸ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹ R Se S²⁴ Te sabbe

¹⁰ = Thag 908; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹ S² natthijāti; S⁴ natthijānāti

devakāyasmi¹ Jālīni
 vikkhīṇo² jātisamsāro
 n' atthi dāni punabbhavo ti.

227 (IX.7) Nāgadattasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Nāgadatto Kosalesu viharati
 aññatarasmiṃ vanasaṇḍe. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā
 Nāgadatto atikālena gāmaṃ pavisati atidivā³ paṭikkamati.

atha kho yā tasmīṃ vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā
 āyasmato Nāgadattassa anukampikā atthakāmā āyasmantaṃ
 Nāgadattaṃ saṃvejetukāmā yen' āyasmā Nāgadatto ten'
 upasaṅkami. <201> upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Nāgadattaṃ
 gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

778. kāle pavisasi⁴ Nāgadatta
 divā ca āgantvā⁵ ativelacārī⁶
 saṃsaṭṭho gahaṭṭhehi⁷
 samānasukhadukkho.
779. bhāyāmi⁸ Nāgadattaṃ
 suppagabbhaṃ⁹ kulesu vinibaddhaṃ¹⁰
 mā h' eva maccurañño

¹ So in Be Te; others -smiṃ

² S¹⁻⁴ -ṇā; C³ vikhīṇo

³ S² L¹ divā

⁴ R Te Se S²⁴ pavissa

⁵ B² āgantā

⁶ S³ L¹ ativelam cārī; S²⁵ ativelā cārī

⁷ S²⁴ gahaṭṭhohi

⁸ S⁴ bhayāmi

⁹ Te supagabbhaṃ

¹⁰ So in Se Be; others -bandhaṃ

balavato antakassa vasam cyyā ti.¹

atha kho āyasmā Nāgadatto tāya devatāya samvejito
samvegam āpādi ti.

228 (IX.8) Kulagharanīsuttam

ekam samayaṃ aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu viharati
aññatarasmiṃ vanasaṇḍe. tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu
aññatarasmiṃ kule ativelam ajjhogāḷhappatto viharati.

atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā
tassa bhikkhuno² anukampikā atthakāmā taṃ bhikkhum
samvejetukāmā yā³ tasmim kule kulagharanī tassā vaṇṇam
abhinimminivā⁴ yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum gāthāya⁵ ajjhabhāsi:

780.⁶ naditiresu saṇḥāne⁷
sabhāsu rathiyāsu⁸ ca
janā saṅgamma⁹ mantenti¹⁰
mañ ca tañ ca kim antaran ti.¹¹

<bhikkhu:>

781.¹² bahū hi saddā paccūhā

¹ So in R S⁵; Be vsam upesī ti; Te L¹ B³ Se vasamesī ti; S²
mayameyyāti; S⁴ cayameyyāti

² S²⁴⁵ bhikkhussa

³ L¹ om. yā

⁴ B² abhinimmitvā; S² abhinimmitvā

⁵ Se gāthāhi

⁶ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ S²³ santhāne; S⁴ anthāne; L¹ panthāne

⁸ S⁴ raṇiyāsu; S² ratīyasu

⁹ L¹ samāgamma

¹⁰ S² L¹ manteti

¹¹ S¹⁻⁴ nirantaran ti

¹² * Vatta (Vipulā 3 + Pathyā)

khamitabbā tapassinā
na tena mañku hotabbam¹
na hi tena kilissati.

782.² yo ca³ saddaparittāsī⁴
vane vātamigo yathā
lahucitto ti⁵ tam āhu
nāssa⁶ sampajjate vatan ti.

229 (IX.9) Vajjiputtasuttam

ekam samayaṃ aññataro Vajjiputtako bhikkhu
Vesāliyaṃ viharati aññatarasmiṃ vanasaṇḍe. tena kho pana
samayena Vesāliyaṃ⁷ sabbaratticāro⁸ hoti. <202> atha kho so
bhikkhu Vesāliyaṃ⁹ tūriyatāḷitavāditanigghosasaddaṃ sutvā
paridevamaṇo tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

783.¹⁰ ekakā mayam¹¹ araññe viharāma
apaviddham¹² va vanasmim¹³ dārukam¹⁴
etādisikāya¹⁵ rattiya

¹S²⁴ maṃhotabbo; R mañkuhotabbo

²* Vatta (Pathyā)

³S¹⁻⁵ yāva

⁴L¹ saddamp-; Te saddapp-

⁵L¹ hi

⁶S⁴ nassa or tassa; C³ nāssaṃ

⁷S¹⁻⁵ vesāliyā; Be vesāliyaṃ vajjiputtako

⁸Se Te -rattivāro; B¹³ -rattim cāro

⁹B vesāliyā

¹⁰= ab) Thag 62

¹¹L¹ ekam samayaṃ

¹²C³ B¹⁻³ Te apavittam here & v.786

¹³L¹ B¹ pavanasmim; B² pavanasmi

¹⁴S⁴ dārutam

¹⁵R L¹ B³ eta-

ko su nāma amhehi¹ pāpiyo ti.

atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā
tassa bhikkhuno anukampikā atthakāmā taṃ bhikkhum
saṃvejetukāmā yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

784.² ekako va³ tvaṃ araṇṇe viharasi⁴

apaviddhaṃ va vanasim⁵ dārukaṃ

tassa te bahukā pihayanti

nerayikā viya saggaḡaminan ti.

atha kho so bhikkhu tāya devatāya saṃvejito
saṃvegam āpādi ti.

230 (IX.10)

Sajjhāyasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu viharati
aññatarasim vanasaṇḍe. tena kho pana samayena so⁶
bhikkhu yaṃ sudam⁷ pubbe ativelaṃ sajjhāyabahulo viharati
so aparena samayena appossukko⁸ tuṇhībhūto saṅkasāyati.⁹

atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā
tassa¹⁰ bhikkhuno dhammaṃ asuṇanti¹¹ yena so bhikkhu ten'

¹ So in L¹ R B³ Se S⁵; S⁴ kesu nāma amhehi; others kosu
nāmamhehi

² = bcd) Thag 62

³ B¹⁻³ ekova

⁴ L¹ vihāsi

⁵ L¹ B¹⁻³ pavanasmim

⁶ S² ceso; S¹³⁵ ceto or veso

⁷ L¹ suddham

⁸ L¹ B²³ apposukko

⁹ Te sakamāyati

¹⁰ S⁵ yassa

¹¹ S²⁴⁵ suṇāti

upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ gāthāya¹
ajjhabhāsi:

785.² kasmā tuvaṃ³ dhammapadāni bhikkhu
nādhīyasi⁴ bhikkhuhi saṃvasanto
sutvāna dhammaṃ labhati ppasādaṃ
diṭṭhe va⁵ dhamme labhati ppasaṃsan ti.

<bhikkhu:>

786.⁶ ahū pure⁷ dhammapadesu chando
yāva virāgena⁸ samāgamimha⁹
yato virāgena samāgamimha¹⁰ <203>
yaṃ kiñci diṭṭhaṃ va¹¹ suttaṃ mutaṃ vā¹²
aññāya nikkhepanam āhu¹³ santo ti.

231 (IX.11)

Ayonisomanasikārasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu viharati
aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu
divāvihāragato pāpake akusale vitakke vitakketi seyyathidaṃ
kāma vitakkaṃ byāpāda vitakkaṃ vihiṃsā vitakkaṃ.

¹Se gāthāhi

²* Tuṭṭhubha

³S⁴ tvam

⁴L¹ B²³ nādhīyyasi; Te v.l. nādiyasi

⁵S⁵ diṭṭhova

⁶* Tuṭṭhubha

⁷So against all; S² ahu re; L¹ S⁵ āhu pure; B² ahuṃ pure; others
ahu pure

⁸S⁴ virogena; B¹² virāgena na

⁹S¹⁻⁵ -gamamhi

¹⁰S¹⁻³ -gamimhi; S⁴⁵ -gamamhi

¹¹S¹⁻⁴ yitṭhaṃ va; L¹ diṭṭhaṃ vā; S⁵ diṭṭhaṃ ca

¹²R va mutaṃ; L vā mutaṃ vā; S³⁻⁵ mutaṇ ca; S¹² ke mutaṇ ca

¹³S⁵ -m ahu; S⁴ -m ā

atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā
tassa bhikkhuno anukampikā atthakāmā taṃ bhikkhum
saṃvejetukāmā yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

787.¹ ayoniso manasikārā²
so³ vitakkchi khajjasi⁴
ayonim⁵ paṇissajja
yoniso anucintaya.⁶

788.⁷ satthāraṃ dhammam ārabba
saṅghaṃ sīlāni attano⁸
adhigacchasi pāmojjaṃ
pītisukham asaṃsayam⁹
tato pāmojjabahulo
dukkhass' antaṃ karissasī ti.

atha kho so bhikkhu tāya devatāya saṃvejito
saṃvegam āpādi ti.

232 (IX.12) Majjhantikasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu viharati
aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. atha kho¹⁰ tasmim vanasaṇḍe

¹ * Vatta (Vipulā 4? + Pathyā)

² S⁴ -karo

³ R C¹ bho

⁴ R S²⁴⁵ majjasi; L¹ khajjani

⁵ Sc Be Te ayoniso; S²⁴ B³ L¹ ayoni

⁶ R Te L¹ Se anuvicintaya; S²⁴⁵ anuvicintayam; B² anucintayam

⁷ * Vatta (Pathyā + Vipulā 1)

⁸ L¹ saṅghasīlāni cattano; R Te S²⁴ saṅghaṃ sīlānivattano; S⁵
saṅghasīlānivattano; Sa saṅghaṃ sīlāni cattano

⁹ L¹ -sukhamamsamsaya

¹⁰ R Te L¹ S²⁵ B³ ad. yā

adhivatthā devatā yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā tassa bhikkhuno santike imaṃ gāthaṃ¹ abhāsi:

789.² ṭhite majjhantike³ kāle
sannisinnesu⁴ pakkhisu
saṇate va brahāraññaṃ⁵
taṃ bhayaṃ paṭibhāti man ti.

<bhikkhu:>

790.⁶ ṭhite majjhantike⁷ kāle
sannisinnesu⁸ pakkhisu
saṇate va brahāraññaṃ⁹
sā ratī paṭibhāti man ti.

233 (IX.13)

Pākatindriyasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā bhikkhū Kosalesu
viharanti aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe uddhatā¹⁰ unnaḷā capalā
mukharā <204> vikiṇṇavācā¹¹ muṭṭhassatino asampajānā¹²
asamāhitā vibbhantacittā pākatindriyā.

atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā
tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anukampikā atthakāmā te bhikkhū

¹Te imā gāthā

²* Vatta (Pathyā)

³Be majjhanhike

⁴B Se sannisīvesu

⁵R S²⁴⁵ mahāraññaṃ

⁶* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷Be majjhanhike

⁸B Se sannisīvesu

⁹R S²⁴⁵ mahāraññaṃ

¹⁰L¹ -ṭā

¹¹B² vitiṇṇa-

¹²S⁴ -jāno

saṃvejetukāmā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

791.¹ sukhajīvino pure āsum
bhikkhu Gotamasāvaka
anicchā piṇḍam esānā²
anicchā³ sayanāsanam
loke aniccatam ñatvā
dukkhass' antam akaṃsu te.

792.⁴ dupposam katvā attānam
gāme gāmaṇikā viya
bhutvā bhutvā nipajjanti
parāgāresu mucchitā.

793.⁵ saṅghassa añjalim katvā
idh' ekacce vadām' aham⁶
apaviddhā⁷ anāthā te
yathā petā tath' eva te.

794.⁸ ye kho pamattā viharanti
te me sandhāya bhāsitaṃ
ye appamattā viharanti
namo tesam karom' ahan ti.

atha kho te bhikkhū tāya devatāya saṃvejitā
saṃvegam āpādun ti.⁹

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² So m.c. ; Se Be Te L¹ B³ anicchā piṇḍam esānā; S⁴⁵ aniccā
piyamesānā; S² anicchā piyamesānā; B² anicchā piṇḍa esānā
³ S²⁴⁵ aniccā

⁴ * Vatta (Vipulā 3 + Pathyā)

⁵ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ B¹⁻³ vandāmaham

⁷ B¹⁻³ Te apaviṭṭhā

⁸ * Vatta (Vipulā 3)

⁹ S³⁵ āpādiṃsu; S¹²⁴ āpāditi

234 (IX.14)

Padumapupphasuttam

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ aññataro bhikkhu
Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. tena kho pana
samayena so bhikkhu pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapatikkanto
pokkharaniṃ ogāhetvā padumaṃ upasiṅhati.

atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā
tassa bhikkhuno anukampikā atthakāmā taṃ bhikkhuṃ
saṃvejetukāmā yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ gāthāya ¹ ajjhabhāsi:

795. ² yam etaṃ vārijaṃ pupphaṃ
adinnaṃ upasiṅhasi
ekaṅgam etaṃ theyyānaṃ
gandhattheno 'si³ mārisā ti.

<bhikkhu:>

796. ⁴ na harāmi na bhañjāmi
ārā siṅhāmi vārijaṃ
atha kena nu⁵ vaṇṇena
gandhattheno ti vuccati.

797. ⁶ yvāyaṃ ⁷ bhisāni ⁸ khaṇati
puṇḍarīkāni bhañjati ⁹
evaṃ ākiṇṇakammanto ¹⁰

¹ S²⁴⁵ gāthāhi

² = Ja III 308; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

³ Ja gandhathe-

⁴ = Ja III 308; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ S²⁴ kenā nu

⁶ = Ja III 309; * Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

⁷ Ja yo 'yaṃ

⁸ Te L¹ bhiṃsāni

⁹ R S² bhuñjati

¹⁰ S¹³ akhīṇa-; S²⁵ ākhīṇa-; S⁴ akkhīṇa-; L¹ ākiṇṇakammante;

C¹ akhīṇakammanto ti pi pāṭho

kasmā eso na¹ vuccatī ti. <205 >

<devatā:>

798.² ākiṇṇaluddo³ puriso
dhāticelaṃ va makkhito
tasmim me vacanaṃ⁴ n' atthi
tañ cārahāmi⁵ vattave.

799.⁶ anaṅgaṇassa posassa
niccaṃ sucigavesino
vāḷaggamattaṃ pāpassa
abbhāmattaṃ va khāyatī ti.

<bhikkhu:>

800.⁷ addhā maṃ yakkha jānāsi
atho maṃ⁸ anukampasi
puna pi yakkha vajjāsi⁹
yadā¹⁰ passasi edisan ti.

<devatā:>

801.¹¹ n' eva taṃ upajīvāma¹²
na pi te bhatakāmhase¹³
tvam eva bhikkhu jāneyya

¹ B¹⁻³ so tena

²= Ja III 309; * Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

³ B² -laddho

⁴ S⁴ vanam

⁵ Ja tañ ca arahāmi

⁶= Ja III 309, Thag 652, 1001; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

⁷= Ja III 309; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸ B me

⁹ R S²⁴ vajjesi; L¹ vajjasi

¹⁰ L¹ yadi; S⁴ yadassa

¹¹= Ja III 309; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹² Ja R Te L¹ C¹ -mi; S²⁴ -mā

¹³ R katakammase; L¹ bhatakamhase; Te bhaddakamhase; B² kammase; S¹⁻⁴ Ja bhatak' amhase; S⁴ bhatakanhamse; S⁵ bhakamha

yena gaccheyya sugatin ti.¹

atha kho so bhikkhu tāya devatāya saṃvejito
saṃvegam āpādi ti.

Vanavaggo

tass' uddānaṃ

Vivekakāmaṇ ca Vuṭṭhānaṃ²

Kassapagottena Sambahulā³

Ānando Anuruddho ca⁴

Nāgadattaṇ ca Kulagharaṇī.⁵

Vajjiputto ca Vesālī

Sajjhāyena Ayoniso⁶

Majjhantikālamhi Pākatindriyā

Padumapupphena⁷ cuddasā ti.⁸

VANASAM̐YUTTAM̐ SAMATTAM̐

* * *

¹Te L¹ B² sugatin ti

²R Be B²³ viveka upaṭṭhānaṇ ca; L¹ viveka utṭhānabhanaṇ ca; L² [?
] utṭhānaṇ ca; Te Se vivekaṃ upaṭṭhānaṇ ca

³S¹³ ceta or Jeta puttena cārikaṃ; S⁵ cetaputtena cārikaṃ; S⁴
jetaputtena cārikaṃ; S² jetasuttena cārikaṃ

⁴Se Te L anuruddhaṃ ca

⁵S¹⁻⁵ nāgadattena sattamaṇ

⁶S¹⁻⁵ ogāḷho vajjiputto ca dhammaṇ c' eva vitakkitam̐

⁷S¹⁻⁵ sanikāya sambahulā bhikkhū puṇḍarīkena

⁸R Se Be Te B²³ L cuddasa bhavē ti.

YAKKHASAMĪUTTAM

235 (X.1)

Indakasuttam

evam me sutam. ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe
viharati Indakūṭe pabbate¹ Indakassa yakkhassa bhavane. atha
kho Indako yakkho yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

802.² rūpam na jīvan ti vadanti buddhā
katham nv ayam³ vindati 'mam sarīram⁴
kut' assa atthi yakapaṇḍam⁵ eti
katham nv ayam sajjati gabbharasmin ti.⁶

<Bhagavā:>

803.⁷ paṭhamam kalalam hoti
kalalā hoti abbudam⁸
abbudā jāyate⁹ pesi
pesiyā¹⁰ nibbattati ghano
ghanā pasākhā jāyanti
kesā lomā nakhāni¹¹ ca.

¹L² pabbabbete

²* Tutthubha

³S⁴⁵ kathanvayam

⁴B² sariyam

⁵L¹ addhiyaka-

⁶Te L gabbhasmin ti; C³ gambhirasmin

⁷* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

⁸L² abbhu- *here & next*

⁹S²⁴ jāyati

¹⁰So against all; C¹ pesi in lemma & gloss pesito. m.c. pesyā

¹¹So in R Be S²; others nakhāpi

804. ¹ yañ c' assa bhuñjati ² mātā
 annaṃ pānañ ca bhojanaṃ
 tena so tattha yāpeti
 mātukucchigato naro ³ ti.

236 (X.2) Sakkanāmasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagaha viharati Gijjhakūṭe
 pabbate. atha kho Sakkanāmako yakkho yena Bhagavā ten'
 upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

805. ⁴ sabbaganthappahīnassa ⁵
 vip̐pamuttassa te sato
 samaṇassa na taṃ sādhu
 yad aññaṃ anusāsati ti. ⁶

<Bhagavā:>

806. ⁷ yena kenaci vaṇṇena
 saṃvāso Sakka jāyati
 na taṃ arahati sappañña
 manasā anukampitum. ⁸

807. ⁹ manasā ce pasannena
 yad aññaṃ anusāsati
 na tena hoti saṃyutto ¹⁰

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² Se bhuñjate

³ B²³ tiro

⁴ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ S¹⁻⁴ B² sabbagandha-; B² -pahinnassa

⁶ B L¹ -sī ti

⁷ = a) Ja III 368; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸ B² nānukampitum

⁹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰ S² hoti satto; S⁴ te hoti saṃyutto; S⁵ hoti saṃyuttā

sā 'nukampā anuddayā¹ ti. <207>

237 (X.3) Sūcilomasuttaṃ

² ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Gayāyaṃ viharati
Taṅkitamañce³ Sūcilomassa yakkhassa⁴ bhavane. tena kho
pana samayena Kharo ca yakkho Sūcilomo ca yakkho
Bhagavato avidūre atikkamanti.⁵

atha kho Kharo yakkho Sūcilomaṃ yakkhaṃ etad
avoca: eso samaṇo ti.

<Sūcilomo:> n' eso samaṇo samaṇako eso⁶ yāva⁷ jānāmi yadi
vā so samaṇo yadi vā pana so⁸ samaṇako ti.

atha kho Sūcilomo yakkho yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato kāyaṃ upanāmesi.⁹
atha kho Bhagavā kāyaṃ apanāmesi.

atha kho Sūcilomo yakkho Bhagavantam etad avoca:
bhāyasi maṃ samaṇā ti.

<Bhagavā:> na khvāhaṃ taṃ¹⁰ āvuso bhāyāmi. api ca¹¹ te
samphasso pāpako ti.

¹L¹ yānakammpā anudayā; B Te yānukampā anuddayā

²= Sn pp.47-9

³L¹ Taṅkita-

⁴R Be B³ S²⁴ sucilomayakkhassa

⁵S² atikkammanti

⁶L¹ B² samaṇako so; S² samaṇako

⁷S² eva

⁸Te L¹ S⁴⁵ Sn om. pana so; Be om. so; S² om. pana & has sa

⁹L¹ B²³ upanāmeti here apanāmeti next

¹⁰L¹ S¹⁻⁴ om. taṃ

¹¹Sn api ca kho

<Sūcilomo:> pañhaṃ taṃ¹ samaṇa pucchissāmi. sace me
 samaṇa² na byākarissasi cittaṃ vā te khipissāmi hadayaṃ³ vā
 te phālessāmi pādesu⁴ vā gahetvā pāragaṅgāya⁵ khipissāmi ti.
 <Bhagavā:> na khvāhaṃ taṃ āvuso passāmi⁶ sadevake loke
 samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā⁷ pajāya
 sadevamanussāya yo me cittaṃ vā khipeyya⁸ hadayaṃ vā
 phāleyya pādesu vā gahetvā pāragaṅgāya⁹ khipeyya. api ca
 tvaṃ āvuso puccha yad ākaṅkhasi ti.

atha kho Sūcilomo yakkho Bhagavantam gāthāya
 ajjhabhāsi:¹⁰

808.¹¹ rāgo ca doso ca kuto nidānā
 aratī ratī lomahaṃso kutojā
 kuto samuṭṭhāya manovitakkā
 kumārakā¹² dhaṅkam iv' ossajantī ti.¹³

<Bhagavā:>

809.¹⁴ rāgo ca doso ca ito nidānā
 aratī ratī lomahaṃso itojā
 ito samuṭṭhāya manovitakkā
 kumārakā dhaṅkam iv' ossajanti.¹⁵

¹ S¹⁻⁴ om. taṃ

² So in Te Sc; others om. samaṇa

³ B² dahayaṃ

⁴ S²⁴ pāde

⁵ L¹ B¹³ pāraṅgaṅgāya here & next; S⁵ taṃ pāragaṅgāya; S²⁴ na
 pāragaṅgāya

⁶ S²⁴ sampassāmi

⁷ Sn -brahmaṇiyā

⁸ S⁴ khippeyya

⁹ Te ad. tīre

¹⁰ So only in Se

¹¹ * Tuṭṭhubha

¹² S⁴ ad. naṃ

¹³ Sn 270 vaṃkam-

¹⁴ * Tuṭṭhubha

¹⁵ Sn 270 vaṃkam-

- 810.¹ sñchajā² attasambhūtā
 nigrodhasseva khandhajā
 puthū visattā kāmesu
 māluvā va vitatā³ vane. <208>
 811.⁴ ye naṃ pajānanti yato nidānaṃ⁵
 te naṃ vinodenti suṇohi yakkha⁶
 te duttaraṃ oghaṃ imaṃ taranti
 atinṇapubbaṃ apunabbhavāyā ti.⁷

238 (X.4) Mañibhaddasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Magadhesu viharati
 Mañimālake⁸ cetiye Mañibhaddassa⁹ yakkhassa bhavane.
 atha kho Mañibhaddo yakkho yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

- 812.¹⁰ satīmato sadā bhaddaṃ
 satimā sukhaṃ edhati
 satīmato su ve seyyo¹¹
 verā ca parimuccatī ti.¹²

<Bhagavā:>

1 * Vatta (Pathyā + Vipulā 3)

2 S²⁴ sñchajātā

3 Te māluvā vitthatā

4 * Tuṭṭhubha

5 S⁴ tato nidānā; S¹⁻³ yato nidānā

6 S²⁴ om. yakkha; S⁴ suṇchi

7 S⁴ anunabbh-

8 Bc -mālike

9 S² māṇabhadda-; S⁴ māṇabhadda- *here & next*

10 * Vatta (Pathyā)

11 C³ seyye

12 S²⁴⁵ om. this verse

- 813.¹ satīmato sadā bhaddaṃ
 satimā sukham edhati
 satīmato su ve seyyo
 verā na parimuccati.
- 814.² yassa sabbam ahorattaṃ³
 ahiṃsāya rato mano
 mettaṃ so⁴ sabbabhūtesu
 veraṃ tassa na keṇacī ti.⁵

239 (X.5)

Sānusuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena
 aññatarissā upāsikāya Sānu nāma putto yakkhena gahito hoti.
 atha kho sā upāsikā paridevamānā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo
 abhāsi:

- 815⁶ sāhū ti me arahataṃ
 iti⁷ me arahataṃ suttaṃ
 sā dāni ajja passāmi
 yakkhā kīlanti Sānuna ti.
- 816.⁸ cātuddasiṃ pañcadasim⁹
 yā ca¹⁰ pakkhassa aṭṭhamī

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² = cd) Ja IV 71; * Vatta (Pathyā)

³ Te L¹ B²³ S⁴⁵ -rattim

⁴ Ja mettaṃso; C¹ both mettaṃ so & mett' aṃso

⁵ S²⁴ na khenakhī ti

⁶ This v. only in R B¹⁻³; * Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

⁷ B²³ rati

⁸ = Thīg 31; AN I 144; * Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

⁹ L¹ Thīg AN -dasī in both places

¹⁰ R L¹ Se S⁴⁵ AN yāva

- pāṭihāriyapakkhañ ca¹
 atṭhaṅgasusamāgataṃ.²
 817.³ uposathaṃ upavasanti
 brahmacariyaṃ caranti ye⁴
 na tehi yakkhā kīlanti⁵
 iti⁶ me arahataṃ sutam⁷
 sā dāni ajja passāmi⁸
 yakkhā kīlanti Sānuna ti.
 <yakkho:>
 818.⁹ cātuddasiṃ pañcadasim
 yā ca¹⁰ pakkhassa atṭhami
 pāṭihāriyapakkhañ ca
 atṭhaṅgasusamāgataṃ <209>
 819.¹¹ uposathaṃ upavasanti
 brahmacariyaṃ caranti ye¹²
 na tehi yakkhā kīlanti
 sāhu te¹³ arahataṃ sutam.
 820.¹⁴ Sānum pabuddham¹⁵ vajjāsi
 yakkhānam vacanam idaṃ

¹ L¹ pāṭihārika-; Te Thīg C³ pāṭihārika- *here & further*

² R S²⁴⁵ -susamāhitam *here & further*

³ * Vatta (Vipulā 4+3+Pathyā)

⁴ S²⁵ ca

⁵ R B²³ om. pādas b& c

⁶ B²³ rati

⁷ S²⁴ sudam

⁸ B² ajjuvassāmi

⁹ * Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

¹⁰ R L¹ S⁴ yāva

¹¹ * Vatta (Vipulā 4+3)

¹² S³⁻⁵ ca

¹³ B¹⁻³ sāhu vo; R iti me

¹⁴ cf. cd) Ud p. 51, Ud-v 9.3cd; * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

¹⁵ B¹³ sānupavuddham; B² sādhipavuddham; S⁵ sānupabuddham

mā kāsi¹ pāpakam kammaṃ
āvi² vā yadi vā raho.

821.³ sace ca⁴ pāpakam kammaṃ
karissasi karosi⁵ vā
na te dukkhā pamutty atthi⁶
uppaccā pi⁷ palāyato ti.

<Sānu:>

822.⁸ mataṃ vā amma rodanti⁹
yo¹⁰ vā jīvaṃ na dissati
jīvantam amma passanti¹¹
kasmā maṃ amma rodasī ti.

<upāsikā:>

823.¹² mataṃ vā putta¹³ rodanti
yo vā jīvaṃ¹⁴ na dissati
yo ca kāme cajitvāna
punar āgacchate idha
taṃ vā pi putta rodanti
puna jīvaṃ¹⁵ mato hi so.

824.¹⁶ kukkulā ubbhato tāta

¹S⁴ kāmāsi

²R āviṃ; S²⁴ āciṃ

³cf. Ud p. 51; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴Se yañceva; Te R B³ saceva; S¹⁻⁵ sace

⁵S² karissāsi karoti; S⁴ karissasi karoti

⁶S⁵ pamuttatthi

⁷B¹⁻³ upeccāpi; S⁴ uppaccāni; S⁵ uppaccāsi

⁸= Thag 44; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹S² rodenti

¹⁰S¹⁻³ ye

¹¹Thag dissanti

¹²* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹³R S²⁴ puttam

¹⁴Sa so va jīvaṃ; L¹ yo vā jīvantam

¹⁵S¹⁻⁴ jīva

¹⁶* Vatta (Pathyā)

kukkuḷaṃ patitum icchasi¹
 narakā ubbhato² tāta
 narakam³ patitum icchasi.
 825.⁴ abhidhāvatha⁵ bhaddan te
 kassa⁶ ujjhāpayāmasi
 ādittā nīhaṭam⁷ bhaṇḍam
 puna dayhitum⁸ icchasi ti.

240 (X.6)

Piyaṅkarasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Anuruddho Sāvatthiyaṃ
 viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
 samayena āyasmā Anuruddho rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ
 paccuṭṭhāya⁹ dhammapadāni bhāṣati.

atha kho Piyaṅkaramātā¹⁰ yakkhinī¹¹ puttakaṃ
 evaṃ tosesi:¹²

826.¹³ mā saddaṃ kari¹⁴ Piyaṅkara
 bhikkhu dhammapadāni bhāṣati

¹S⁴ pabhitu-; C³ -icchatī (ti)

²Te ubhato; S⁴ labbhato

³S²⁴ narakā

⁴* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵S¹⁻⁴ abhiyāvata; S⁵ abhidhāvata

⁶C³ tassa

⁷So in Se; R B²³ S⁴ nibhatam; S² nibhatam; S³⁵ nihatam; L¹
 nirātam; Te nibbhatam

⁸L¹ S²⁴ dayhatum-

⁹S⁵ paccupatṭhāya

¹⁰B¹⁻³ piyaṅgara- *here & further*

¹¹S⁵ yakkhi; S²⁴ yakkhī

¹²S²⁴ tosoṣi

¹³* Vetāliya

¹⁴Te saddam akari

api¹ dhammapadam vijāniya
 paṭipajjema hitāya no siyā.²
 827.³ pāṇesu ca saṃyamāmase
 sampajānamusā na bhaṇāmase⁴
 sikkhema susīlyam attano⁵
 api muccema⁶ pisācayoniya ti.⁷

241 (X.7)

Punabbasusuttam

ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. <210> tena kho pana
 samayena Bhagavā bhikkhū nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā
 kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti. te ca
 bhikkhū aṭṭhikatvā⁸ manasi katvā sabbacetasā⁹
 samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti.

atha kho Punabbasumātā yakkhinī¹⁰ puttake¹¹ evaṃ
 tosesi:¹²

828.¹³ tuṇhī Uttarike hohi¹⁴
 tuṇhī hohi Punabbasu

¹ So in L¹ S¹⁻⁵ Be; others api ca

² Te siyā ti; S⁴ siyaṃ

³ * Vetāliya

⁴ So in B²³; S¹⁻⁴ na bhaṇemase; others na bhaṇāmase

⁵ Se S⁵ susīlam-

⁶ S¹⁻⁵ muñcema

⁷ S²⁴ piyāca

⁸ L¹ Be B²³ aṭṭhimkatvā

⁹ So in B²; R B³ sabbam cetasā; L¹ sabbam cetaso; others
 sabbacetaso

¹⁰ S⁵ yakkhi; S²⁴ yakkhī

¹¹ S²⁴⁵ puttakaṃ

¹² R L¹ B²³ toseti

¹³ * Vatta (Pathya)

¹⁴ S²⁴ hoti here & next

- yāvāhaṃ¹ buddhaseṭṭhassa
 dhammaṃ sossāmi satthuno.
 829.² nibbānaṃ Bhagavā āha³
 sabbaganthappamocanaṃ⁴
 ativelā ca me hoti
 asmiṃ dhamme piyāyanā.⁵
 830.⁶ piyo loke sako putto
 piyo loke sako pati
 tato piyatarā⁷ mayhaṃ
 assa dhammassa magganā.
 831.⁸ na hi putto patī vā pi
 piyo dukkhā pamocaye
 yathā saddhammassavanaṃ
 dukkhā moceti pāṇinaṃ.
 832.⁹ loke dukkhaparetaṣmiṃ j
 arāmarāṇasaṃyute¹⁰
 jarāmarāṇamokkhāya¹¹
 yaṃ dhammaṃ abhisambudhaṃ¹²
 taṃ dhammaṃ sotum icchāmi
 tuṇhī hohi¹³ Punabbasū ti.

¹ S²⁴ yācāhaṃ

² * Vatta (Pathyā)

³ R S⁵ āhu

⁴ S¹⁻⁴ B² -gandhappamocanaṃ; L¹ -gandhapamodanaṃ

⁵ L¹ asmiṃ dhammaṃ piyāyanā; S⁴ asmiṃ dhammo piyāyanā; B³
 asmi dhamme piyāyanā

⁶ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ Sa C¹ piyataraṃ; C¹ piyatarā ti vā pāṭho

⁸ * Vatta (Pathyā + Vipulā 1)

⁹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰ R B²³ jarāmarāṇasaṃyutte; S⁵ jarāyamarāṇassa ca; S²⁴

jarāyamarāṇassu ca

¹¹ S²⁴⁵ te jarāmarāṇa-

¹² R L¹ B³ Se S²⁴ C¹ -buddhaṃ

¹³ S²⁴ hoti

<Punabbasu:>

833. ¹ amma² na byāharissāmi
 tuṇḥībhūtāyam Uttarā
 dhammam eva nisāmechi³
 saddhammasavanam⁴ sukham
 saddhammassa anaññāya
 amma dukkham carāmase.
834. ⁵ esa⁶ devamanussānam
 sammūlhānam⁷ pabhaṅkaro⁸
 Buddho antimasāriro⁹
 dhammam deseti¹⁰ cakkhumā ti.

<Punabbasumātā:>

835. ¹¹ sādhu kho paṇḍito nāma
 putto jāto uresayo¹²
 putto me Buddhasetṭhassa
 dhammam suddham¹³ piyāyati.
836. ¹⁴ Punabbasu sukhi hohi
 ajjāham pi¹⁵ samuggatā

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² B amma *here & next*; S⁴ amya; S² amamya

³ L¹ niyāmeti; S² nighāmeti

⁴ Be Te Sa saddhammassavanam

⁵ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ S²⁴ esā

⁷ S²⁴⁵ B² samūlhānam

⁸ B² parākaro

⁹ B² antimasādhano

¹⁰ S¹⁻⁵ desesi

¹¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹² R B³ putto jāto ure seyyo; S²⁴ putte jāte uresayo; B² putto jāto uraseyyo; S⁵ putto jāto urosayo; L¹ putto jāto uresamyo

¹³ B¹ dhammam buddham; Te S¹⁻⁴ dhammasuddham; S⁵ dhammabuddham

¹⁴ * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁵ So in Be; S²⁴ ajjahamhi; *others* ajjāhamhi

diṭṭhāni ariyasaccāni
Uttarā pi suṇātu me ti.¹

242 (X.8) Sudattasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Sītavane.
tena kho pana samayena Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati Rājagahaṃ
anupatto² hoti kenacid eva karaṇīyena. assosi kho
Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati Buddho kira³ loke uppanno ti. tāvad
eva ca⁴ pana Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkamtukāmo
ahosi.⁵ <211>

ath' assa⁶ Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa⁷ etad
ahosi:⁸ akālo kho ajja Bhagavantam dassanāya
upasaṅkamtum. sve dānāham⁹ kālena Bhagavantam
dassanāya gamissāmī ti¹⁰ buddhagatāya¹¹ satiyā nipajji.¹²
rattiyā sudam tikkhattum vuṭṭhāsi¹³ pabhātan ti¹⁴
maññamāno.

atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena
sivathikadvāram¹⁵ ten' upasaṅkami. amanussā dvāram

¹C³ ends here, the rest of the text is missing

²S⁴ anuppanno

³L¹ R kiro

⁴R S²⁴ L¹ om. ca

⁵B hoti

⁶Te L¹ atha kho

⁷B² om. Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa

⁸cf. Vin II 155-6

⁹S¹³ sodānāham; S² sādānāham; S⁴ sādānāgam

¹⁰So in B; others upasaṅkamissāmī ti

¹¹S¹²⁴ -gāthāya; B¹ -gakāya; S³ -gākāya; S⁵ -gātāya

¹²B²³ nippajji; Vin nipajjitvā

¹³C¹ Se Vin utṭhāsi

¹⁴B² S²⁴⁵ -m om. ti

¹⁵S¹⁻⁵ Vin sītavana-; B² L¹ sivatṭhika-

vivarimsu. atha kho Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nagaramhā nikkhamantassa¹ āloko antaradhāyi. andhakāro pāturahosi. bhayaṃ chambhitattam lomahaṃso udapādi. tato va² puna nivattitukāmo ahosi.

atha kho Sīvako yakkho antarahito saddam anussāvesi:³

837.⁴ satam hatthī satam assā

satam assatarīrathā⁵

satam kaññāsahassāni

āmukkamaṇikuṇḍalā⁶

ekassa padavītiḥārassa

kalam nāgghanti soḷasiṃ.

abhikkama gahapati abhikkama gahapati.
abhikkamanam te⁷ seyyo no paṭikkamanan ti.⁸

atha kho Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa andhakāro antaradhāyi. āloko pāturahosi. yaṃ ahosi bhayaṃ chambhitattam lomahaṃso so paṭippassambhi.

dutiyam pi kho Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa āloko antaradhāyi. andhakāro pāturahosi. bhayaṃ chambhitattam lomahaṃso udapādi. tato va puna nivattitukāmo ahosi. dutiyam pi kho Sīvako yakkho antarahito saddam anussāvesi:

838.⁹ satam hatthī satam assā -pa-

kalam nāgghanti soḷasiṃ.

¹S²⁴⁵ Vin nikkhamantassa

²Te R S⁵ B²³ ca; L¹ om. va

³L¹ B¹³ -anusāvesi

⁴* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵R S⁴ B³ -sarī rathā; Vin -tarirathā; B² -tarī yathā

⁶Vin āmutta-

⁷S²⁴ abhikkantaṃ te; Vin abhikkantan te; B² abhikkamanam eva

⁸S¹⁻⁵ Vin paṭikkantan ti

⁹* Vatta (Pathyā)

abhikkama gahapati abhikkama gahapati.
abhikkamantaṃ te seyyo no paṭikkamanan ti.

atha kho Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa andhakāro
antaradhāyi. āloko pāturahosi. yaṃ ahosi bhayaṃ
chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃso so paṭippassambhi.

tatiyaṃ pi kho Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa āloko
antaradhāyi. andhakāro pāturahosi. bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ
lomahaṃso udapādi. tato va puna nivattitukāmo ahosi. tatiyaṃ
pi kho Sīvako yakkho antarahito saddaṃ anussāvesi:

839.¹ satam hatthī satam assā -pa-
kalam nāgghanti soḷasiṃ.

abhikkama gahapati abhikkama gahapati.
abhikkamantaṃ te seyyo no paṭikkamanan ti.

atha kho Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa andhakāro
<212> antaradhāyi. āloko pāturahosi. yaṃ ahosi bhayaṃ
chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃso so paṭippassambhi.

atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena Sītavanam²
ten' upasaṅkami. tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā rattiya
paccūsasamayam paccuṭṭhāya ajjhokāse³ caṅkamati. addasā
kho Bhagavā Anāthapiṇḍikam gahapatim dūrato va
āgacchantam. disvāna⁴ caṅkamā orohitvā paññatte āsane
nisīdi. nisajja kho Bhagavā Anāthapiṇḍikam gahapatim etad
avoca: ehi Sudattā ti.

atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati nāmena maṃ
Bhagavā ālapatī ti haṭṭho udaggo⁵ tatth' eva⁶ Bhagavato

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² B ad. yena bhagavā

³ Be B³ abbhokāse

⁴ S²⁴ disvā

⁵ So only in Be; others om. haṭṭho udaggo

⁶ Vin udaggo yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā

pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam etad avoca: kacci bhante
Bhagavā sukham asayitthā ti.¹

<Bhagavā:>

840.² sabbadā ve sukham seti
brāhmaṇo parinibbuto
yo na limpati³ kāmesu
sītibhūto nirūpadhi.

841.⁴ sabbā āsattiyo chetvā⁵
vineyya hadaye daram
upasanto sukham seti
santiṃ pappuyya⁶ cetaso ti.⁷

243 (X.9)

Paṭhama Sukkāsuttam

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane
kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena Sukkā⁸ bhikkhunī
mahatiyā parisāya parivutā dhammaṃ deseti.

atha kho Sukkāya⁹ bhikkhuniyā abhippasanno
yakkho Rājagahe rathikāya rathikaṃ¹⁰ siṅghātakena
siṅghātakam upasaṅkamitvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo
abhāsi:

842.¹¹ kim me katā Rājagahe manussā

¹ B¹ vasittā ti; L¹ visitthā ti; Te B²³ vasitthā ti; S⁴ Vin sayitthā ti

²= AN I 138; cf. Ud-v 30.28; * Vatta (Pathyā)

³ Vin lippati

⁴= AN I 138; cf. Ud-v 30.29; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ S⁴ jetvā

⁶ Vin santiṃ appuyya

⁷ So in Sc L¹; others cetasā ti

⁸ S²⁴ sukkaññā; S⁵ B² sukkhā

⁹ S⁵ sukkhāya here & further

¹⁰ S¹²⁴⁵ B² L¹ rathiyāya rathiyam here & further

¹¹= Thig 54; * a) Tuttṭhubha, bcd) Vatta

madhupītā¹ va seyyare²
 ye³ Sukkaṃ na payirupāsanti⁴
 desentiṃ⁵ amataṃ padaṃ.⁶
 843. ⁷ tañ ca⁸ appaṭivāṇiyaṃ
 asecanakam ojavam⁹
 pivanti maññe sappaññā
 valāhakam iv' addhagū ti.¹⁰

244 (X.10)

Dutiya Sukkāsaṃyuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane
 kalandakanivāpe. <213> tena kho pana samayena aññataro
 upāsako Sukkāya bhikkhuniyā bhojanaṃ adāsi.

atha kho Sukkāya bhikkhuniyā abhippasanno yakkho
 Rājagahe rathikāya rathikaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ
 upasaṅkamitvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

844. ¹¹ puññaṃ vata¹² pa<s>savī bahum
 sappañño vata 'yaṃ¹³ upāsako
 yo Sukkāya¹⁴ adāsi bhojanaṃ

¹ B¹⁻³ madhum pitā; Thīg madhum pitā

² R S²⁴ Thīg va acchare; B¹⁻³ va senti ye; Te Be seyyare

³ B¹⁻³ S⁴ om. ye here

⁴ Thīg na upāsanti

⁵ B²³ desantaṃ; S⁴ desenti; L¹ desentaṃ

⁶ Thīg buddhasāsaṇaṃ

⁷ = Thīg 55; * Vatta (Pathyā+ Vipulā 3)

⁸ R Te Se S²⁴ C¹ ad. pana

⁹ S²⁴ asecanakāmojavam; S⁵ āsevanakasomājavam

¹⁰ So in Se S¹³⁵; S²⁴ -iv addhabhu; others iva panthagū ti

¹¹ * Vetāliya

¹² S⁵ ad. me

¹³ all vatāyaṃ

¹⁴ S⁵ ad. bhikkhuniyā

sabbaganthehi ¹ vippamuttiyā ti.²

245 (X.11)

Cīrāsuttam

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena aññataro upāsako Cīrāya ³ bhikkhuniyā cīvaram adāsi.

atha kho Cīrāya bhikkhuniyā abhippasanno yakkho Rājagahe rathikāya rathikaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ upasaṅkamitvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

845. ⁴ puññaṃ vata passavī ⁵ bahuṃ
sappañño ⁶ vata 'yaṃ ⁷ upāsako
yo Cīrāya adāsi cīvaram
sabbayogehi ⁸ vippamuttiyā ti.⁹

246 (X.12)

Ālavakasuttam

10 evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Ālavīyaṃ viharati Ālavakassa yakkhassa bhavane. atha kho Ālavako yakkho yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etad avoca: nikkhama samaṇā ti.

¹ S¹⁻⁴ B² -gandhehi

² Te Se S²⁴⁵ -muttāyā ti

³ S¹²⁴ virāya; S⁵ cirāya *here & further*

⁴ cf. Thīg 111; * Vetāliya

⁵ So in B¹³; S⁵ pavī; *others* pasavī

⁶ R B²³ sapañño

⁷ So in L¹; *others* vatāyaṃ

⁸ S¹²⁴ sabbsogehi; S³ sabbasogecha

⁹ B² Te L¹ Se S¹⁻⁴ -muttāyā ti

¹⁰ = Sn pp. 31-3

sādh' āvuso ti Bhagavā nikkhami.

<Ālavako:> pavisa samaṇā ti.

sādh' āvuso ti Bhagavā pāvīsi.¹

dutiyam pi kho Ālavako yakkho Bhagavantam etad
avoca: nikkhama samaṇā ti.

sādh' āvuso ti Bhagavā nikkhami.

<Ālavako:> pavisa samaṇā ti.

sādh' āvuso ti Bhagavā pāvīsi.² <214>

tatiyam pi kho Ālavako yakkho Bhagavantam etad
avoca: nikkhama samaṇā ti.

sādh' āvuso ti Bhagavā nikkhami.

<Ālavako:> pavisa samaṇā ti.

sādh' āvuso ti Bhagavā pāvīsi.

catuttham pi kho Ālavako yakkho Bhagavantam etad
avoca: nikkhama samaṇā ti.

<Bhagavā:> na kho pañham³ āvuso nikkhamissāmi. yan te
karaṇīyam taṃ karohī ti.

<Ālavako:> pañham taṃ samaṇa pucchissāmi. sace me na
vyākarissasi cittaṃ vā te khipissāmi hadayaṃ vā te phālessāmi
pādesu vā gahetvā pāraṅgāya⁴ khipissāmi ti.

<Bhagavā:> na khvāhan taṃ āvuso passāmi sadevake loke
samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya
sadevamanussāya yo me cittaṃ vā khipeyya hadayaṃ vā
phāleyya pādesu vā gahetvā pāraṅgāya khipeyya. api ca
tvam āvuso puccha yad ākaṅkhasī ti.

atha kho Ālavako yakkho Bhagavantam gāthāya
ajjhabhāsi:⁵

¹ B²³ pāvīsi *often*; C¹ pavisi

² S⁵ pāvi *here & next*

³ So in R L¹ B²³; Se Te na khvāham; Be S²⁴⁵ Sn C¹ na khvāham
tam

⁴ L¹ B¹⁻³ pāraṅgāya *here & next*

⁵ So only in Se Sn; others om. this sentence

846. ¹ kiṃ sūḍha vittaṃ purisassa seṭṭhaṃ
 kiṃ su suciṇṇaṃ ² sukhaṃ āvahāti
 kiṃ su have sādutaraṃ ³ rasānaṃ
 kathaṃjīvaṃ ⁴ jīvitaṃ āhu seṭṭhaṃ ti.

<Bhagavā:>

847. ⁵ saddhīdha ⁶ vittaṃ purisassa seṭṭhaṃ
 dhammo suciṇṇo sukhaṃ āvahāti
 saccaṃ have sādutaraṃ rasānaṃ
 paññājīvaṃ ⁷ jīvitaṃ āhu seṭṭhaṃ ti.

<Ālavako:>

848. ⁸ kathaṃ su taratī oghaṃ
 kathaṃ su ⁹ taratī aṇṇavaṃ ¹⁰
 kathaṃ su dukkhaṃ acceti
 kathaṃ su parisujjhatī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

849. ¹¹ saddhāya taratī oghaṃ
 appamādena aṇṇavaṃ
 viriyena dukkhaṃ acceti
 paññāya parisujjhatī ti.

<Ālavako:>

850. ¹² kathaṃ su labhate paññaṃ
 kathaṃ su vindate dhaṇaṃ

¹* Tutṭhubha

²B² suciṇṇo

³B² Te S ¹⁻⁵ sādhu- *here & next*

⁴L¹ B² -jīvaṃ; Se -jīvī

⁵cf. Ud-v 10.3; * Tutṭhubha

⁶C¹ saddh' idha

⁷B² -jīvaṃ

⁸* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹B²³ om. su

¹⁰S⁵ vaṇṇavaṃ

¹¹cf. Ud-v 10.5; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹²* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

kathaṃ su kittiṃ pappoti
 kathaṃ mittāni ganthati¹
 asmā lokā paraṃ² lokam
 kathaṃ pecca³ na socatī ti.

<Bhagavā:>

- 851.⁴ saddahāno arahataṃ⁵
 dhammaṃ nibbānapattiya
 sussūsā⁶ labhate paññaṃ
 appamatto vicakkhaṇo.
 852.⁷ patirūpakārī⁸ dhuravā
 utthātā⁹ vindate dhanam <215>
 saccena kittiṃ pappoti
 dadam mittāni ganthati¹⁰
 asmā lokā paraṃ lokam
 evaṃ pecca na socati.¹¹
 853.¹² yass' ete caturo dhammā
 saddhassa gharam esino¹³
 saccam dhammo dhiti cāgo
 sa ve pecca¹⁴ na socati.¹⁵

¹L¹ gayhati; B²³ gandhati *here & next*

²L¹ para

³L¹ pacca

⁴cf. Ud-v 10.4; * Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

⁵S⁴ arahantaṃ

⁶C¹ B L¹ sussūsam; S⁵ sussūssam; S²⁴ sussusā

⁷* Vatta (Vipulā 2+3+Pathyā)

⁸C¹ paṭi-

⁹Te S⁵ vutthātā

¹⁰L¹ mittoniganhati

¹¹Te Se S²⁴⁵ Sn *om. these two pādas*

¹²* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹³L¹ gharimāsino

¹⁴L¹ B² pacca

¹⁵R Se S²⁴ *ad.* asmā lokā param lokam evaṃ pecca na socati; S⁵

asmā lokam param lokam sa ve pecca na socatī ti

854. ¹ ingha aññe pi² pucchassu
 puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇe³
 yadi⁴ saccā damā⁵ cāgā
 khantiyā bhiyyo 'dha⁶ vijjatī ti.

<Ālavako:>

855. ⁷ kathan nu dāni puccheyyaṃ
 puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇe
 so 'haṃ⁸ ajja pajānāmi
 yo attho⁹ samparāyiko.
 856. ¹⁰ atthāya vata me Buddhho
 vāsāy' Ālavim āgamā¹¹
 so 'haṃ¹² ajja pajānāmi
 yattha dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ.
 857. ¹³ so ahaṃ¹⁴ vicarissāmi
 gāmā gāmaṃ purā purāṃ
 namassamāno sambuddhaṃ
 dhammassa ca sudhammatan ti.¹⁵

Yakkhasaṃyuttaṃ

1* Vatta (Pathyā)

2S²⁴⁵ aññe su; L¹ om. aññe pi

3Sn 189 puthū-

4S¹⁻⁵ iti

5B¹⁻³ dhammā

6S²⁴⁵ va

7* Vatta (Pathyā)

8So in Se S³⁵; Te R Be S²⁴ yohaṃ; B¹⁻³ svāhaṃ

9S¹⁻⁵ yocattho

10* Vatta (Pathyā)

11R B²³ -āgato

12R Be B²³ Te L¹ yohaṃ

13* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

14S²⁵ sohaṃ

15S² sudamīna-

tass' uddānaṃ

Indako Sakka Sūci ca ¹

Maṇibhaddo ² ca Sānu ca

Piyaṅkara ³ Punabbasu

Sudatto ca dve Sukkā ⁴

Cīrā Ālavakena dvādasā. ⁵

YAKKHASAMYUTTAM SAMATTAM

* * *

¹R B² sakka lomo ca; S²⁴⁵ sakkanāmo ca; B³ yakkha lomo ca

²L¹ S²⁴⁵ sucibhaddo

³B¹⁻³ piyaṅgara

⁴S⁵ dattā ca dve dve sukkā ca; S²⁴ datto ca dve sukkā ca; L¹ datto ca
dve sukkā

⁵R L¹ B²³ cīrā ālavan ti; Bc cīrā ālavī ti dvādasā;

SAKKASAM̐YUTTAM̐

PAṬHAMO VAGGO

247 (XI.1.1)

Suvīrasuttam̐

evam me sutam̐. ekam̐ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi bhikkhavo ti. bhadante tī¹ te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum̐.

Bhagavā etad avoca: bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave asurā² deve abhiyaṃsu.³ atha kho bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo Suvīraṃ⁴ devaputtam̐ āmantesi: ete⁵ tāta Suvīra asurā deve abhiyanti. gaccha tāta Suvīra asure paccuyyāhī ti.⁶ evaṃ bhaddan tavā tī⁷ kho bhikkhave Suvīro devaputto Sakkassa devānamindassa paṭissutvā pamādam̐ āpādesi.⁸

dutiyam pi kho bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo Suvīraṃ devaputtam̐ āmantesi: ete⁹ tāta Suvīra asurā deve abhiyanti. gaccha tāta Suvīra asure paccuyyāhī ti. evaṃ

¹ B¹⁻³ bhaddante ti

² B¹⁻³ Te S⁴⁵ asūrā

³ S¹⁻⁴ abhijiyiṃsu; S⁵ abhiyiṃsu

⁴ L¹ Sucīraṃ *here & further*

⁵ S¹³⁴ ettha; S² etha; S⁵ eta

⁶ S³ -sī ti

⁷ Se bhaddam̐ tavā ti; S⁴ bhadanti vā ti; B³ S² bhadantavā ti

⁸ S¹³ āhāresi; S²⁴ āhareti; S⁵ āhāresi

⁹ S²⁴⁵ etha

bhaddan tavā ti¹ kho bhikkhave Suvīro devaputto Sakkassa devānamindassa paṭissutvā dutiyam pi² pamādaṃ āpādesi.³

tatiyam pi kho⁴ bhikkhave Sakko devānam indo Suvīraṃ devaputtaṃ āmantesi: etc tāta⁵ Suvīra asurā deve abhiyanti. gaccha tāta Suvīra asure paccuyyāhī ti. evaṃ bhaddan tavā ti kho bhikkhave Suvīro devaputto Sakkassa devānamindassa paṭissutvā tatiyam pi⁶ pamādaṃ āpādesi.⁷

<217>

atha kho bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo Suvīraṃ devaputtaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

858.⁸ anuṭṭhahaṃ avāyāmaṃ⁹
sukhaṃ yatrādhigacchati
Suvīra tattha gacchāhi
mañ ca tatth' eva pāpayā ti.¹⁰

<Suvīro:>

859.¹¹ alasv assa anuṭṭhātā¹²
na ca kiccāni kāraye
sabbakāmasamiddh' assa
tam me Sakka¹³ varam disā ti.¹⁴

¹R S² B²³ bhadantavā ti; S⁴ bhadanti vā ti; Se bhaddaṃ tavā ti

here & next

²L¹ dutiyakam pi

³S²⁴⁵ āharesi

⁴L¹ om. kho

⁵S⁴⁵ etha tāta; S² tatāta

⁶L¹ tatiyakam pi

⁷S²⁴ āharesi; S⁵ āhāresi

⁸* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹S⁵ anuṭṭhaṃ avāyamam; R Se S²⁴ C¹ anuṭṭhahaṃ avāyamam

¹⁰S²⁴ pāpayāsi

¹¹* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹²C¹ Se S²⁴⁵ R alas' assa anuṭṭhātā; Te alasvāyaṃ anuṭṭhātā; L¹

alasvāssa anuṭṭhānā; C¹ alas' assa

¹³C¹ -ā

¹⁴R B²³ disaṃ ti

<Sakko:>

860.¹ yatthālaso² anuṭṭhātā
 accantaṃ³ sukhaṃ cdhati
 Suvīra tattha gacchāhi
 mañ ca tatth' eva pāpayā ti.

<Suvīro:>

861.⁴ akammaṇā⁵ devasetṭha
 Sakka vindemu yaṃ⁶ sukhaṃ
 asokaṃ anupāyāsaṃ
 tam me Sakka varam disā ti.⁷

<Sakko:>

862.⁸ sace atthi akammena⁹
 koci¹⁰ kvaci na jīyati¹¹
 nibbānassa hi so maggo
 Suvīra tattha gacchāhi
 mañ ca tatth' eva pāpayā ti.
 so hi nāma bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo sakaṃ¹²
 puññaphalaṃ upajīvamāno devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ

1* Vatta (Pathyā)

2^{L1} S¹⁻⁵ yattha alaso

3^{Te} L¹ S¹⁻⁴ accanta

4* Vatta (Vipulā 4+Pathyā)

5^{L1} R B²³ akammaṇā

6^{L1} mayaṃ

7^R B²³ disaṇ ti

8* Vatta (Pathyā)

9^{S1-4} akārāna; S⁵ akarāte

10^{S24} keci

11^{So in} S¹⁻⁵; others jīvati

12^{S1-35} saka

issariyādhīpaccaṃ rajjaṃ¹ kārento² utthānaviriyassa
vaṇṇavādī bhavissati.³

idha kho taṃ⁴ bhikkhave sobhetha yaṃ tumhe evaṃ
svākkhāte⁵ dhammavinaye pabbajitā samānā utthaheyyātha
ghaṭeyyātha vāyameyyātha appattassa⁶ pattiya anadhigatassa
adhigamāya⁷ asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya ti.⁸

248 (XI.1.2)

Susīmasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū
āmantesi bhikkhavo ti. bhadante ti⁹ te bhikkhū Bhagavato
paccassosum.

Bhagavā etad avoca: bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave asurā
deve abhiyaṃsu.¹⁰ atha kho bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo
Susīmaṃ devaputtaṃ āmantesi: etc¹¹ tāta Susīma asurā
deve¹² abhiyanti. gaccha tāta Susīma asure paccuyyāhi ti.
evaṃ bhaddan tavā ti¹³ kho bhikkhave Susīmo devaputto

¹S⁵ sajjam

²R B²³ S²⁴ karonto; L¹ karento

³S²⁴ abhavissati

⁴Te khvetam

⁵R B²³ svākhyāte; L¹ svākhāte; S⁵ svākkhāto

⁶B² apattassa

⁷L¹ ad. te

⁸S¹⁻⁴ ad. -pe-

⁹L¹ bhaddante ti

¹⁰S²⁴ abhijiyiṃsu; S⁵ abhiyiṃsu

¹¹S²⁴⁵ etha

¹²S²⁴ om. deve

¹³R S²⁴⁵ bhadantavā ti; B¹² bhadante vā ti

Sakkassa devānamindassa paṭissutvā pamādaṃ āpādesi.¹
<218>

dutiyam pi kho bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo
Susīmaṃ devaputtaṃ āmantesi: ete tāta Susīma asurā deve
abhiyanti. gaccha tāta Susīma asure paccuyyāhī ti. evaṃ
bhaddan tavā ti kho bhikkhave Susīmo devaputto Sakkassa
devānamindassa paṭissutvā-dutiyam pi pamādaṃ āpādesi.

tatiyam pi kho bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo
Susīmaṃ devaputtaṃ āmantesi: ete tāta Susīma asurā deve
abhiyanti. gaccha tāta Susīma asure paccuyyāhī ti. evaṃ
bhaddan tavā ti kho bhikkhave Susīmo devaputto Sakkassa
devānamindassa paṭissutvā tatiyam pi pamādaṃ āpādesi.

atha kho bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo Susīmaṃ
devaputtaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

863. anuṭṭhahaṃ avāyāmaṃ²
sukhaṃ yatrādhigacchati³
Susīma tattha gacchāhi⁴
mañ ca tatth' eva pāpayā ti.

<Susīmo:>

864. alasv assa⁵ anuṭṭhātā
na ca kiccāni kāraye
sabbakāmasamiddh' assa
tam me Sakka varaṃ disā ti.⁶

<Sakko:>

865. yatthālaso⁷ anuṭṭhātā

¹S²⁴ āharesi; S⁵ āhāresi

²B² anuṭṭhāhaṃ avāyāmaṃ; R S²⁴ anuṭṭhahaṃ avāyamam

³B² yatrādigacchasi; B³ yatrādhigacchasi

⁴S⁴ gacchāmi; S² gacchā

⁵R Se S⁵ alasassa; Te alasvāyam; L¹ alasvāssa; S²⁴ alasavassa

⁶R B²³ disan ti

⁷L¹ S²⁴⁵ yattha alaso

accantaṃ¹ sukham edhati
 Susīma tattha gacchāhi²
 mañ ca tatth' eva pāpayā ti.

<Susīmo:>

866. akammunā³ devasetṭha
 Sakka vindemu yaṃ sukhaṃ
 asokaṃ anupāyāsaṃ
 taṃ me Sakka varaṃ disā ti.⁴

<Sakko:>

867. sace atthi akammena
 koci kvaci na jīvati⁵
 nibbānassa hi so maggo
 Susīma tattha gacchāhi
 mañ ca tatth' eva pāpayā ti.

so hi nāma bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo sakaṃ
 puññaphalaṃ upajīvamāno devānaṃ⁶ Tāvatisānaṃ
 issariyādhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ⁷ kārento⁸ utthānaviriyassa
 vaṇṇavādī bhavissati.

idha kho taṃ⁹ bhikkhave sobhetha yaṃ tumhe evaṃ
 svākkhāte¹⁰ dhammavinaye pabbajitā samānā utthaheyyātha
 ghaṭeyyātha¹¹ vāyameyyātha appattassa pattiya anadhigatassa
 adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriya ti.

¹Te L¹ S²⁴⁵ accanta

²S⁴ gacchāmi

³So in Te Se; others akammanā

⁴R B²³ disa ti

⁵R S⁵ jiyati

⁶S²⁴ devatānaṃ

⁷S²⁴ om. rajjaṃ

⁸R B²³ karonto; L¹ karento; S²⁴ kāreti

⁹L¹ kho; Te khvetam

¹⁰R B³ svākhyāte; L¹ svākhāte; B² svākhyāto

¹¹S²⁴ om. ghaṭeyyātha

249 (XI.1.3)

Dhajaggasuttam

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetaṇe Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi bhikkhavo ti. bhadante ti¹ te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum.

Bhagavā etad avoca: bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave devāsurasaṅgāmo samupabbūho² ahosi. atha kho bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo deve Tāvattimse āmantesi: sace mārisā devānaṃ saṅgāmagatānaṃ <219> uppajjeyya bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā maṃ eva tasmim samaye dhajaggaṃ ullokeyyātha. mamaṃ hi vo dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā so pahīyissati.

no ce me dhajaggaṃ ullokeyyātha atha Pajāpatissa devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokeyyātha. Pajāpatissa hi vo devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā so pahīyissati.

no ce Pajāpatissa devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokeyyātha atha Varuṇassa devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokeyyātha. Varuṇassa hi vo devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā so pahīyissati.

no ce Varuṇassa devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokeyyātha atha Īsānassa devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokeyyātha. Īsānassa hi vo devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā so pahīyissati ti.³

¹ L¹ bhadd-

² Be Te samupabyūho; B¹⁻³ samuppabyūho; S²⁴⁵ samūpabbūho; L¹ samūpabyūho *here & further*

³ So in Te; others pahīyissati

taṃ kho pana bhikkhave Sakkassa vā devānamindassa dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ Pajāpatissa vā devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ Varuṇassa vā devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ Īsānassa vā devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā so pahīyethā pi no pi¹ pahīyetha. taṃ kissa hetu. Sakko hi² bhikkhave devānamindo avītarāgo avītadoso avītamoho bhīru cchambhī³ utrāsī palāyī ti.

ahañ ca kho bhikkhave evaṃ vadāmi: sace tumhākaṃ bhikkhave araññagatānaṃ vā rukkhamūlagatānaṃ vā suññāgāragatānaṃ vā uppajjeyya bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā mam eva tasmim samaye anussareyyātha:

iti pi so Bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi⁴ satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho Bhagavā ti. mamaṃ hi vo bhikkhave anussarataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā so pahīyissati. <220>

no ce maṃ anussareyyātha atha dhammaṃ anussareyyātha: svākkhāto⁵ Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opanayyiko⁶ paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi ti. dhammaṃ hi vo bhikkhave anussarataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā so pahīyissati.

no ce dhammaṃ anussareyyātha atha saṅghaṃ anussareyyātha: supaṭipanno⁷ Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho

¹ B¹⁻³ S³ om. pi

² S²⁴⁵ om. hi

³ R Te bhīru cchambhī; B³ bhirū cchambhi; B² abhīru cchambhi; L¹ bhirū cchambhī

⁴ R Te S²⁴ -dhammasārathi; S⁵ -dhammasārati

⁵ R B²³ svākhyāto; L¹ svākhāto

⁶ B³ opaneyyiko; Be B² opaneyiko; L¹ oppanayyiko

⁷ Be B²³ suppa-, ujupp-, ñāyapp-, sāmicipp-

ujupaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho ñāyapaṭipanno
 Bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho sāmīcipaṭipanno Bhagavato
 sāvakaśaṅgho yad idaṃ cattāri purisayugāni
 aṭṭhapurisapuggalā esa Bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho āhuneyyo¹
 pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ
 puñṇakkhettaṃ lokassā ti. saṅghaṃ hi vo bhikkhave
 anussarataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā
 lomahaṃso vā so pahīyissati. taṃ kissa hetu. tathāgato hi²
 bhikkhave arahamaṃ sammāsambuddho vītarāgo vītadoso
 vītamoho abhīru acchambhī anutrāsī apalāyī ti.

idaṃ avoca Bhagavā. idaṃ vatvāna³ sugato
 athāparaṃ etad avoca satthā:

868.⁴ araṇṇe rukkhamūle vā⁵
 suñṇāgāre va bhikkhavo
 anussaretha⁶ sambuddhaṃ
 bhayaṃ tumhāka⁷ no siyā.

869.⁸ no ce buddhaṃ sareyyātha l
 okajetthaṃ narāsabhaṃ
 atha dhammaṃ sareyyātha
 niyyānikaṃ sudesitaṃ.

870.⁹ no ce dhammaṃ sareyyātha
 niyyānikaṃ sudesitaṃ
 atha saṅghaṃ sareyyātha
 puñṇakkhettaṃ anuttaraṃ.

¹ B² āhunero

² L¹ S²⁴⁵ om. hi

³ Se S¹²⁴⁵ vatvā; L¹ vatvā ca

⁴* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ Te -mūkhale vā

⁶ B¹² anussareyyātha

⁷ R B³ tumhākaṃ

⁸* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹* Vatta (Pathyā)

871. ¹ evaṃ buddhaṃ sarantānaṃ
 dhammaṃ saṅghaṃ ca bhikkhavo
 bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā
 lomahaṃso na hessatī ti. ²

250 (XI.1.4) Vepacittisuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. -pe-.

Bhagavā etad avoca: <221> bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave
 devāsurasāṅgāmo samupabbūḷho ahosi. atha kho bhikkhave
 Vepacitti asurindo asure āmantesi: sace mārisā
 devāsurasāṅgāme³ samupabbūḷhe⁴ asurā jineyyuṃ devā
 parājeyyuṃ⁵ yena naṃ⁶ Sakkaṃ devānamindaṃ
 kaṇṭhapañcamehi⁷ bandhanehi bandhitvā⁸ mama santike
 āneyyātha asurapuran ti. ⁹

Sakko pi kho¹⁰ bhikkhave devānamindo deve
 Tāvattimse āmantesi: sace mārisā devāsurasāṅgāme

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² S²⁴ ad. -pe-

³ R Be B²³ devānaṃ asura- *here & further*

⁴ S² -saṅghāme samopabbūḷho; S⁴ -saṅgāme samūpabūḷho; S⁵
 -saṅgāmo samupabbulho; Te L¹ Be -saṅgāme samūpabyūḷhe; B²³
 -saṅgāme samuppabyūḷhe

⁵ Be Te parājineyyuṃ; L¹ parājaneyyuṃ; B² parājiyyuṃ *here & further*

⁶ Se taṃ; S¹⁻⁵ om. naṃ

⁷ R B³ kaṇṭhe- *here & further*

⁸ S² bandhanemahibatvā

⁹ S⁴ āsaneyyātha sasurapuraṇ ti

¹⁰ S²⁴⁵ om. kho

samupabbūlhe¹ devā jinceyyum asurā parājeyyum yena nam²
Vepacittim asurindam³ kaṇṭhapañcamehi bandhanehi
bandhitvā mama⁴ santike āneyyātha Sudhammasabhan ti.⁵

tasmiṃ kho pana bhikkhave saṅgāme devā jiniṃsu
asurā parājiṃsu.⁶ atha kho bhikkhave devā Tāvatiṃsā
Vepacittim asurindam kaṇṭhapañcamehi bandhanehi bandhitvā
Sakkassa devānamindassa santike ānesum
Sudhammasabham.⁷

tatra sudam bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo
kaṇṭhapañcamehi⁸ bandhanehi baddho⁹ Sakkaṃ
devānamindam Sudhammasabham pavisantañ ca
nikkhamantañ ca asabbhāhi¹⁰ pharusāhi vācāhi akkosati
paribhāsati.

atha kho bhikkhave Mātali saṅgāhako Sakkaṃ
devānamindam gāthāya¹¹ ajjhabhāsi:
872. ¹² bhayā nu Maghavā Sakka ¹³
dubbalyā no¹⁴ titikkhasi¹⁵

¹ L¹ samūpabyūlhe; Be Te samupabyūlhe; B²³ samuppabyūlhe;
S²⁴⁵ samūpabbūlho

² Se S²⁴⁵ tam; S³ om. nam

³ S¹⁻⁵ -citti asur- *here & further*

⁴ S⁵ mamam

⁵ R Te Se S²⁴ sudhammam sabha- *here & further*

⁶ Be Te S²⁴ parājiniṃsu

⁷ S²⁴ sutvādhammam sabham

⁸ S²⁴ -pañcamakehi

⁹ Te L¹ B²³ bandho; S⁵ baddhā

¹⁰ B² S⁴ asabbāhi

¹¹ Be gāthāhi; L¹ gāthā

¹²* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹³ So in Be Te L¹; B¹³ māghavā sakkaṃ; S² thavāssakka; *others*
mathavā sakka

¹⁴ S²⁴ dubbalyāne; Te L¹ dubbalyena

¹⁵ S¹⁻⁵ -ti

suṇanto pharusam vācam¹
sammukhā² Vepacittino ti.

<Sakko:>

873.³ nāham bhayā na dubbalyā
khamāmi⁴ Vepacittino
katham hi mādiso viññū
bālena paṭisaṃyuje ti.

<Mātalī:>

874.⁵ bhiyyo bālā pabhijjeyyum⁶
no c' assa paṭisedhako
tasmā bhusena daṇḍena
dhīro bālam nisedhaye ti.⁷

<Sakko:>

875.⁸ etad eva aham maññe
bālassa paṭisedhanam
param saṅkupitam ñatvā
yo sato upasammātī ti.

<Mātalī:>

876.⁹ etad eva titikkhāya
vajjam passāmi Vāsava
yadā nam¹⁰ maññatī bālo
bhayā myāyam¹¹ titikkhati

¹S²⁴⁵ pharusā vācam

²L¹ pamukhā

³* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴S¹ L¹ khamāpi; S² ca khamāpi; S⁴ vakhavāpi

⁵= ab) Ja II 386; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶R S⁵ pakujjheyyum; C¹ pakujjheyyun ti pi pāṭho

⁷S² bāle nisedha; S⁴⁵ bāle nisedhati; L² bāle nisedhaye

⁸cf. cd) Ud-v 20.10cd; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁰S²⁴ ya tam

¹¹S² salyāyam; S⁴ sālyam

ajjhārūhati¹ dummedho
go va² bhiyyo palāyinan ti.³ <222>

<Sakko:>

877.⁴ kāmam maññatu vā mā vā⁵
bhayā myāyam titikkhati
sadatthaparamā⁶ atthā⁷
khantya bhiyyo na vijjati.

878.⁸ yo have balavā⁹ santo
dubbalassa titikkhati
tam āhu paramam khantiṃ
niccam khamati dubbalo.¹⁰

879.¹¹ abalan tam balam āhu
yassa bālābalaṃ¹² balaṃ
balavassa¹³ dhammaguttassa
paṭivattā¹⁴ na vijjati.

880.¹⁵ tass' eva tena pāpiyo¹⁶
yo kuddham paṭikujjhati
kuddham appaṭikujjhanto

¹S⁵ ajjho-; S⁴ ajjha-

²Te L¹ ke va; L² go vā

³S⁴ palāyitan ti

⁴* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵S⁴ maññetuvāmāvā; S⁵ maññatuvācā

⁶S⁵ yadattha-

⁷S²⁴ attha; S¹³⁵ attham; L² om. atthā

⁸cf. Ud-v 20.7; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹L¹ bālavā

¹⁰L² dubalo

¹¹cf. Ud-v 20.6; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹²L² bālābalaṃ

¹³So in Te L; S⁴ bilassa; others balassa

¹⁴S² paṭivatvā

¹⁵= Thag 442; cf. Ud-v 20.18; * Vatta (Pathyā)

¹⁶So m.c.; all pāpiyo

saṅgāmaṃ¹ jeti dujjayaṃ.

881.² ubhinnaṃ atthaṃ³ carati

attano ca parassa ca

paraṃ saṅkupitaṃ ñatvā

yo⁴ sato upasammati.

882.⁵ ubhinnaṃ tikicchantaṃ taṃ⁶

attano ca parassa ca

janā maññanti bālo ti

ye⁷ dhammassa akovidā ti.

so hi nāma bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo sakaṃ
puññaphalaṃ upajīvamāno devānaṃ Tāvatisānaṃ
issariyādhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ kārento⁸ khantisoraccassa vaṇṇavādī
bhavissati.

idha kho taṃ⁹ bhikkhave sobhetha¹⁰ yaṃ tumhe
evaṃ svākkhāte¹¹ dhamnavinaye pabbajitā¹² samānā khamā
ca¹³ bhavyeyātha soratā cā ti.¹⁴

251 (XI.1.5) Subhāsitaḥajayasuttaṃ

¹S¹²⁴ saṅgāme

²= Thag 443; * Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

³S⁵ -attaṃ

⁴S²⁴ so

⁵= Thag 444; * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

⁶Thag R tikicchantaṃ taṃ; S² tikicchantaṃ; S⁴ tikicchataṃ; S⁵
tikicchataṃ; *others* tikicchantānaṃ; *see KRN's note* Thag 444

⁷S²⁴ yo

⁸R B²³ karonto; L¹ S¹⁻³ karento

⁹Te khvetam

¹⁰S²⁴ sohetha

¹¹R B²³ svākhāte; L svākhāte; S⁵ svākkhāto

¹²B² pabbajitā

¹³S¹²⁴ khamatha; S³ khamathā

¹⁴S¹⁻⁴ sorathā cā ti -pe-

ckam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tatra kho -pe-.

Bhagavā etad avoca: bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave
devāsurasāṅgāmo samupabbūho ahosi. atha kho bhikkhave
Vepacitti asurindo Sakkaṃ¹ devānamindaṃ etad avoca: hotu
devānaminda subhāsitena jayo ti. hotu² Vepacitti subhāsitena
jayo ti. atha kho bhikkhave devā ca asurā ca pārisajje
ṭhapesuṃ ime no subhāsita dubbhāsitaṃ³ ājānissantī ti.⁴

atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo Sakkaṃ
devānamindaṃ etad avoca: bhaṇa devānaminda gāthan ti.
evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo Vepacittiṃ
asurindaṃ etad avoca: tumhe khv ettha⁵ Vepacitti pubba devā
bhaṇa Vepacitti gāthan ti. <223>

evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo imaṃ
gāthaṃ abhasi:

883. bhiyyo bālā pabhijjeyyūṃ⁶
 no c' assa paṭisedhako
 tasmā bhusena daṇḍena
 dhiro bālaṃ nisedhaye ti.

bhāsītāya kho pana bhikkhave Vepacittinā asurindena gāthāya
asurā anumodimsu devā tuṇhī ahesuṃ.

atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo Sakkaṃ
devānamindaṃ etad avoca: bhaṇa devānaminda gāthan ti.

evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo imaṃ
gāthaṃ abhāsi:

884. etad eva ahaṃ maññe

¹B² sakam

²S⁴ hoti

³So in Be B²³ L; others subhāsitaṃ dubbh-

⁴L¹ ājānissāmintī ti

⁵R khvattha; S²⁵ khamatha; S⁴ kamatha

⁶R Te L¹ B²³ bālā pakujjheyyūṃ; S¹⁻⁴ bālo pakujjheyyūṃ; L²
bālo pakujjheyya

bālassa paṭisedhanaṃ
 paraṃ saṅkupitaṃ ñatvā
 yo sato upasammatī ti.

bhāsitāya kho pana bhikkhave Sakkena devānamindena
 gāthāya devā anumodiṃsu¹ asurā tuṇhī ahesuṃ.

atha kho bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo Vepacittiṃ
 asurindaṃ etad avoca: bhaṇa Vepacitti gāthan ti.

evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo imaṃ
 gāthaṃ abhāsi:

885. etad eva titikkhāya
 vajjaṃ passāmi Vāsava
 yadā naṃ² maññatī bālo
 bhayā myāyaṃ titikkhati
 ajjhārūhati³ dummedho
 go va bhiyyo palāyinan ti.⁴

bhāsitāya kho pana bhikkhave Vepacittinā asurindena gāthāya
 asurā anumodiṃsu devā tuṇhī ahesuṃ.⁵

atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo Sakkaṃ
 devānamindaṃ etad avoca: bhaṇa devānaminda gāthan ti.

evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo imā
 gāthāyo abhāsi:

886. kāmam maññatu vā mā vā
 bhayā myāyaṃ titikkhati
 sadatthaparamā atthā⁶
 khantya bhiyyo na vijjati.

887. yo have balavā santo
 dubbalassa titikkhati

¹S⁵ anuvedīṃsu

²S¹⁻⁵ yadā yaṃ

³S¹⁻³ ajjhorūhati; S⁴ ajjhoruhati; S⁵ ajjhoruhāti

⁴S⁵ palāyīnatan ti

⁵L² vo tuṇhī ahosi

⁶S¹ -paramaṃ atthaṃ; S²⁴ -paramaṃ attha

tam āhu¹ paramaṃ khantiṃ
niccaṃ khamati dubbalo.

888. abalan taṃ balaṃ āhu
yassa bālabalaṃ balaṃ
balassa² dhammaguttassa
paṭivattā na vijjati.

889. tass' eva tena pāpiyo³
yo kuddhaṃ paṭikujjhati
kuddhaṃ appaṭikujjhanto
saṅgāmaṃ⁴ jeti dujjayaṃ.

890. ubhinnaṃ atthaṃ carati
attano ca parassa ca
paraṃ saṅkupitaṃ ñatvā
yo⁵ sato upasammati. <224>

891. ubhinnaṃ tikicchantaṃ⁶
attano ca parassa ca
janā maññanti⁷ bālo ti
ye dhammassa akovidā ti.

bhāsitāsu kho pana bhikkhave Sakkena devānamindena
gāthāsu devā anumodimsu asurā tuṇhī ahesuṃ.

atha kho bhikkhave devānañ ca asurānañ ca pārisajjā
etad avocuṃ: bhāsitā kho Vepacittinā asurindena gāthāyo tā ca
kho sadaṇḍāvacarā sasatthāvacarā iti bhaṇḍanaṃ⁸ iti viggaho
iti kalaho. bhāsitā kho pana Sakkena devānamindena gāthāyo

¹ S²⁴ tadāhu

² Te balavassa

³ So m.c.; all pāpiyo

⁴ S¹²⁴ saṅgāme

⁵ S²⁴ se

⁶ R S⁵ -ntaṃ taṃ

⁷ L² maññati

⁸ L² bandhanaṃ

tā ca kho¹ adaṇḍāvacarā asatthāvacarā iti adaṇḍanam itī
aviggaho itī akalaho. Sakkassa devānamindassa subhāsitenā
jāyo tī.

itī kho bhikkhave Sakkassa devānamindassa
subhāsitenā jāyo ahoṣī tī.

252 (XI.1.6) Kulāvakasuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ. atra kho -pe- etad avoca:

bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave devāsurasaṅgāmo
samupabbūho² ahoṣī. tasmim kho pana saṅgāme asurā
jiniṃsu devā parājiṃsu.³ parājitā ca kho⁴ bhikkhave devā
apāyaṃsv eva⁵ uttarenamukhā⁶ abhiyaṃsv eva ne⁷ asurā.

atha kho bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo Mātali⁸
saṅgāhakaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:⁹

892. ¹⁰ kulāvakā Mātali simbalismim
isāmukhena parivajjayassu ¹¹
kāmaṃ cajāma¹² asuresu paṇaṃ

¹L² tā cassa

²So in R; Be Te samupabyūho; L¹ samūpabyūho; L²
samupabyūho; B²³ samuppabyūho; Se S²⁴⁵ samūpabbūho

³Be Te L¹ S¹⁻⁴ parājiniṃsu

⁴L¹ kho ca; S¹⁻⁵ om. kho

⁵L¹ S¹⁻⁴ apāyaṃseva; S⁵ apayaṃseva; B¹⁻³ abhiyaṃseva; L²
abhiyaṃseva

⁶S²⁻⁴ uttarena uttarenamukhā

⁷S¹³⁻⁵ abhisevava; S² abhisveva; L¹ abhiyaṃseva neva; S⁵
abhiyaṃseva; L² abhiyaṃsevane

⁸Te mātaliṃ

⁹B² gāthāyo abhāsi

¹⁰= Ja I 203; * Tuṭṭhubha

¹¹B² ppari-

¹²S²⁴ vajāma; S⁵ cajānuma

mā yime dijā¹ vikulāvakā 'sun ti.²
 evaṃ bhaddan tavā ti³ kho bhikkhave Mātali saṅgāhako
 Sakkassa devānamindassa paṭissutvā saḥassayuttam
 ājaññaratham⁴ paccudāvattesi.

atha kho bhikkhave asurānam etad ahosi:⁵
 paccudāvatto⁶ kho dāni Sakkassa devānamindassa
 saḥassayutto <225> ājaññaratho. dutiyam pi kho⁷ devā
 asurehi⁸ saṅgāmessanti ti bhītā⁹ asurapuram eva¹⁰
 pāvisiṃsu.¹¹

iti kho bhikkhave Sakkassa devānamindassa
 dhammen' eva¹² jayo ahosī ti.

253 (XI.1.7)

Na dubbhiyasuttam

Sāvatthiyam. tatra kho -pe- etad avoca:

bhūtapubbam bhikkhave Sakkassa devānamindassa
 rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: yo
 pi me assa su¹³ paccatthiko tassa pāham na¹⁴ dubbheyyan ti.
 atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo Sakkassa

¹S²⁴ mayime dijā; S⁵ mayime dvijā

²So against all; Te L B¹⁻³ Ja vikulāvā ahesum; others : vikulāvakā ahesun ti.

³R B²³ S² bhadanta vā ti; S⁴ bhadanti vā ti; L² bhaddante ti

⁴L² sahayuttam ājaññā ratham

⁵S²⁴⁵ asurā & om. etad ahosi

⁶L² paccudhāvatto; S⁴ paccudāvatte

⁷S²⁴⁵ om. kho

⁸S²⁴ asurenā hi

⁹Te asurā bhītā; S⁴⁵ bhītā asurā

¹⁰B¹⁻³ L -puram yeva

¹¹S¹⁻⁵ pavisiṃsu

¹²Be B²³ dhammena; B¹ dhamma

¹³S⁵ ssu; R Te Se S²⁴ om. su

¹⁴L² tassa pāham nu; L¹ pāha nu; S¹⁻⁴ tassa paham na

devānamindassa cetasā¹ cetoparivitakkam aññāya yena Sakko devānamindo ten' upasaṅkami.²

addasā kho bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo Vepacittiṃ asurindaṃ dūrato va āgacchantam disvāna Vepacittiṃ asurindaṃ etad avoca: tiṭṭha Vepacitti gahito 'sī ti.³
<Vepacitti:>yad eva te⁴ mārisa pubbe cittaṃ tad eva tvaṃ mārisa pahāsī ti.⁵

<Sakko:> sapassu ca me Vepacitti adubbhāyā ti.⁶

893.⁷ yaṃ musā bhaṇato pāpaṃ
yaṃ⁸ ariyūpavādino⁹
mittadduno¹⁰ ca yaṃ pāpaṃ
yaṃ pāpaṃ akataññuno
tam eva pāpaṃ phusati¹¹
yo te dubbhe Sujampatī ti.

254 (XI.1.8)

Verocana Asurindasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā divāvihāragato¹² hoti paṭisallīno. atha kho Sakko ca

¹L¹ cetaso

²S²⁴ ad. upasaṅkamitvā

³L¹ kuhiṃ gato sī ti; S⁵ gahito sati

⁴S² sadevate; S⁴ sadevake

⁵B L mā pajahāsī ti; Te mārisa jahāsī ti

⁶B¹² L adrubbhāyā ti; S¹³ adūbhāyā ti; S² adūbhayā ti; S⁴

asubhayā ti; S⁵ adubhāyā ti

⁷* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 2)

⁸So in Te; others yaṃ pāpaṃ

⁹L¹ ariyavādino

¹⁰L¹ mittinduno

¹¹B Te L phusatu

¹²L² vihāragato om. divā

devānamindo Verocano ca asurindo yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkamiṃsu¹. upasaṅkamitvā paccekam dvārabāham²
nissāya aṭṭhaṃsu.

atha kho Verocano asurindo Bhagavato santike imaṃ
gātham³ abhāsi:

894.⁴ vāyameth' eva puriso
yāva atthassa nipphadā⁵
nipphannasobhino atthā⁶
Verocanavaco idan ti. <226>

<Sakko:>

895.⁷ vāyameth' eva puriso
yāva atthassa nipphadā
nipphannasobhino atthā⁸
khantya⁹ bhiyyo na vijjatī ti.

<Verocano:>

896.¹⁰ sabbe sattā atthajātā
tattha tattha yathārahaṃ
saṃyogaparamā tv eva
sambhogā¹¹ sabbapāṇinaṃ
nipphannasobhino atthā
Verocanavaco idan ti.

¹ S²⁴⁵ upasaṅkami

² R L¹ B²³ S⁴⁵ paccekadvārabāham; L² paccekadvārabāhum

³ S²⁴⁵ imā gāthāyo

⁴= a) Ja I 268, VI 43; cf. ab) Ud-v 16.2; * Vatta (Vipulā
1+Pathyā)

⁵ R Te L¹ B²³ S²⁴ nippadā *here & further*

⁶ So in C¹ Se S¹⁻⁴ L²; L¹ -sobhinno attho; Be B²³ R Te -sobhano
attho *here & further*

⁷ * Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

⁸ as above except S⁵ -yogino atthā

⁹ L khantā *here & further*

¹⁰ * Vatta (Vipulā 4+Pathyā)

¹¹ S¹⁻⁴ saṃyogā; L¹ sajjhovā

<Sakko:>

897.¹ sabbe sattā atthajātā
 tattha tattha yathārahaṃ
 saṃyogaparamā tv eva
 sambhogā sabbapāṇinaṃ
 nipphannasobhino atthā
 khantya bhiyyo na vijjatī ti.

255 (XI.1.9)

Araññāyatana-isisuttam

Sāvatthiyaṃ. tatra --pe-- etad avoca:

bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave sambahulā isayo sīlavanto
 kalyāṇadhammā² araññāyatane paṇṇakuṭīsu sammanti.³ atha
 kho bhikkhave Sakko ca devānamindo Vepacitti ca asurindo
 yena te isayo sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu.

atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo aṭaliyo⁴
 upāhanā⁵ ārohitvā khaggaṃ olaggetvā⁶ chattaena
 dhāriyamānena⁷ aggadvārena⁸ assamaṃ pavisitvā te isayo
 sīlavante kalyāṇadhamme apabyāmato⁹ karitvā atikkami.

atha kho bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo aṭaliyo
 upāhanā orohitvā khaggaṃ aññesaṃ datvā chattaṃ

¹ * Vatta (Vipulā 4+Pathyā)

² L² -dhammo

³ B¹⁻³ samanti; S⁵ om. sammanti

⁴ L¹ avāliyo; S⁵ aṭaliso; B¹⁻³ āṭaliyo; Be paṭaliyo *here & further*

⁵ S³ upāhanāyo

⁶ B¹⁻³ L olaggitvā; S¹⁻⁴ olohitvā

⁷ I² -māne

⁸ S¹⁻⁴ andhavanadvārena; S⁵ om. aggadvārena

⁹ B¹³ L¹ abyāmato; R S²⁴⁵ apavyāmato

apanāmetvā dvāren' eva assamaṃ pavisitvā te isayo sīlavante¹
kalyāṇadhamme anuvātaṃ² pañjaliko namassamāno aṭṭhāsi.

atha kho bhikkhave te isayo sīlavanto³
kalyāṇadhammā Sakkaṃ devānamindaṃ gāthāya
ajjhabhāsiṃsu:

898.⁴ gandho isīnaṃ ciradikkhitānaṃ⁵
kāyā cuto gacchatī mālutena
ito paṭikkamma⁶ Sahassanetta⁷
gandho isīnaṃ asucī⁸ devarājā ti.

<Sakko:>

899.⁹ gandho isīnaṃ ciradikkhitānaṃ
kāyā cuto gacchatu¹⁰ mālutena¹¹
sucitrapupphaṃ va sirasmi¹² mālāṃ¹³ <227>
gandham etaṃ paṭikaṅkhāma¹⁴ bhante
na h' ettha devā paṭikūlasaññī ti.¹⁵

¹S²⁴ -vanto *here*; S² -dhammo *next*

²S¹⁻⁵ anuvāte

³L² -vantā

⁴= Ja V 138; * Tuṭṭhubha

⁵Te L¹ S³ C¹ Ja ciradakkhitānaṃ; L² cirasikkhitānaṃ *here & further*

⁶S⁴ parakkama; Se paṭikkama; S¹⁻³ parakkamma

⁷S¹⁻⁵-netto

⁸*all* -ci

⁹= Ja V 139; * Tuṭṭhubha

¹⁰Te S¹⁻⁵ gacchatī

¹¹L² mālutena

¹²So *in* B²; R L B³ va sirasmiṃ; S¹²⁴⁵ Te sirasmiṃ va; Ja vicitrapupphaṃ surabhiṃ va

¹³S⁵ mālā; L¹ māla

¹⁴Ja pāti-

¹⁵So *against all*; B³ Be L paṭikūlasaññīno ti; *others* paṭikkūlasaññīno ti

256 (XI.1.10)

Samuddakasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tatra kho -pe- etad avoca:

bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave sambahulā isayo sīlavanto
kalyāṇadhammā samuddatīre¹ paṇṇakuṭṭisu² sammanti.³ tena
kho pana samayena bhikkhave devāsurasāṅgāmo
samupabbūḷho ahosi. atha kho bhikkhave tesāṃ isīnaṃ
sīlavantānaṃ kalyāṇadhammānaṃ etad ahosi: dhammikā kho
devā adhammikā asurā. siyā pi no⁴ asurato bhayaṃ. yaṃ nūna
mayāṃ Sambaramaṃ asurindaṃ upasaṅkamitvā
abhayaḍakkhiṇaṃ yāceyyāmaṃ ti.

atha kho bhikkhave te isayo sīlavanto
kalyāṇadhammā seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso sammiñjitaṃ⁵
vā bāhaṃ⁶ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ sammiñjeyya⁷
evam eva⁸ samuddatīre paṇṇakuṭṭisu⁹ antarahitā Sambarassa
asurindassa sammukhe¹⁰ pāturahesuṃ.¹¹

atha kho bhikkhave te isayo sīlavanto
kalyāṇadhammā Sambaramaṃ asurindaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsimsu:
900. ¹² isayo Sambaramaṃ pattā
yācanti abhayaḍakkhiṇaṃ

¹B² S⁴ samuddha-

²S⁵ kuṭṭimsu

³B³ samanti

⁴R Te S²⁴ pi naṃ; B² L no om. pi

⁵Be L² sammiñjitaṃ; B² sammañchitaṃ; B³ samañchitaṃ *here & further*

⁶L¹ bāhuṃ *here & om. next*

⁷Be L² sammiñjeyya; B²³ samañcheyya *here & further*

⁸S²⁴⁵ evaṃ evaṃ *here & further*

⁹S⁵ kuṭṭimsu om. paṇṇa

¹⁰R Se S²⁴⁵ pamukhe

¹¹S²⁴⁵ pāturaheṃsu *here & further*

¹²* Vatta (Pathyā)

kāmaṃkaro hi te ¹ dātuṃ
bhayassa abhayassa vā ti.

<Sambaro:>

901. ² isīnaṃ abhayaṃ natthi
duṭṭhānaṃ ³ Sakkasevināṃ
abhayaṃ yācamānānaṃ
bhayaṃ eva dadāmi vo ti.

<isayo:>

902. ⁴ abhayaṃ yācamānānaṃ
bhayaṃ eva dadāsi no
paṭiggaṇhāma te ⁵ etaṃ
akkhayaṃ hotu te ⁶ bhayaṃ.

903. ⁷ yādisaṃ vapate ⁸ bījaṃ
tādisaṃ harate phalaṃ
kalyāṇakāri kalyāṇaṃ
pāpakāri ca pāpakaṃ ⁹
pavuttaṃ tāta te ¹⁰ bījaṃ
phalaṃ paccanubhossasi ti. ¹¹

atha kho bhikkhave te isayo sīlavanto
kalyāṇadhammā Sambaraṃ asurindaṃ abhisapitvā ¹² seyyathā
pi nāma balavā puriso sammiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya

¹ L² karohi vo; Te karosi te; C¹ karo ti

² * Vatta (Pathyā)

³ B²³ ruddhānaṃ

⁴ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ L¹ patigaṇhāma vo; R L² B²³ S²⁻⁴ paṭigaṇhāma te

⁶ L¹ akkhiyaṃ hotu vo; Te abhyaṃ hotu te

⁷ cf. Ja II 202; III 158; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁸ R B³ vappate; S⁵ vāpate

⁹ S²⁴⁵ pāpikaṃ

¹⁰ R B²³ pavuttaṃ vappate; L¹ pavuttaṃ vapate; L² pavuttaṃ
pavate; S⁵ pavuttantātato

¹¹ S⁴ paccaṃnubhossati ti; B² paccanubhosī ti

¹² R S²⁴⁵ Te B²³ abhisapetvā; L² abhisāpetvā; L¹ abhisametvā

pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ sammiñjeyya evam eva Sambarassa
asurindassa sammukhe¹ antarahitā samuddatīre paṇṇakuṭīsu²
pāturahesuṃ. <228>

atha kho bhikkhave Sambaro asurindo tehi isihi
sīlavantehi kalyāṇadhammehi abhisapito rattiyaṃ sudam
tikkhattum ubbijjati ti.³

Suvīravaggo Paṭhamo

tass' uddānaṃ

Suvīro ca Susīmo ca⁴
Dhajaggaṃ Vepacittino⁵
Subhāsitaṃ c' eva⁶
Kulāvakaṃ Nadubbhiyaṃ⁷
Verocanañ ca Asurindo⁸
Isayo Araññaṃ c' eva
Isayo ca Samuddakā ti.

* * *

¹ R L¹ Se S²⁴⁵ pamukhe; L² samukhe

² S⁵ paṇṇakuṭīmsu

³ So in Se S⁵ C¹ Te; Be B³ ubbijjī ti; B² uabbajji ti; L¹ ubbajjati ti;
S¹⁻⁴ ubbīhi; L² ubbijjī ti

⁴ R Te L Be B²³ Se suvīraṃ susīmañ c' eva

⁵ S dhajo khanti

⁶ S²⁴⁵ om. jayañ c' eva

⁷ S²⁴ ca addahataṃ; S⁵ ca adubbhāntaṃ; L¹ dubbayaṃ

⁸ R B²³ Te virocana vdurindo; L virocanañ ca asurindo; S¹⁻⁵ attho
gandhena sambaran ti & om. the rest

DUTIYO VAGGO

257 (XI.2.1)

Vatapadasuttam

ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tatra kho -pe-

Bhagavā etad avoca: Sakkassa bhikkhave
devānamindassa pubbe manussabhūtaṃ satta vatapadāni¹
samattāni samādinnaṃ ahesuṃ yesaṃ samādinnaṃ² Sakko
sakkattaṃ ajjhagā. katamāni satta vatapadāni:³ yāvajīvaṃ
mātāpettibharo assaṃ yāvajīvaṃ kule jettāpacāyī⁴ assaṃ
yāvajīvaṃ saṇhavāco assaṃ yāvajīvaṃ apisuṇavāco⁵ assaṃ
yāvajīvaṃ vigatamalamaccherena⁶ cetasā agāraṃ
ajjhāvasiyyaṃ muttacāgo payatappāni⁷ vossaggarato yācayogo
dānaṃ vibhāgarato yāvajīvaṃ saccavāco⁸ assaṃ yāvajīvaṃ
akkodhano⁹ assaṃ sace pi me¹⁰ kodho uppajjeyya khippam
eva naṃ paṭivineyyaṃ ti.

Sakkassa bhikkhave devānamindassa pubbe
manussabhūtaṃ imāni satta vatapadāni¹¹ samattāni
samādinnaṃ ahesuṃ yesaṃ samādinnaṃ Sakko sakkattaṃ
ajjhagā ti.

¹L¹ vattā-; Te L² vatta-

²S² samādinnaṃ; S² samādinnaṃ; L² samādinnaṃ

³So in Se R B²³; others om. vatapadāni

⁴S²⁴ -pacāyinaṃ

⁵S⁵ apisuno; S¹⁻⁴ apesuno

⁶L² vigatamaccherena always

⁷L² payattappāni

⁸So in Se Be B²³ L ; R S²⁴⁵ saccavādo

⁹R B²³ L² akodhano always

¹⁰L² om. me

¹¹Te L vatta- always

idam avoca Bhagavā. idam vatvāna sugato athāparam
etad avoca satthā:¹

- 904.² mātāpettibharam jantum
kule jetthāpacāyinaṃ
saṇham sakhilasambhāsam
pesuṇeyyappahāyinaṃ.
905.³ maccheravinaye⁴ yuttaṃ
saccaṃ kodhābhibhuṃ naraṃ
taṃ v⁵ devā Tāvatisā
āhu sappuriso itī ti. <229>

258 (XI.2.2)

Sakkanāmasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tatra kho -pe-

Bhagavā etad avoca: Sakko bhikkhave devānamindo
pubbe manussabhūto samāno Magho⁶ nāma māṇavo⁷ ahosi
tasmā Maghavā ti⁸ vuccati. Sakko bhikkhave devānamindo
pubbe manussabhūto samāno pure pure⁹ dānaṃ adāsi tasmā
Purindado ti vuccati. Sakko bhikkhave devānamindo pubbe
manussabhūto samāno sakkaccaṃ dānaṃ adāsi tasmā Sakko ti
vuccati. Sakko bhikkhave devānamindo pubbe manussabhūto

¹ So in Te; others om. this sentence

² = Ja I 202; * Vatta (Pathyā)

³ = Ja I 202; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 4)

⁴ B² maccheyyavinaye

⁵ L² tad eva

⁶ L B²³ māgho always

⁷ S¹²⁴⁵ māṇavako always

⁸ L B²³ māghavā ti always

⁹ B Te L² pure only once

samāno āvasatham¹ adāsi tasmā Vāsavo ti vuccati. Sakko bhikkhave devānamindo sahasam pi² atthānam muhuttana cinteti tasmā Sahassakkho ti vuccati. Sakkassa bhikkhave devānamindassa Sujā³ nāma asurakaññā pajāpatī⁴ tasmā Sujampatī ti vuccati. Sakko bhikkhave devānamindo devānam Tāvatiṃsānam issariyādhipaccam rajjam kāreti⁵ tasmā devānamindo ti vuccati.

Sakkassa bhikkhave devānamindassa pubbe manussabhūtassa sattavatapadāni samattāni samādinnaṇi ahesum yesam samādinnaṇattā Sakko sakkattam ajjhagā. katamāni satta vatapadāni: ⁶ yāvajīvam mātāpettibharo assam yāvajīvam kule jetthāpacāyī assam yāvajīvam saṇhavāco assam yāvajīvam apisuṇavāco⁷ assam yāvajīvam vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāram ajjhāvaseyyam muttacāgo payatapāṇi vossaggarato yācayogo dānasamvibhāgarato yāvajīvam saccavāco assam yāvajīvam akkodhano assam sace pi me kodho⁸ uppajjeyya khippam eva nam paṭivineyyan ti. Sakkassa bhikkhave devānamindassa pubbe manussabhūtassa imāni satta vatapadāni samattāni samādinnaṇi ahesum yesam samādinnaṇattā Sakko sakkattam⁹ ajjhagā ti. <230>

idam avoca --pe--¹⁰

906. mātāpettibharam jantum

¹L² S⁵ āvā-

²S⁵ sahampi

³S¹⁻⁵ sujātā; B¹³ sūjā

⁴R L B²³ ad. ahosi

⁵R S²⁴ L¹ B²³ kāresi

⁶Te Se S²⁴⁵ om. vatapadāni

⁷S²⁴⁵ L apisuṇo here & further

⁸L² sace koci koci te

⁹L² -dinnaṇattā sakko sakkattam

¹⁰So only in Te

kule jettḥāpacāyinaṃ
 saṇhaṃ sakhilasambhāsaṃ
 pesuṇeyyappahāyinaṃ.
 907. maccheravinaye yuttaṃ
 saccaṃ kodhābhibhuṃ naraṃ
 taṃ ve devā¹ Tāvatiṃsā
 āhu sappuriso itī ti.

259 (XI.2.3) Mahālisuttaṃ

evam me suttaṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ
 viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. atha kho Mahāli
 Licchavī yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā
 Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekaṃ antaṃ nisīdi. ekaṃ antaṃ
 nisinno kho Mahāli Licchavī Bhagavantam etad avoca: diṭṭho
 no² bhante Bhagavatā³ Sakko devānamindo ti.

<Bhagavā:> diṭṭho kho me⁴ Mahāli Sakko devānamindo ti.

<Mahāli:> so hi nūna⁵ bhante Sakkapaṭirūpako bhavissati
 duddaso hi⁶ bhante Sakko devānamindo ti.

<Bhagavā:> Sakkañ ca khvāhaṃ⁷ Mahāli pajānāmi⁸
 sakkakaraṇe ca⁹ dhamme. yesaṃ¹⁰ dhammānaṃ samādinnaṭṭā
 Sakko sakkattaṃ ajjhagā tañ ca pajānāmi.

¹L² taṃ deve vā

²Be kho; Te Se vo

³L² bhagavā; Te Se om. bhagavatā

⁴Se om. kho; Te L¹ om. me

⁵S¹⁻⁵ ad. so

⁶S¹⁻⁵ kho

⁷So in Be; B¹⁻³ sakkattaṃ khvāhaṃ; R L S²⁴ sakkaṃ cāhaṃ; Se

S⁵ Te sakkañ cāhaṃ

⁸R jānāmi

⁹L² sakkakāraṇe ca; S² sakkakarano ca; S⁴ sakkarato ca

¹⁰Te L¹ yesañ ca

Sakko Mahāli devānamindo pubbe manussabhūto samāno Magho nāma māṇavo ahosi tasmā Maghavā ti vuccati. Sakko Mahāli devānamindo pubbe manussabhūto samāno pure pure¹ dānaṃ adāsi tasmā Purindado ti vuccati. Sakko Mahāli devānamindo pubbe manussabhūto samāno sakkaccaṃ dānaṃ adāsi tasmā Sakko ti vuccati. Sakko Mahāli devānamindo pubbe manussabhūto samāno āvasathaṃ adāsi tasmā Vāsavo ti vuccati. Sakko Mahāli devānamindo sahaṣṣaṃ pi atthānaṃ² muhuttaṃ cinteti³ tasmā Sahaṣṣakkho ti vuccati. Sakkassa Mahāli devānamindassa Sujā⁴ nāma asurakaññā pajāpati tasmā Sujampatī ti vuccati. Sakko Mahāli devānamindo devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ <231> issariyādhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ kāreti⁵ tasmā devānamindo ti vuccati.

Sakkassa Mahāli devānamindassa pubbe manussabhūtassa sattavatapadāni samattāni samādinnaṃ ahesuṃ yesuṃ samādinnaṃ Sakko sakkattaṃ ajjhagā. katamāni satta vatapadāni: yāvajīvaṃ mātāpettibharo⁶ assaṃ yāvajīvaṃ kule jeṭṭhāpacāyī assaṃ yāvajīvaṃ saṇhāvāco assaṃ yāvajīvaṃ apisuṇavāco assaṃ yāvajīvaṃ vigatamalamaccherena cetasaṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvaseyyaṃ muttacāgo payatapāṇī vossaggarato yācayogo dānaṃ vibhāgarato yāvajīvaṃ saccavāco assaṃ yāvajīvaṃ akkodhano assaṃ sace pi me kodho uppajjeyya khippaṃ eva naṃ paṭivineyyaṃ ti. Sakkassa Mahāli devānamindassa pubbe manussabhūtassa imāni satta vatapadāni samattāni

¹B¹ Te L² pure *only once*

²S⁵ vatthānaṃ

³B¹ S²⁴⁵ vicinteti

⁴L S¹³⁴ sujātā; B¹³ sūjā; S² suja; S⁵ suva

⁵R L¹ S²⁴ kāresi

⁶B² -bhayo

samādinnaṇi ahesuṃ yesaṃ samādinnaṭṭā¹ Sakko sakkattaṃ
ajjhagā ti.

idam avoca -pe-:

908. mātāpettibharaṃ jantaṃ
kule jettāpacāyinaṃ
saṇhaṃ sakhilasambhāsaṃ
pesuṇeyyappahāyinaṃ.

909. maccheravinaye yuttaṃ
saccaṃ kodhābhibhuṃ naraṃ
taṃ ve devā Tāvatisā
āhu sappuriso itī ti.

260 (XI.2.4) Daliddasuttaṃ

evam me suttaṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe
viharati Veluvane kalandakanivāpe. tatra kho Bhagavā
bhikkhū āmantesi bhikkhavo ti. bhadante ti te bhikkhū
Bhagavato paccassosū.

Bhagavā etad avoca: bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave
aññataro puriso imasmim yeva Rājagahe manussadaliddo
ahosi manussakapaṇo manussavarāko. so tathāgatappavedite²
dhammavinaye saddhaṃ samādiyi sīlaṃ samādiyi suttaṃ
samādiyi cāgaṃ samādiyi paññaṃ³ samādiyi. so⁴
tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye saddhaṃ samādiyitvā sīlaṃ
samādiyitvā suttaṃ samādiyitvā cāgaṃ samādiyitvā paññaṃ⁵
samādiyitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā <232> sugatiṃ⁶

¹ L² -dinṇavattā

² R -ta; S⁵ L² -to

³ S⁴ paññā here & further

⁴ S⁵ so ca

⁵ S²⁴ paññā

⁶ B² suggatiṃ

saggaṃ lokam upapajji¹ devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ
sahabyataṃ.² so aññe deve atirocati³ vaṇṇena c' eva yasasā
ca.

tatra⁴ sudam bhikkhave devā Tāvatiṃsā ujjhāyanti
khīyanti⁵ vipācenti acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ⁶ vata bho
ayaṃ hi devaputto pubbe manussabhūto samāno
manussadaliddo ahosi manussakapaṇo manussavarāko so
kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam
upapanno⁷ devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ sahabyataṃ so ca⁸ aññe
deve atirocati vaṇṇena c' eva yasasā cā ti.

atha kho bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo deve
Tāvatiṃse āmantesi: mā kho tumhe⁹ mārisā etassa
devaputtassa ujjhāyittha eso kho mārisā devaputto pubbe
manussabhūto samāno tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye
saddham samādiyi sīlam samādiyi sutam samādiyi cāgam
samādiyi paññaṃ samādiyi. so tathāgatappavedite
dhammavinaye saddham samādiyitvā sīlam samādiyitvā sutam
samādiyitvā cāgam samādiyitvā paññaṃ samādiyitvā kāyassa
bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapanno¹⁰
devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ sahabyataṃ. so aññe deve atirocati
vaṇṇena c' eva yasasā cā ti.

atha kho bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo deve
Tāvatiṃse anunayamāno tāyam velāyam imā gāthāyo abhāsi:

¹S⁵ uppanno; R S⁴ uppajji

²S⁴ abhavyataṃ

³Te L ativirocati *here & further*

⁴S²⁻⁴ tam; S⁵ matam

⁵Be B² L² khiyyanti

⁶Te abbhūtam

⁷R S²⁴⁵ uppanno

⁸So in Be; others om. ca

⁹S⁵ sacc kho tumhe; S²⁴ sacc kho tvam

¹⁰Be upapajji; R S²⁴⁵ uppanno

- 910.¹ yassa saddhā Tathāgate
 acalā suppatiṭṭhitā²
 sīlañ ca yassa kalyāṇam
 ariyakantaṃ³ pasamsitaṃ.
- 911.⁴ saṅghe pasādo⁵ yass' atthi
 ujubhūtañ ca dassanaṃ
 adaliddo ti taṃ āhu
 amoghaṃ tassa jīvitaṃ.
- 912.⁶ tasmā saddhañ ca sīlañ ca
 pasādaṃ dhammadassanaṃ⁷
 anuyuñjetha medhāvi
 saraṃ buddhāna sāsanaṃ ti.⁸

261 (XI.2.5)

Rāmaṇeyyakasuttam

Sāvatthiyaṃ Jetavane. atha kho Sakko devānamindo
 yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ
 abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ aṭṭhāsi.

ekam antaṃ ṭhito kho Sakko devānamindo
 Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: kin nu kho bhante
 bhūmirāmaṇeyyakaṃ ti. <233>

<Bhagavā:>

¹ = Thag 507, SN V 384, AN II 57; * Vatta, a) *as in even pāda* bcd)
 Pathyā)

² Te L² supati-

³ L¹ ariyan taṃ

⁴ = Thag 508, SN V 384, AN II 57; * Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

⁵ L² pamādo; S⁴ pāsādo

⁶ = Thag 509, SN V 384, AN II 57; * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁷ S² dhammasaddanaṃ

⁸ S¹² buddhānaṃ sāsa-; B² buddhānu sāsa-

- 913.¹ ārāmacetyā vanacetyā
 pokkharañño² sunimmitā³
 manussarāmaṇeyyassa
 kalaṃ nāgghanti⁴ soḷasiṃ.
 914.⁵ gāme vā yadi vā 'raññe
 ninne vā yadi vā thale
 yattha arahanto viharanti⁶
 taṃ bhūmiṃ⁷ rāmaṇeyyakan ti.

262 (XI.2.6) Yajamānasuttam

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe
 pabbate. atha kho Sakko devānamindo yena Bhagavā ten'
 upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekaṃ
 antam aṭṭhāsi. ekaṃ antam ṭhito kho Sakko devānamindo
 Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

- 915.⁸ yajamānānaṃ manussānaṃ⁹
 puñṇapekkhāna¹⁰ paṇinaṃ
 karotaṃ opadhikaṃ¹¹ puñṇaṃ
 kattha dinnam mahapphalan ti.

<Bhagavā:>

¹* Vatta (Vipulā 3+Pathyā)

²So in B S³⁻⁵; R Se Te L² -raññā; L¹ -raññe

³S² sunimittā; S⁵ sunimammitā

⁴B²³ nagghanti

⁵= Dhp 98, Thag 991, ab) Ja III 169, 229; cf. Ud-v 29.18; Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

⁶B² vihanti

⁷R Te L Be B²³ bhūmi

⁸* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁹L² jamāyamānaṃ mānu-

¹⁰R S²⁴⁵ pekkhāna; L² C¹ pekkhānaṃ

¹¹L¹ osadhikaṃ *here & next*; L² upadhikaṃ; S² opadikaṃ

- 916.¹ cattāro ca paṭipannā²
 cattāro ca phale ṭhitā
 esa³ saṅgho ujubhūto
 paññāsīlasamāhito.
- 917.⁴ yajamānānaṃ manussānaṃ
 puññapekkhāna⁵ pāṇinaṃ
 karotaṃ opadhikaṃ puññaṃ
 saṅghe dinnāṃ mahapphalān ti.

263 (XI.2.7)

Buddhavandanāsuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ Jetavane. tena kho pana samayena
 Bhagavā divāvihāragato hoti paṭisallīno. atha kho Sakko ca
 devānamindo Brahmā ca Sahampati yena Bhagavā ten'
 upasaṅkamimṣu. upasaṅkamitvā paccekāṃ dvārabāhaṃ
 nissāya atṭhaṃsu.

atha kho Sakko devānamindo Bhagavato santike
 imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

918. utṭhehi vīra⁶ vijitasāṅgāma
 pannabhāra anaṇa vicara loke
 cittaṃ ca te suvimuttaṃ
 cando yathā paṇṇarasāya rattin ti.⁷ <234>

<Sahampati:> na kho devānaminda tathāgatā evaṃ vanditabbā.
 evaṃ ca kho devānaminda tathāgatā vanditabbā:

919. utṭhehi vīra vijitasāṅgāma

¹ * Vatta (Vipulā 5)

² S¹⁻⁵ cattāro magga paṭi-

³ S²⁴ esaṃ

⁴ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵ R S²⁴⁵ pekkhāna

⁶ R Te S²⁴ utṭhāhi vīra; B² utṭhehi dhīra *here & next*

⁷ L rattiyaṃ ti

satthavāha anaṇa vicara loke
desassu¹ Bhagavā dhammaṃ
aññātāro bhavissantī ti.²

264 (XI.2.8)

Gahaṭṭhavandanāsuttaṃ

Sāvatthiyaṃ. tatra kho -pa- etad avoca:

bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo
Mātaliṃ saṅgāhakaṃ³ āmantesi: yojehi samma Mātali
sahassayuttaṃ ājaññarathaṃ uyyānabhūmiṃ gacchāma
subhūmiṃ⁴ dassanāyā ti. evaṃ bhaddan tavā ti⁵ kho
bhikkhave Mātali saṅgāhako Sakkassa devānamindassa
paṭissutvā⁶ sahassayuttaṃ ājaññarathaṃ yojetvā Sakkassa
devānamindassa paṭivedesi:⁷ yutto kho te mārisa sahassayutto
ājaññaratho yassa dāni kālaṃ maññasī ti.

atha kho bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo
Vejayāntapāsādā orohanto añjaliṃ katvā⁸ sudam puthuddisā⁹
namassati. atha kho bhikkhave Mātali saṅgāhako Sakkam
devānamindaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

920.¹⁰ taṃ namassanti tevijjā
sabbe bhumma¹¹ ca khattiyā
cattāro ca mahārājā

¹ R Te B²³ desetu

² S² aññātāro bhavissantī ti; S⁴ aññakaro bhavissantī ti

³ R L Be S²⁴ B²³ mātalisāṅgāh- a/ways

⁴ S² L² bhūmiṃ

⁵ R S⁴ B²³ bhadantavā ti

⁶ L² B²³ paṭisutvā

⁷ S¹²⁴⁵ paṭivedayi

⁸ So in Be Te; B¹⁻³ L pañjaliṃ katvā; Se S²⁴⁵ R pañjaliko a/ways

⁹ L¹ B²³ puthudisā; L² puthamdisā

¹⁰* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹¹ S²⁴⁵ sabbabhumma

tidasā ca yasassino
 atha ko¹ nāma so yakkho
 yaṃ tvam Sakka namassasī ti.²

<Sakko:>

921.³ maṃ⁴ namassanti tevijjā
 sabbe bhum mā ca khattiyā
 cattāro ca mahārājā
 tidasā ca yasassino.

922.⁵ ahañ ca⁶ sīlasampanne⁷
 cirarattasamāhite
 sammāpabbajite vande
 brahmacariyaparāyane.⁸

923.⁹ ye¹⁰ gahaṭṭhā puññakarā
 sīlavanto upāsakā
 dhammena dāraṃ¹¹ posenti
 te namassāmi Mātali ti.

<Mātali:>

924.¹² seṭṭhā hi kira lokasmim
 ye tvam Sakka namassasi
 aham pi te namassāmi
 ye namassasi¹³ Vāsavā ti.

¹S⁵ kho

²S²⁴ -ssatī ti

³* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁴Te yaṃ; S²⁴ om. maṃ

⁵* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶S²⁴⁵ L¹ ahañ ca kho; L² ahañ ca te or bho

⁷L¹ S²⁴ -nno here; S²⁴ -samāhito next

⁸S¹ -sampanno; S²⁴ -parāyano

⁹* Vatta (Vipulā 1+3)

¹⁰Be ye ca

¹¹C¹ dāsaṃ (!)

¹²* Vatta (Pathyā)

¹³S⁴ nassasi

925.¹ idam vatvāna Maghavā
 devarājā Sujampati
 puthuddisā² namassitvā
 pamukho ratham āruhī ti. <235>

265 (XI.2.9)

Satthāravandanāsuttam

Sāvatthiyaṃ Jetavane. tatra kho -pe- etad avoca:

bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo
 Mātaliṃ saṅgāhakam āmantesi: yojehi samma Mātali
 saḥassayuttam ājaññaratham uyyānabhūmiṃ gacchāma³
 subhūmiṃ dassanāyā ti. evaṃ bhaddan tavā ti kho bhikkhave
 Mātali saṅgāhako Sakkassa devānamindassa paṭissutvā
 saḥassayuttam ājaññaratham yojetvā Sakkassa
 devānamindassa paṭivedesi: yutto kho te mārisa saḥassayutto
 ājaññaratho yassa dāni kālam maññasī ti.

atha kho bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo
 Vejayantapāsādā⁴ orohanto añjalim katvā sudam
 Bhagavantam namassati. atha kho bhikkhave Mātali
 saṅgāhako Sakkaṃ devānamindam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

926.⁵ yaṃ hi devā manussā ca
 tam namassanti Vāsava
 atha ko⁶ nāma so yakkho⁷
 yaṃ tvam Sakka namassasī ti.

<Sakko:>

¹= ab) Ja VI 102; * Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

²L¹ puthudisā; L² puthumdisā

³S⁵ L² gacchāmi

⁴S⁴ veday-

⁵* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶S⁴ kho; S¹⁻³ so

⁷B² rakkho

- 927.¹ yo² idha sammāsambuddho
 asmim̐ loke sadevake³
 anomanāmaṃ⁴ satthāraṃ
 taṃ namassāmi Mātali.
- 928.⁵ yesaṃ rāgo ca doso ca
 avijjā ca virājitā
 khīṇāsavā arahanto
 te namassāmi Mātali.
- 929.⁶ ye rāgadosavinayā
 avijjāsamatikkamā
 sekha⁷ apacay' ārāmā
 appamattā 'nusikkhare
 te namassāmi Mātali ti.

<Mātali:>

930. seṭṭhā hi kira lokasmim̐
 ye tvaṃ Sakka namassasi⁸
 aham pi te namassāmi
 ye namassasi Vāsavā ti.
931. idaṃ vatvāna Maghavā⁹
 devarājā Sujampati
 Bhagavantam̐ namassitvā
 pamukho ratham āruhi ti.

¹ * Vatta (Vipulā 3)

² R so; L² om. yo

³ S²⁴ āloke sadevake

⁴ S²⁴ anomam̐

⁵ * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 5)

⁶ * Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

⁷ Be Te L² sekkhā

⁸ L¹ seṭṭho ... namassanti

⁹ B²³ māghavā

266 (XI.2.10)

Saṅghavandanāsuttam

Sāvatthiyaṃ Jetavane. tatra kho -pa-

Bhagavā etad avoca: bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo Mātaliṃ saṅgāhakaṃ āmantesi: yojehi samma Mātali saḥassayuttam ājaññaratham uyyānabhūmiṃ gacchāma subhūmiṃ dassanāyā ti. <236> evaṃ bhaddan tavā ti kho bhikkhave Mātali saṅgāhako Sakkassa devānamindassa paṭissutvā saḥassayuttam ājaññaratham yojetvā Sakkassa devānamindassa paṭivedesi: yutto kho te mārīsa saḥassayutto ājaññaratho yassa dāni kālam maññasī ti.

atha kho bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo Vejeyantapāsādā orohanto añjaliṃ katvā sudam bhikkhusaṅgham namassati. atha kho bhikkhave Mātali saṅgāhako Sakkaṃ devānamindam gāthāhi¹ ajjhabhāsi:

932.² tam hi³ ete namasseyyum

pūtidehasayā narā

nimuggā kuṇapesv ete⁴

khuppipāsasamappitā.

933.⁵ kin nu tesam pihayasi⁶

anāgārāna⁷ Vāsava

ācāram isinaṃ brūhi

tam suṇoma vaco tavā ti.⁸

<Sakko:>

¹ Te R Be B²³ gāthāya

²* Vatta (Pathyā)

³S¹⁻⁵ om. hi

⁴So in R S²⁴⁵; B kuṇapamhete; C² Se Te L kuṇapasmete

⁵* Vatta (Vipulā 1+Pathyā)

⁶L² kin nu kho tesam piheyyāsi; S⁴ kin nu te pi saṃhayasi

⁷B²³ ana- here & further

⁸S¹⁻⁴ L¹ tavan ti

934. ¹ etam tesaṃ² pihayāmi³
 anāgārāna Mātali
 yamhā gāmā pakkamanti
 anapekkhā vajanti⁴ te.
935. ⁵ na te saṃ kotṭhe openti⁶
 na kumbhī⁷ na kaḷopiyam⁸
 paraniṭṭhitam esānā⁹
 tena yāpenti subbatā
 sumantamantino¹⁰ dhīrā
 tuṇhībhūtā samañcarā.
936. ¹¹ devā viruddhā¹² asurchi
 puthu maccā ca Mātali
 aviruddhā viruddhesu
 attadaṇḍesu nibbutā
 sādānesu anādānā
 te namassāmi Mātali ti.

<Mātali:>

937. setṭhā hi kira lokasmim
 ye tvaṃ Sakka namassasi
 aham pi te namassāmi
 ye namassasi Vāsavā ti.

¹ * Vatta (Vipulā 5+4)

² S¹⁻⁴ netam

³ S⁵ pihāyāmi

⁴ R S²⁴ B³ anapekhā vajanti; S⁵ anapekhā caranti

⁵ * Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶ Thag 283 osenti

⁷ So in Be S¹⁻⁵; Te R B²³ kumbhā; L¹ kumbho; Se kumbhe; L² kujjhāna; C¹ kumbhyā ti

⁸ S¹⁻⁴ kalopiyā

⁹ L pari- -esanā; Te para- -esanā; S⁴ para- -esānam

¹⁰ S¹⁻⁵ sumanti-

¹¹ cf. Dhp 406; * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 5)

¹² S⁴ viratṭhā

938. idam vatvāna¹ Maghavā
 devarājā Sujampati
 bhikkhusaṅgham namassitvā
 pamukho ratham āruhi ti.

Dutiyo Vaggo

Tass' uddānam

Vatapadena² tayo vuttā
 Daliddam³ Rāmaṇeyyakam
 Yajamānañ ca Vandanā
 tayo Sakkanamassanā ti.⁴

* * *

<237>

TATIYO VAGGO (Sakkapañcakam)

267 (XI.3.1)

Jhatvāsuttam

ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha kho Sakko
 devānamindo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamtivā
 Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhāsi. ekam antam
 t̥hito kho Sakko devānamindo Bhagavantam gāthāya
 ajjhabhāsi:

939.⁵ kim su jhatvā⁶ sukham seti
 kim su jhatvā na socati

¹Se sutvāna

²Be B²³ devā pana; S⁵ vatapade

³So in Be; others daliddañ ca

⁴L¹ -namassamānā ti

⁵* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁶So in L S; Be B²³ R chetvā; Te ghatvā all places

kissa ssa¹ ekadhammassa²
vadhaṃ rocesi³ Gotamā ti.

<Bhagavā:>

940.⁴ kodhaṃ jhatvā sukhaṃ seti
kodhaṃ jhatvā na socati
kodhassa visamūlassa
madhuraggassa Vāsava
vadhaṃ ariyā pasamsanti
taṃ hi jhatvā na socatī ti.

268 (XI.3.2)

Dubbaṇṇiyasuttaṃ

evam me suttaṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā
Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tatra
kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi bhikkhavo ti. bhadante ti te
bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum.

Bhagavā etad avoca: bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave
aññataro yakkho dubbaṇṇo⁵ okoṭimako Sakkassa
devānamindassa āsane nisinno ahosi. tatra sudam bhikkhave
devā Tāvatiṃsā ujjhāyanti khīyanti⁶ vipācenti: acchariyaṃ vata
bho abbhutaṃ⁷ vata bho ayaṃ yakkho dubbaṇṇo okoṭimako⁸
Sakkassa devānamindassa āsane nisinno ti.⁹

¹Be kissassu; B² kisvassa

²L² ekassa dhammassa

³S¹⁻⁴ rocehi; S⁵ karocesi

⁴* Vatta (Pathyā)

⁵L¹ ad. duddassiko

⁶Be B³ khiyyanti *here & further*

⁷Te B² abbhūtaṃ *here & further*

⁸L¹ okoṭimeko

⁹R nisinno hoti

yathā yathā kho bhikkhave devā Tāvatiṃsā ujjhāyanti khīyanti¹ vipācenti tathā tathā so yakkho abhirūpataro c' eva hoti dassanīyataro² ca pāsādikataro ca.

atha kho bhikkhave devā Tāvatiṃsā yena Sakko devānamindo ten' upasaṅkamimṣu.³ upasaṅkamitvā Sakkaṃ devānamindaṃ etad avocum: idha te⁴ mārisa aññataro yakkho dubbaṇṇo okoṭimako tumhākaṃ⁵ āsane nisinno. tatra sudam mārisa devā Tāvatiṃsā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho ayaṃ yakkho dubbaṇṇo okoṭimako <238> Sakkassa devānamindassa āsane⁶ nisinno ti. yathā yathā kho mārisa devā Tāvatiṃsā⁷ ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti tathā tathā so yakkho abhirūpataro c' eva hoti dassanīyataro⁸ ca pāsādikataro cā ti. so hi nūna so⁹ mārisa kodhabhakkho yakkho bhavissatī ti.

atha kho bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo yena so¹⁰ kodhabhakkho yakkho ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā dakkhinaṃ jāṇumaṇḍalaṃ¹¹ paṭhaviyaṃ¹² nihantvā¹³ yena so kodhabhakkho yakkho ten'

¹L² Be B³ khiyyanti

²S¹³ dassaneyyataro; S²⁴⁵ om. dassanīyataro

³S⁵ upasaṅkamiyyum

⁴L² vo

⁵Be B² sakkassa devānamindassa; L om. tumhākaṃ

⁶L¹ āsanne

⁷L¹ B²³ om. Tāvatiṃsā

⁸S²⁴⁵ dassaneyyataro

⁹So in L S²⁴⁵; R Se Be Te B²³ om. so

¹⁰L² S²⁴⁵ om. so here & further

¹¹L¹ B² dakkhinaṃ jā-

¹²So in Se Te L²; R L¹ Be B²³ pathaviyaṃ; S¹⁻³ puthaviyaṃ;

S⁴⁵ puthaviyaṃ

¹³L² nidahitvā

añjaliṃ paṇāmetvā tikkhattuṃ nāmaṃ sāvesi:¹ Sakko 'haṃ²
mārisa devānamindo Sakko 'haṃ mārisa devānamindo ti.

yathā yathā kho bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo
nāmaṃ sāveti³ tathā tathā so⁴ yakkho dubbaṇṇataro c' eva
ahosi okoṭimakataro⁵ ca. dubbaṇṇataro c' eva hutvā
okoṭimakataro⁶ ca⁷ tatth' ev' antaradhāyī ti.⁸

atha kho bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo sake āsane
nisīditvā deve Tāvatiṃse⁹ anunayamāno tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā
gāthāyo abhāsi:¹⁰

941.¹¹ na sūpahatacitto 'mhi¹²
n' āvaṭṭe na¹³ suvānayo
na vo cirāhaṃ¹⁴ kujjhāmi
kodho mayi nāvattiṭṭhati.

942.¹⁵ kuddhāhaṃ na¹⁶ pharusāṃ brūmi
na ca dhammāni kittaye¹⁷
sanniggaṇhāmi¹⁸ attānaṃ

¹ So in Se L¹ R; others sāveti

² Te L sakkvāhaṃ; B²³ sakkāhaṃ here & further

³ L¹ B² sāvesi

⁴ L¹ kho

⁵ S²⁴ okoṭimatara here & further

⁶ S⁵ sutvā okoṭimatara

⁷ L² c' eva

⁸ Te L¹ om. ti

⁹ S²⁴ om. Tāvatiṃse

¹⁰ L² gāthāyo ajjhabhāsi; S²⁴⁵ gāthā abhāsi

¹¹ * Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 3)

¹² S²⁴ -cittamhi

¹³ So in R Te L S²⁴⁵; C¹ Be B²³ Se nāvatt-

¹⁴ B² cirāha; S⁵ cirāga

¹⁵ * Vatta (bcd Pathyā)

¹⁶ Se kuddho 'haṃ

¹⁷ S⁵ na ca kammāni kittaye; S¹⁻⁴ na ca mānakkaye

¹⁸ S¹⁻⁵ santim gaṇhāmi

sampassam¹ attham attano ti.

269 (XI.3.3)

Sambarimāyāsuttam

ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tatra kho -pa- Bhagavā
etad avoca:

bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo ābādhiko
ahosi dukkhito bālḥagilāno. atha kho bhikkhave Sakko
devānamindo yena Vepacitti asurindo ten' upasaṅkami²
gilānapucchako. addasā kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo
Sakkaṃ devānamindaṃ dūrato va āgacchantam. disvāna
Sakkaṃ devānamindaṃ etad avoca: tikiccha maṃ
devānamindā ti. <239>

<Sakko:> vācehi³ maṃ Vepacitti sambarimāyanti.⁴

<Vepacitti:> na tāvāhaṃ vācemi⁵ yāvāhaṃ mārīsa asure
paṭipucchāmī ti.

atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo asure
paṭipucchi: vācem' ahaṃ⁶ mārīsā Sakkaṃ devānamindaṃ
sambarimāyan ti.⁷

<asurā:> mā kho tvaṃ mārīsa vācesi⁸ Sakkaṃ devānam
indaṃ sambarimāyan ti.

atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo Sakkaṃ
devānamindaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

¹ S¹⁻⁵ samphassaṃ

² L *ad.* upasaṅkamitvā

³ S¹⁻⁴ L¹ vācehisi; L² vacesi

⁴ L S⁴ sambariyamāyan ti

⁵ So in Se Be Te; others om. na tāvāhaṃ vācemi

⁶ S¹⁻⁵ vācehaṃ; L² vācemihaṃ

⁷ L² sambariyamāyanti *here & further*; S²⁴ sambariyāyanti

⁸ S¹³ vācehi

943. ¹ māyāvi² Maghavā³ Sakka
 devarāja Sujampati
 upehi nirayaṃ ghoraṃ
 Sambaro va sataṃ⁴ samā ti.⁵

270 (XI.3.4) Accayasuttaṃ

ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena
 dve bhikkhū sampayojesuṃ. tatr' eko⁶ bhikkhu accasarā. atha
 kho so⁷ bhikkhu tassa bhikkhuno santike accayaṃ accayato
 deseti.⁸ so bhikkhu na⁹ paṭigaṇhāti.¹⁰

atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā ten'
 upasaṅkamimṃsu. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
 ekam antaṃ nisīdimṃsu.

ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam
 etad avocuṃ: idha bhante dve bhikkhū sampayojesuṃ. tatr'
 eko bhikkhu accasarā. atha kho so bhante bhikkhu¹¹ tassa
 bhikkhuno santike accayaṃ accayato deseti. so bhikkhu na
 paṭigaṇhāti ti.

¹ * Vatta (Pathyā)

² R S²⁵ L² māyāpi; S⁴ māyapi

³ B²³ māghavā

⁴ L² sambaro vassasataṃ

⁵ So against all; all saman ti

⁶ S⁴ tatra kho

⁷ S²⁻⁴ om. so

⁸ R S²⁴ desesi

⁹ S²⁴ om. na

¹⁰ Be Te paṭigg- here & further; C¹ paṭigaṇhāti

¹¹ S¹⁻⁵ atha kho bhante; Te L¹ atha kho bhante so bhikkhu

<Bhagavā:> dve me bhikkhave bālā. yo ca accayaṃ accayato na passati yo ca accayaṃ¹ desentassa yathādhammaṃ na paṭigaṇhāti. ime kho bhikkhave dve bālā.

dve me bhikkhave paṇḍitā: yo ca accayaṃ accayato passati yo ca accayaṃ desentassa yathādhammaṃ paṭigaṇhāti. ime kho bhikkhave dve paṇḍitā.

bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo Sudhammāyaṃ sabhāyaṃ deve Tāvatiṃse anunayamāno tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi: <240>

944.² kodho vo vasam āyātu
mā ca mitte hi vo jarā
agarihiyaṃ mā garahittha³
mā ca bhāsīttha pesuṇaṃ⁴
atha pāpajanaṃ kodho
pabbato vābhimaddatī ti.

271 (XI.3.5) Akkodhasuttaṃ

evam me suttaṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhū sampayojesuṃ -pe- tatra kho -pe- Bhagavā etad avoca:

bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo Sudhammāyaṃ sabhāyaṃ⁵ deve Tāvatiṃse anunayamāno tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi:

¹L¹ ad accayato

²* Vatta (Pathyā+Vipulā 5+Pathyā)

³L² arehiyaṃ mā mārehittha

⁴S⁵ bhāsīttha te suttaṃ; S²⁴ L² bhāyīttha pesuṇaṃ

⁵S² devasabhāyaṃ

945. ¹ mā vo kodho ajjhabhavi²
 mā ca kujjhittha kujjhatam³
 akkodho avihimsā ca
 ariyesu vasatī sadā⁴
 atha pāpajanaṃ kodho
 pabbato vābhimaddatī ti.

Sakkapañcakam⁵
 tass' uddānaṃ bhavati⁶
 Jhatvā⁷ Dubbañṇiyaṃ⁸ Māyā⁹
 Accayena Akodhano¹⁰
 desitaṃ¹¹ Buddhasettṭhena
 idaṃ hi Sakkapañcakan ti.¹²

SAKKASAM̐YUTTAM̐ SAMATTAM̐

* * *

ekādasasaṃyuttaṃ samattam̐

¹ cf. Ud-v 20.21; * Vatta (Vipulā 2+Pathyā)

² L¹ ajjhābhavi; S²⁴⁵ ajjhabhāvī

³ Se kujjhinaṃ; C¹ kujjhitam̐

⁴ B ariyesu ca paṭipadā; L¹ ariyesu ca vasati sadā

⁵ S⁴⁵ sakkapañcamakam̐

⁶ bhavati *is only in* B¹⁻³ L²

⁷ R B²³ chetvā; Te ghatvā

⁸ R -yā; Se Te B²³ -ya

⁹ S¹²⁴⁵ māyaṃ

¹⁰ Te akkodhano

¹¹ S¹⁻⁵ desitā

¹² R L B²³ *om. pādas cd & read* R B²³ akodho avihimsā ti; L¹ avihimsatī ti; L² avihimsati

SAGĀTHAVAGGO PAṬHAMO

tass' uddānaṃ

Devatā Devaputto ca

Rājā Māro ca Bhikkhunī ¹

Brahmā Brāhmaṇa Vaṅgīso

Vana ² Yakkhena Vāsavo ti.**SAGĀTHAVAGGASAMĪYUTTAPĀḲI
NIṬṬHITĀ**

* * *

¹L¹ māro bhikkhuniṇ ca; S²⁴ māreṇa bhikkhuniṃ; S⁵ māreṇa
bhikkhuni

²L¹ vane

saññānāmaṇukkaṇikā

The Sutta number is given

- Akkosabhāradvāja 188
Aggālavacetiya 209-211
Aggikabhāradvāja 194
Ajaṇṇanigrodha 137,138,139,160,172,173
Ajātasattu Vedchippa 125,126
Ajitakesakambala 112
Añjanavana 99
Aññākoṇḍañña 217
Aṭṭhaniraya 181
Anāthapiṇḍika 1-3,11,31,32,34-36,41,82,102,112,113,144,
148,151,155,162,171,174,175,177,191,192,202,
212-14,220,239-242,247-251,254,256-258,267-71
Anuruddha 176,186,226,240
Antaka 140,141
Andhakavinda 184
Andhavana 162-71
Ababaniraya 181
Abbudaniraya 181
Abhibhū 185
AbhibhūSambhava 185
Arati 161
Aruṇavatī 185
Aruṇavantu (Aruṇavā) 185
Aṇiha 50,105
Asama 111
Asurindakabhāradvāja 189
Ahahaniraya 181
Ahimsakabhāradvāja 191
Ākoṭaka 111
Ānanda 101,110,129,186,207,212,225
Ābhassara 149
Ālavaka 246
Ālavī 209-211,246
Ālavikā 162
Indaka 235
Indakūṭa 235
Isigilipassa 159,218
Isipatana 140,141
Īsāna 249
Ujjhānasaññikā 35
Uttara 100
Uttarikā 241
Udaya 198

- Upaka 50,105
- Upacālā 168
- Upavattana 186
- Upavāṇa 199
- Uppalaniraya 181
- Uppalavaṇṇā 166
- Uruvelā 137,138,138,141,160,172,173
- Ekanālā 197
- Ekasālā 150
- Osadhitārakā 110
- Kakudha 99
- Kaṇha 209
- Katamodakatissa 179
- Kapilavatthu 37
- Kappina 176
- Kasībhāradvāja 197
- Kassapa 50,82,83,105,176
- Kassapagotta 223
- Kātiyāna 111
- Kāmada 87
- Kāsi 125,126
- Kāḷasilā 159,218
- Kisāgotamī 164
- Kumudaniraya 181
- Kusinārā 186
- Kūṭāgārasālā 39,40,153,259
- Kokanadā 39
- Kokālika 178,180,181
- Kosala 106,150,156,195,196,203,204,221-28,230-34
- Khaṇḍadeva 50,105
- Khara 237
- Khema 103
- Khomadussa 208
- Khomadussaka 208
- Gaggarā 219
- Gayā 237
- Gijjhakūṭa 147,183,236,262
- Gotama 23,38,71,75,95,106,112,150,152,153,154,175,
194-208,211,224,225,233,267
- Godhika 159
- Ghaṭikāra 50,105
- Candana 96
- Candanaṅgalika 123
- Candimantu (Candimā) 90
- Candimasa 92

- Caṇḍāla 132
 Campā 219
 Cālā 167
 Cīrā 245
 Cullakokanadā 40
 Ceta 223
 Jaṭābhāradvāja 192
 Jantu 106
 Jālinī 226
 Jetavana 1-3,11,31,32,34-36,41,48,82,101,102,112,113,144,
 148,151,155,162,171,174,175,177,192,199,202,212
 -14,220,239-241,247-251,254,256-258,261,265-271
 Taṅkitamañca 237
 Tagarasikhī 131
 Tanhā 161
 Tapodārāma 20
 Tāyana 89
 Tāyanagāthā 89
 Tāvatiṃsa 250,258,259,260,268,270,271
 Tāvatiṃsakāyikā 11,226,247,248
 Tudū 180
 Dakkhiṇāgiri 197
 Dāmali 86
 Dīghalaṭṭhi 94
 Devadatta 183
 Devahita 199
 Devānaminda 258,259
 Dhanañjānī 187
 Nanda 108
 Nandana 95
 Nandivīsāla 109
 Namuci 111
 Navakammikabhāradvāja 203
 Nāga 216
 Nāgaraka 129
 Nāgadatta 227
 Nigaṇṭhanāṭaputta (Nigaṇṭha) 111,112
 Nigrodhakappa 209-11
 Niko 111
 Nerañjarā 137,138,139,160,172,173
 Nesāda 132
 Pakudhaka 111
 Pakudhakaccāyana 112
 Paccanīkasāta 202
 Pajāpati 249

- Pajjunna 39,40
 Pañcasālā 154
 Pañcālacaṇḍa 88
 Padumaniraya 181
 Palagaṇḍa 50,105
 Pasenadi- 123
 Pasenadi Kosala 112-36
 Piṅgiya 50,105
 Piyaṅkara 240
 Piyaṅkaramātu 240
 Pukkusa 132
 Pukkusāti 50,105
 Puṇḍarīkaniraya 181
 Punabbasu 241
 Punabbasumātu 241
 Pubbārāma 122,215
 Purindada 258,259
 Pūraṇakassapa (pūraṇa) 111,112
 Bakabrahma 175
 Bahudanti 50,105
 Bārāṇasī 140,141
 Bilaṅgikabhāradvāja 190
 Brahmadeva 174
 Bhaggava 50,105
 Bhaddiya 50,105
 Bhāradvājagotta 187-90,196,204
 Bhikkhaka 206
 Bhojaputta 107
 Makkhaligosāla (Makkhali) 111,112
 Magadha 154,184,196,238
 Magha 258,259
 Maghavantu (Maghavā) 250,258,259,264-66,269
 Maṇibhadda 238
 Maṇimālakacetiya 238
 Maddakucchi 38,149
 Malla 186
 Mallikā 119.127
 Mahākappina 176
 Mahākassapa 176
 Mahāmoggallāna 176,218
 Mahāroruva 131
 Mahālilicchavi 259
 Mahāvana 37,39,40,153,259
 Māgadha 85,125,126
 Māgha 84

Māṇavagāmiya 111
 Mātali 250,252,264-66
 Mātuposaka 205
 Mānatthaddha 201
 Māra 111,137-61,162-71
 Migāramātupāsāda 122,215
 Moggallāna 176
 Mogharāja 34
 Yama 33
 Ragā 161
 Rathakāra 132
 Rājagaha 20,38,94,100,111,142-43,145-147,149,159,182,
 187-90,194,217,218,235, 236,242-245,260,262
 Rāhu 90,91
 Rohitassa 107
 Vaṅgīsa 209-20
 Vajirā 171
 Vajjiputtaka 229
 Vatrabhū 84
 Varuṇa 249
 Vāsava 250,251,258,259,264-67
 Vāsudatta 97
 Vijayā 165
 Vipula 111
 Vejayantapāsāda 264-66
 Veṭambarī 111
 Veṇa 132
 Veṇhu 93
 Vetaṇi 33
 Vepacitti 90,91,250,251,253,255
 Verocana 254
 Vesāli 39,40,153,229,259
 Vesālivana 39
 Veḷuvana 94,111,142,143,145,146,159,187-190,194,217,
 243-45,260
 Vehalinga 50,105
 Sakka (devānaminda) 186,247-71
 Sakka (janapada) 37,129,157,158,208
 Sakya 129,208
 Saṅgārava 207
 Sañjayabelatṭhaputta 112
 Satullapakāyika 31,32,33,34,36,38
 Sanaṅkumāra 182
 Sappinitira 182
 Samiddhi 20,158

- Sambara 256,269
 Sahampati 172,173,174,183,184,186,263
 Sahali 111
 Sahassakkha 258,259
 Sāketa 99
 Sānu 239
 Sāriputta 48,101,110,214,215
 SāriputtaMoggallāna 180,181
 Sālavana 186
 Sāvatti 1-19,21-34,36,41,42,61,71,83-93,95-98,101-05,
 107-10,112-36,144,148,151,152,155,162,164-
 71,174-181,185,192,193,198-202,205-207,212-
 215,220,239-241,247-58,261,263-71
 Sikhī 185
 Silāvatī 157,158
 Siva 102
 Sītavana 242
 Sīvaka 242
 Sīsūpacālā 169
 Sukkā 243,244
 Sujampati 258.259,264-66,269
 Sujā 258,259
 Sudatta 242
 Sudassana 124
 Suddhāvāsa 177,178,179
 Suddhikabhāradvāja 193
 Sudhammasabhā 250,270,271
 Sundarikabhāradvāja 195
 Sundarikā 195
 Subrahma 98,177,178,179
 Suriya 91
 Suvīra 247
 Susīma 110,248
 Sūciloma 237
 Seta 111
 Senāni 141
 Serī 104
 Selā 170
 Sogandhikaniraya 181
 Somā 163
 Himavata 111
 Himavantapassa 106,156

gāthādīpādānukkamaṇikā

INDEX TO THE FIRST PĀDAS OF THE
VERSES OF THE SAGĀTHAVAGGA

Verse Nos.

273, 278	akataṃ dukkataṃ seyyo
543	akampitaṃ acalitaṃ
861, 866	akammunā devaseṭṭha
615	akkodhassa kuto kodho
46	akkheyyasaññino sattā
47	akkheyyaṇ ca pariññāya
308	aghajātassa ve nandī
526	accantaṃ hataputtā 'mhi
112, 116	accayaṃ desayantīnaṃ
466	accayanti ahorattā
113	accayo ce na vijjetha
5, 6, 359, 360	accenti kālā tarayanti rattiyo
149	accharā gaṇasaṅghuṭṭhaṃ
514	accheccī taṇhaṃ gaṇasaṅghacārī
394	ajelakā ca gāvo ca
734	ajja paṇṇarase visuddhiyā
580	ajjā pi te āvuso sā diṭṭhi
108	aññathā santaṃ attānaṃ
637, 642, 668	aññena ca kevalinaṃ mahesiṃ
425, 428	aḍḍho ce puriso rāja
18	atītaṃ nānusoṇanti
385	attānaṃ ce piyaṃ jaññā
244	attānaṃ na dade poso
510	atthassa pattim hadayassa santim
856	atthāya vata me Buddhho
520	atthi nissaraṇaṃ loke
546	atthi Sakyakule jāto
579	addhā pajānāsi mama' etam āyumaṃ
800	addhā mama yakkha jānāsi
640	addhā suyitthaṃ suhutaṃ mama yidaṃ
101	addhā hi dānaṃ bahudhā pasatthaṃ
67, 261	atha aggi divārattim
140	atha antena jahati
715	atha satṭhinissitā savitakkā
603	athāyaṃ itarā pajā
799	anaṅgaṇassa posassa
447	anattasañhitam ñatvā

574	anantadassī Bhagavā 'ham asmi
19	anāgatappajappāya
306	anigho ve ahaṃ yakkha
763	aniccā addhuvā kāmā
609	aniccā vata saṅkhārā
725	animittaṃ ca bhāvehi
858, 863	anuṭṭhahaṃ avāyāmaṃ
148	anomanāmaṃ nipuṇatthadassiṃ
386	antakenādhipannassa
476	antalikkhacaro pāso
55, 625	antojaṭṭhā bahijaṭṭhā
683, 688	andhakāre pure hoti
142	annado balado hoti
144, 333	annam evābhinandanti
437	annaṃ pānaṃ khādaniyaṃ
561	apārutā tesam amatassa dvārā
482	apuññaṃ pasavī Māro
573	appaṃ hi etaṃ na hi dīgham āyuraṃ
590, 594	appamattako ayaṃ kali
411, 413	appamatto ubho atthe
466	appam āyuraṃ manussānaṃ
586, 587	appameyyaṃ paminanto
89, 96	appasm' eke pavecchanti
879, 888	abalan taṃ balaṃ āhu
902	abhayaṃ yācamānaṃ
825	abhidhāvatha bhaddan te
42, 44	abhutvā bhikkhasi bhikkhu
503	amaccudheyyaṃ pucchanti
414	amanussatṭhāne udakaṃ va sītaṃ
833	amma na byāharissāmi
787	ayoniso manasikārā
868	araññe rukkhamūle vā
17	araññe viharantānaṃ
712	aratiṃ ca ratiṃ ca pahāya
770	arati viya me 'jja khāyati
759	aratiṃ pajahāsi sato bhavāsi
692	arahante sītibhūte
507, 508, 674	araham sugato loke
505	aladdhā tattha assādaṃ
859, 864	alavassa anuṭṭhātā
170, 340	Avihaṃ upapannāse
680, 685	asantā kira maṃ jammā
612	asallīnena cittaṃ
724	asubhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi
393	assamedhaṃ purisamedhaṃ

681, 686	asso va jīṇṇo nibbhogo
922	ahañ ca sīlasampanne
786	ahu pure dhammapadesu chando
798	ākiṇṇaluddo puriso
136	ādittasmiṃ agārasmiṃ
440	āmodamāno pakireti
766	āraddhaviriyaṃ pahitattaṃ
604, 606	ārabhatha nikkhamatha
913	ārāmacetyā vanacetyā
154	ārāmaropā vanaropā
410	āyuṃ ārogiyaṃ vaṇṇaṃ
567	āhuneyyo vedagu bhāvitatto
854	iṅgha aññe pi pucchassu
220	icchāya bajjhatī loko
165	iti h' etaṃ vijānāma
545	ito bahiddhā pāsaṇḍā
523	itthibhāvo kiṃ kayirā
237	itthi malaṃ brahmacariyassa
408	itthī pi hi ekacchiyā
925, 931, 938	idaṃ vatvāna Maghavā
601	idaṃ hi jātu me diṭṭhaṃ
156, 312, 316	idaṃ hi taṃ Jetavanaṃ
365	idha chinditamārite
133	idh' āgamā vijjupabhāsavaṇṇā
530	iminā pūtikāyena
900	isayo Sambaram pattā
901	isīnaṃ abhayaṃ n' atthi
434	issatthaṃ balaviriyañ ca
708	uggaputtā mahissāsā
377	uccāvacchi vaṇṇehi
150	ujuko nāma so maggo
761	utthehi bhikkhu kiṃ sesi
560, 918, 919	utthehi vīra vijitasāṅgāma
494	uddham adho ca tiriyañ ca
172, 342	Upako Palagaṇḍo ca
714	upadhīsu janā gadhitāse
3, 4, 310, 311	upaniyati jīvitam appam āyu
817, 819	uposathaṃ upavasanti
617, 621, 881, 890	ubhinnaṃ atthaṃ carati
618, 622, 882, 891	ubhinnaṃ tikicchantaṇaṃ
387	ubho puññañ ca pāpañ ca
742	ummaggapathaṃ mārassa abhibhuyya
783	ekakā mayaṃ araññe viharāma

784	ekako va tvaṃ araṇṇe viharasi
147	ekamūlaṃ dvirāvattaṃ
481	etaṇ ca samatikkamma
875, 884	etad eva ahaṃ mañṇe
876, 885	etad eva titikkhāya
934	etaṃ tesam pihayāmi
398	etaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanam āhu dhīrā
396	etaṃ yajetha medhāvī
635	etāhi tihi vijjāhi
678	ettha dajjā deyyadhammaṃ
76	eṇijaṅghaṃ kisaṃ vīraṃ
711	evaṇ ce maṃ viharantaṃ
137	evam ādipito loko
180	evam etaṃ tadā āsi
182, 350, 352	evam etaṃ purāṇānaṃ
666	evam esā kasī kaṭṭhā
551	evaṃ khandhā ca dhātuyo
442	evaṃ jarā ca maccū ca
332	evaṃ dhammā apakkamma
871	evaṃ buddhaṃ sarantānaṃ
736	evaṃ vijitasāṅgamaṃ
479	evaṃ virattaṃ khemattaṃ
513	evaṃvihārī bahulo 'dha bhikkhu
751	evaṃ sabbaṅgasampannaṃ
745	evaṃ sudesite dhamme
493	evaṃ hi dhīrā kubbanti
834	esa devamanussānaṃ
534	esā antaradhāyāmi
264	esūpamā Dāmali brāhmaṇassa
566	eso hi te brāhmaṇi Brahmadevo
743	oghasa hi nittharaṇatthaṃ
37	kacci te kuṭikā natthi
305	kacci tvaṃ anigho bhikkhu
7	kati chinde kati jahe
9	kati jāgarataṃ suttā
235	kati lokasmi chiddāni
65, 259	kati lokasmi pajjotā
33	kati 'haṃ careyya sāmāññaṃ
676	kattha dajjā deyyadhammaṃ
307	kathaṃ tvaṃ anigho bhikkhu
855	kathan nu dāni puccheyyaṃ
511	kathaṃvihārībahulo 'dha bhikkhu
848	kathaṃ su taratī oghaṃ
850	kathaṃ su labhate paññaṃ
492	kathaṃ hi Bhagavā tuyhaṃ

544	kan nu uddissa muṇḍāsi
578	Kappo ca te baddhacaro ahosiṃ
157, 313, 317	kammaṃ vijjā ca dhammo ca
272, 277	kayirañ ce kayirāth' enaṃ
262	karaṇīyaṃ etaṃ brāhmaṇena
785	kasmā tuvaṃ dhammapadāni bhikkhu
662	kassako paṭijānāsi
114	kass' accayā na vijjanti
721	kāmarāgena ḍayhāmi
877, 886	kāmaṃ maññatu vā mā vā
664	kāyagutto vacīgutto
389	kāyena saṃvaro sādhu
436	kāraye assame ramme
780	kāle pavissa Nāgadatta
43, 45	kālaṃ vo 'haṃ na jānāmi
753	kāveyyamattā vicarimha pubbe
556	kicchena me adhigataṃ
585	kiñcā pi te taṃ jalate vimānaṃ
536	kin nu jātiṃ na roccesi
933	kin nu tesāṃ pihayasi
525	kin nu tvāṃ hataputtā va
553	kin nu satto ti paccesi
283, 288	kin nu santaramāno va
468	kin nu sīho va nadasi
243	kiṃ atthakāmo na dade
234	kiṃ jīrati kiṃ na jīrati
39	kiṃ tāhaṃ kuṭikaṃ brūmi
141	kiṃdado balado hoti
842	kiṃ me katā Rājagahe manussā
185	kiṃ su aṇasā sādhu
248	kiṃ su alasaṃ analasañ ca
239	kiṃ su issariyaṃ loke
229	kiṃ su uppatataṃ setṭhaṃ
197	kiṃ su uppatho akkhāto
191, 193, 195	kiṃ su janeti purisaṃ
223, 257, 613,	
939	kiṃ su jhatvā sukhaṃ seti
199	kiṃ su dutiyā purisassa hoti
201	kiṃ su nidānaṃ gāthānaṃ
187	kiṃ su pavasato mittāṃ
245	kiṃ su bandhati pātheyyaṃ
252	kiṃ su mātā pitā bhātā
183	kiṃ su yāva jarā sādhu
225	kiṃ su rathassa paññānaṃ
247	kiṃ su lokasmi pajjoto

189	kiṃ su vatthu manussānaṃ
209	kiṃ su saññojano loko
203	kiṃ su sabbam addhabhavi
211	kiṃ su sambandhano loko
240	kiṃ su harantaṃ vārenti
232	kiṃ sūdha bhītā janatā anekā
227, 846	kiṃ sūdha vittaṃ purisassa seṭṭhaṃ
459	kiṃ soppasi kin nu soppasi
221	kisimim loko samuppanno
161, 166	kīdiso tesam vipāko
824	kukkulā ubbhato tāta
68	kuto sarā nivattanti
942	kuddhāhaṃ na pharusam brūmi
177, 347	kumbhakāro pure āsim
34	kummo va aṅgāni sake kapāle
599	kulā kulam piṇḍikāya caranto
892	kulāvakā Mātali simbalismim
173, 343	kusali bhāsasi tesam
274, 279	kuso yathā duggahito
171, 341	ke ca te atarum saṅgam
215	kena ssu uḍḍito loko
205, 207	kena ssu nīyatī loko
217	kena ssu pihito loko
213	kena ssu 'bbhāhato loko
219	kena ssu bajjhatī loko
552	kenāyam pakato satto
506	kenāsi dummano tāta
548	ken' idaṃ pakataṃ bimbam
695	ke nu kammantā karīyanti
93	ken' esa yañño vipulo mahaggato
153	kesam divā ca ratto ca
690	kesu mānam na kayi rātha
251	ke sūdha araṇā loke
104, 118	kodham jahe vippajaheyya mānam
224, 258, 614,	
940	kodham jhatvā sukham seti
944	kodho vo vasam āyātu
298	ko sūdha taratī ogham
26	khattiyo dipadam seṭṭho
631	khattiyo brāhmaṇo vesso
596	khattiyo seṭṭho jane tasmim
374	khattiyam jātisampannam
577	Gaṅgāya sotasmim gahitanāvam
898, 899	gandho isīnam ciradikkhitānam
357	gamanena na pattabbo

731	gambhīrapañño medhāvī
176, 346	gambhīraṃ bhāsaṃ vācam
697	gambhīrarūpe bahubherave vane
636, 641, 667	gāthābhigītaṃ me abhojaneyyaṃ
376, 914	gāme vā yadi vā raññe
767	giriduggacaram chetaṃ
70	gharā nāṇīhamānassa
735	cakkavattī yathā rājā
916	cattāro ca paṭipannā
66, 260	cattāro lokapajjotā
74, 361	catucakkaṃ navadvāraṃ
752	cando yathā vigatavalāhake nabhe
457	carakā bahū bheravā bahū
327	caranti bālā dummedhā
816, 818	cātuddasiṃ pañcadasīṃ
535	cittasmiṃ vasibhūtāṃhi
206	cittena nīyatī loko
1, 309	cirassaṃ vata passāma
242	coraṃ harantaṃ vārenti
764	chandarāgassa vinayā
202	chando nidānaṃ gāthānaṃ
238	cha su lokasmi chiddāni
222	chasu loko samuppanno
271, 276	chinda sotaṃ parakkamma
123	chetvā khilaṃ chetvā palighaṃ
75, 362	chetvā naddhiṃ varattañ ca
473	jaggam na sañke n' api bhemi sottaṃ
619	ajāyaṃ ve maññatī bālo
404	ajāyaṃ veraṃ pasavati
537	jātaṃ maraṇaṃ hoti
384	jīranti ve rājarathā sucittā
138	jīvitaṃ byādhi kālo ca
367	jegucchi nipako bhikkhu
496	jetvāna maccuno senaṃ
38	taggha me kuṭikā natthi
773	tattha cittaṃ paṇidhehi
122	tatra bhikkhavo samādaḥamsu
115	tathāgatassa buddhassa
282, 286	tathāgataṃ arahataṃ
297	tathāvidhaṃ sīlavantaṃ vadanti
435	tath' eva khanti soraccaṃ
439	tath' eva saddho sutavā
610	tadā 'si yaṃ bhiṃsanakaṃ
126	taṇhādhīpanā vatasīlabaddhā
192, 194, 196	taṇhā janeti purisaṃ

530

216	taṇhāya uḍḍito loko
208	taṇhāya nīyatī loko
843	tañ ca appaṭivānīyaṃ
329	tañ ca kammaṃ kataṃ sādhu
446	tapokammā apakkamma
370	tapojigucchāya āvuttā
366	tapojigucchāya susaṃvutatto
727	taṃ eva vācaṃ bhāseyya
584	tayo supaṇṇā caturō ca haṃsā
106	taṃ ce hi nāddakkhuṃ tathāvimuttaṃ
920	taṃ namassanti tevijjā
932	taṃ hi ete namasseyyuṃ
720	tasmā akhilo 'dha padhānavā
388, 418, 432	tasmā kareyya kalyāṇaṃ
87, 146, 335, 337, 339	tasmā vineyya maccheraṃ
91	tasmā satañ ca asatañ ca
912	tasmā saddhañ ca sīlañ ca
358	tasmā have lokavidū sumedho
564	tasmā hi attakāmena
158, 314, 318, 382, 444	tasmā hi paṇḍito poso
570, 571	tasmim pasannā avikampamānā
733	tassa taṃ desayantassa
497	tassa sokaparetassa
409	tassā yo jāyati poso
616, 620, 880	ass' eva tena pāpiyo
540, 541	Tāvatiṃsā ca Yāmā ca
632	tīhi vijjāhi sampanno
828	tuṇhī Uttarike hohi
673	tuṇhībhūto bhavaṃ tiṭṭhaṃ
750	te cetasā anupariyeti
88	te matesu na mīyanti
582, 583	tevijjā iddhipattā ca
155	tesaṃ divā ca ratto ca
72	tesu ussukkajātesu
291	te hi pāraṃ gamissanti
290	te hi sotthim gamissanti
682, 687	daṇḍo va kira me seyyo
94	dadanti h' eke visame nivīṭṭhā
424, 430	dadamānaṃ na vāreti
421, 427	dadamānaṃ nivāreti
518	daddallamānā āgañchuṃ
716	dabbo cirarattasamāhito
528	daharā tvaṃ rūpavatī

419, 422	daḷiddo puriso rāja
97	dānañ ca yuddhañ ca samānam āhu
139	dinnaṃ sukhaphalaṃ hoti
741	divāvihārā nikkhamma
465	dīgham āyu manussānaṃ
32	dukkaraṃ duttitikkhañ ca
264	dukkaraṃ vā pi karonti
555	dukkham eva hi sambhoti
774	duggatā devakaññāyo
267	duggame visame vā pi
90	duddadaṃ dadamānānaṃ
353, 792	dupposam katvā attānaṃ
266	dullabham vā pi karonti
267	dussamādaḥam vā pi samādahanti
565	dūre ito brāhmaṇī brahmaloko
936	devā viruddhā asurehi
572	dvāsattati Gotama puññakammā
226	dhajo rathassa paññāṇaṃ
416	dhaññaṃ dhanam rajataṃ jātarūpaṃ
646, 705	dhammo rahado brāhmaṇa sīlatittho
92	dhammaṃ care yo pi samuñchakaṃ care
415	dhīro ca viññū adhigamma bhoge
174, 344	na aññatra Bhagavatā
749	nagassa passe āsīnaṃ
443	na tattha hatthinaṃ bhūmi
568	na tassa pacchā na purattham atthi
328	na taṃ kammaṃ kataṃ sādhu
397	na taṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanaṃ āhu dhīrā
103	na te kāmā yāni citrāni loka
703	na tena bhikkhako hoti
935	na tesam koṭṭhe openti
20, 775	na te sukhaṃ pajānanti
21, 776	na tvaṃ bāle vijānāsi
25	n' atthi attasamaṃ pemaṃ
263	n' atthi kiccaṃ brāhmaṇassa
777	n' atthi dāni punāvāso
519	n' atthi nissaraṇaṃ loka
24	n' atthi puttasaṃmaṃ pemaṃ
469	nadanti ve mahāvīra
780	nadītiresu saṇṭhāne
22, 461	nandati puttehi puttimā
210	nandi saññojano loka
212	nandi sambandhano loka
2	nandibhavaparikkhayā
693	na paccanīkasātena

629	na brāhmaṇo sujjhati koci loke
458	nabhaṃ phaleyya paṭhavī caleyya
471	na mandiyā sayāmi nāpi kāveyyamatto
15, 127	na mānakāmassa damo idh' atthi
689	na mānabrūhaṇā sādhu
581	na me mārisa sā diṭṭhi
696	na me vanasmim̐ karaṇīyam atthi
281, 285	namo te buddhavīr' atthu
698	na yattha gītaṃ na pi yattha vāditam̐
515	nayanti ve mahāvīrā
549	na yidaṃ attakataṃ bimbam̐
110	na yidaṃ bhāsitamattena
399	na vaṇṇarūpena naro sujāno
111	na ve dhīrā pakuppanti
102	na santi kāmā manujesu niccā
60	na sabbato mano nivāraye
941	na sūpahatacitto 'mhi
648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654	na ha nūn' imassa samaṇassa
796	na harāmi na bhañjāmi
655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661	na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa
719	na hi socati bhikkhu kadāci
740	nāganāmo 'si Bhagavā
465	nāccayanti ahorattā
304	nāññatra bojjaṅgatapasā
53	nāphusantaṃ phusati ca
204	nāmaṃ sabbam̐ addhabhavi
873	nāhaṃ bhayā na dubbalyā
611	nāhu assāsapassāso
707	nikkhantaṃ vata maṃ santaṃ
303	niccaṃ uttaraṃ idaṃ cittaṃ
30	niddā tandi vijambhikā
31	niddaṃ tandiṃ vijambhikaṃ
829	nibbānaṃ Bhagavā āha
474	n' etaṃ tava patirūpaṃ
801	n' eva taṃ upajīvāma
706	n' esā sabhā yattha na santi santo
869	no ce buddhaṃ sareyyātha
870	no ce dhammaṃ sareyyātha
406	ṭhānaṃ hi maññatī bālo
375	ṭhānaṃ hi so manussindo
28, 29, 789,	

790	thite majjhantike kāle
368	Pakudhako Kāṭiyāno Nigaṇṭho
744	pajjotakaro ativijjha dhammaṃ
77	pañca kāmagaṇā loke
8	pañca chinde pañca jahe
10	pañca jāgarataṃ suttā
125	pañca vedā satam samam
249	paññā lokasmi pajjoto
330	paṭikacceva tam kayirā
557	paṭisotagāmiṃ nipunaṃ
803	paṭhamam kalalam hoti
363, 364	paṇḍito ti samaññāto
852	patirūpakārī dhuravā
400	patirūpako mattikākuṇḍalo va
401	padumaṃ yathā kokanadaṃ sugandham
486	pabbatassa suvaṇṇassa
119	pamādam anuyuñjanti
164	parato āsiṃsare bālā
169	parasambhatesu bhogesu
738	parosahassa bhikkhūnam
107	paṣaṃsiyā te pi bhavanti bhikkhu
512	passaddhakāyo suvimuttacitto
49, 105	pahāsi saṅkham na vimānam āgā
64	pahīnamānassa na santi ganthā
378	pahūtabhakkham jālinam
558	pāturahosi Magadhesu pubbe
827	pāṇesu ca saṃyamāmase
50, 135	pāpam na kayirā vacasā manasā
728	piyavācam eva bhāseyya
830	piyo loke sako putto
295	pucchāmi tam Gotama bhūripaṇña
844, 845	puññaṃ vata pasavī bahuṃ
190	puttā vatthu manussānam
671	punappunam khīranikā duhanti
669	punappunam c' eva vapanti bijaṃ
672	punappunam jāyati mīyati ca
670	punappunam yācakā yācayanti
836	Punabbasu sukhi hohi
757	pubbenivāsam jānāmi
634, 677	pubbenivāsam yo vedī
588, 592	purisassa hi jātassa
675	pūjito pūjaneyyānam
597	phalam ve kadaliṃ hanti
452	baddho 'si mārapāsena
454	baddho 'si sabbapāsehi

534

134	bahunā pi kho naṃ vibhajeyyaṃ
755	bahunnaṃ vata atthāya
630, 633	bahuṃ pi palapaṃ jappaṃ
781	bahū hi saddā paccūhā
516	bālā kumudanālehi
230	bijaṃ uppatataṃ seṭṭhaṃ
746	Buddhānubuddho so thero
538	Buddho dhammaṃ adesesi
872	bhayā nu Maghavā Sakka
779	bhāyāmi Nāgadattaṃ
256, 294	bhikkhū siyā jhāyi vimuttacitto
602	bhiyyo pañcasatā sekha
874, 883	bhiyyo bālā pabhijjeyyaṃ
765	bhetvā avijjaṃ vijjāya
412	bhoge patthayamānena
718	makkhena makkhitā pajā
218	maccunā pihito loko
214	maccunā 'bbhāhato loko
906, 907, 909	maccheravinaye yuttaṃ
85, 95	maccherā ca pamādā ca
699	maññāmi lokādhipatiṃ saḥavyataṃ
822	matam vā amma rodanti
823	matam vā putta rodanti
807	manasā ce pasannena
402, 403	manujassa sadā satīmato
470	mandiyā nu kho sesi
71	mahaddhanā mahābhogā
748	mahānubhāvo tevijjo
490	mahāvīra mahāpañña
121	mahāsamayo pavanasmim
921	maṃ namassanti tevijjā
771	Māgadhaṃ gatā Kosalaṃ gatā
638	mā jātiṃ pucchi caranañ ca puccha
40	mātaraṃ kuṭikaṃ brūsi
691	mātari pitari vā pi
904, 906, 908	mātāpettibharaṃ jantum
16, 128	mānaṃ pahāya susamāhitatto
645	māno hi te brāhmaṇa khāribhāro
717	mānaṃ pajahassu Gotama
120	mā pamādam anuyuñjetha
643	mā brāhmaṇa dārusamādahāno
944	māyāvī Maghavā Sakka
945	mā vo kodho ajjhabhavi
826	mā saddaṃ kari Piyaṅkara
453	mutto 'haṃ mārapāsenā

455	mutto 'haṃ sabbapāsehi
504	medavaṇṇaṃ ca pāsāṇaṃ
915, 917	yajamāṇaṃ manussāṇaṃ
417	yaṃ ca karoti kāyena
381	yaṃ ca kho sīlasampanno
804	yaṃ c' assa bhuñjati mātā
58, 345	yattha nāmaṃ ca rūpaṃ ca
69	yattha āpo ca paṭhavi
175, 628	yattha nāmaṃ ca rūpaṃ ca
600	yattha bheravā sirimsapā
860, 865	yatthālaso anutthātā
59	yato yato mano nivāraye
550	yathā aññataraṃ bijaṃ
624	yathā nāmaṃ tathā c' assa
438	yathā pi meggho thanayaṃ
441	yathā pi selā vipulā
331	yathā sākatiko panthaṃ
554	yathā hi aṅgasambhārā
713	yaṃ idha paṭhaviṃ ca vehāsaṃ
795	yaṃ etaṃ vāriyaṃ pupphaṃ
152	yassa etādisaṃ yānaṃ
460	yassa jālinī visattikā
524	yassa nūna siyā evaṃ
910	yassa saddhā tathāgate
814	yassa sabbam ahorattaṃ
853	yass' ete caturo dhammā
86	yass' eva bhūto na dadāti macchari
700	yā kāci kaṅkhā abhinandanā vā
903	yādisaṃ vapate bijaṃ
576	yaṃ cñikūlasmi jaṇaṃ gahitaṃ
275, 280	yaṃ kiñci sithilaṃ kammaṃ
522	yaṃ taṃ isihi pattabbaṃ
575	yaṃ tvaṃ apāyesi bahū manusse
730	yaṃ buddho bhāsate vācaṃ
857	yaṃ musā bhaṇato pāpaṃ
485, 501	yaṃ vadanti na taṃ mayhaṃ
484, 500	yaṃ vadanti mama yidaṃ ti
747	yaṃ sāvakena pattabbaṃ
109	yaṃ hi kayirā taṃ hi vade
926	yaṃ hi devā manussā ca
762	yāya saddhā pabbajito
131	ye keci ariyaṃ dhammaṃ
124	ye keci Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gatāse
371	ye keci rūpe idha vā huraṃ vā
356, 794	ye kho pamattā viharanti

536

923	ye gahaṭṭhā puññakarā
562	ye ca atītā sambuddhā
451	ye ca kāyena vācāya
132	ye ca kho ariye dhamme
395	ye ca yaññā nirārambhā
531, 539	ye ca rūpūpagā sattā
160, 162	ye 'dha maccharino loke
167	ye 'dha laddhā manussattaṃ
806	yena kenaci vaṇṇena
145, 334. 336,	
338	ye naṃ dadanti saddhāya
811	ye naṃ pajānanti yato nidānaṃ
293	ye me vutte satthipade
929	ye rāgadosavinayā
472	yesaṃ pi sallaṃ urasi pavitṭhaṃ
11	yesaṃ dhammā appaṭivīditā
14	yesaṃ dhammā asammūṭṭhā
12	yesaṃ dhammā suppaṭivīditā
13	yesaṃ dhammā susammūṭṭhā
57, 627, 928	yesaṃ rāgo ca doso ca
679, 684	yehi jātehi nandissaṃ
287	yo andhakāre tamasī pabhaṅkaro
54, 623	yo appaduṭṭhassa narassa dussati
927	yo idha sammāsambuddho
605, 607	yo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye
782	yo ca saddaparittāsī
694	yo ca vineyya sārambhaṃ
487, 488	yo dukkhaṃ addakkhi yatonidānaṃ
704	yo 'dha puññaṃ ca pāpaṃ ca
445	yo dhammacāri kāyena
98	yo dhammaladdhassa dadāti dānaṃ
589, 593	yo nindiyaṃ paṇṇasati
100	yo paṇabhūtāni aheṭṭhayaṃ caraṃ
702	yo mātaraṃ pitaraṃ vā
296	yo sīlavā paññavā bhāvitatto
456	yo suññagehāni sevati
878, 887	yo have balavā santo
61, 62, 63	yo hoti bhikkhu araham katāvī
797	yvāyaṃ bhisāni khaṇati
198	rāgo uppatho akkhāto
809	rāgo ca doso ca ito nidānā
808	rāgo ca doso ca kuto nidānā
772	rukkaṃ mūlagahanaṃ pasakkiya
236	rūpaṃ jīrati maccānaṃ
478	rūpaṃ vedayitaṃ saññā

802	rūpaṃ na jīvanti vadanti Buddhā
477, 480, 529	rūpā saddā rasā gandhā
379	laddhā hi so upādānaṃ
832	loke dukkhaparetasmiṃ
383, 433	lobho doso ca moho ca
380	vanam yad aggi dahati
241	vaso issariyaṃ loke
233	vācam manañ ca pañidhāya sammā
894, 895	vāyameth' eva puriso
99	viceyyadānaṃ sugatappasattham
231	vijjā uppatataṃ setthā
372	Vipulo Rājagahīyānaṃ
300	virato kāmasaññāya
178, 181, 347,	
351	virato methunādhammā
665	viriyam me dhuradhorayham
405	vilumpat' eva puriso
758	vivekakāmo 'si vanam pavitttho
569	visenibhūto upasantacitto
250	vutthi alasaṃ analasañ ca
129	Vesālivane viharantaṃ
760	sakuṇo yathā paṃsugunṭhito
710	sakkhī hi me sutam etaṃ
723	saṅkhāre parato passa
732	saṅkhittena pi deseti
355, 793	saṅghassa añjaliṃ katvā
911	saṅhe pasādo yass' atthi
163, 168	sace enti manussattaṃ
862, 867	sace atthi akammēna
821	sace ca pāpakaṃ kammaṃ
709	sace pi ettato bhiyyo
467	sace pi kevalam sabbam
769	sace pi dasa pajjote
502	sace maggaṃ anubuddham
639	saccena danto damasā upeto
647	saccaṃ dhammo saṃyamo brahmacariyaṃ
729	saccaṃ ve amatā vācā
722	saññāya vipariyesā
533	sataṃ sahaṣṣāni pi dhuttakānaṃ
591, 595	sataṃ sahaṣṣānaṃ nirabbudānaṃ
837, 838, 839	sataṃ hatthī sataṃ assā
812, 813	satimato sadā bhaddam
284, 289	sattadhā me phale muddhā
51, 52, 301,	
302	sattiyā viya omaṭṭho

538

521	sattisūlūpamā kāmā
788	satthāraṃ dhammam ārabbhā
188	sattho pavasato mittam
851	saddahāno arahatam
117, 200	saddhā dutiyā purisassa hoti
246	saddhā bandhati pātheyyam
663	saddhā bījam tapo vutthi
849	saddhāya taratī ogham
489	saddhāyāham pabbajito
228, 847	saddhīdha vittaṃ purisassa settham
805	sabbaganthappahīnassa
547	sabbattha mutto asito
527	sabbattha vihatā nandi
840	sabbadā ve sukham seti
299	sabbadā sīlasampanno
841	sabbā āsattiyo chetvā
392	sabbā disā anuparigamma cetasā
737	sabbe Bhagavato puttā
608	sabbe va nikkhipissanti
896, 897	sabbe sattā atthajātā
431	sabbe sattā marissanti
563	sabbe saddhammagaruno
542	sabbo ādīpito loko
78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326	sabbhir eva samāsetha
254	samaṇānaṃ mātā pitā bhātā
254	samaṇīdha araṇā loka
420, 423, 426, 429	samaṇe brāhmaṇe vā pi
373	samuddo 'dadhīnaṃ settho
48	samo visesī udavā nihīno
269	sambādhe vata okāsaṃ
270	sambādhe vā pi vindanti
27	sambuddho dipadaṃ settho
449, 450	saṃsaraṃ dīgham addhānaṃ
369	sahāravenā pi chavo sigālo
835	sādhū kho paṇḍito nāma
820	Sānum pabuddhaṃ vajjāsī
390, 391	sārattā kāmabhogehi
159, 315, 319	Sāriputto va paññāya
491	sāvako te mahāvīra
41	sāhu te kuṭikā natthi
815	sāhū ti me arahatam

186	sīlaṃ aṇasā sādhu
184	sīlaṃ yāva jarā sādhu
448	sīlaṃ samādhi paññañ ca
56, 626	sīle patitṭhāya naro sapañño
353, 791	sukhajīvino pure āsum
292	sukhitā vata te manujā
739	suṇanti dhammaṃ vimalaṃ
768	suṇāti na vijānāti
130	sutam eva me pure āsi
532	supupphutaggaṃ upagamma bhikkhuni
255	subhāsitaṣṣa sikkhetha
726	subhāsitaṃ uttamam āhu santo
483	susukhaṃ vata jīvāma
924, 930, 937	setṭhā hi kira lokasmaṃ
517	selāṃ va siras' ūhacca
559	sele yathā pabbatamuddhani tṭhito
598	sevetha pantāni senāsanāni
857	so ahaṃ vicarissāmi
499	sokassa mūlaṃ palikhāya sabbam
498, 509	sokāvatinno nu vanamhi jhāyasi
23, 462	socati puttehi puttimā
143	so ca sabadado hoti
495	so dhīro dhitisampanno
754	so me dhammaṃ adesesi
701	so 'haṃ akaṅkho asito anūpayo
179, 349	so 'haṃ etc pajānāmi
810	snehajā attasambhūtā
756	svāgataṃ vata me āsi
407	hantā labhati hantāraṃ
475	hitānukampī Sambuddho
73	hitvā agāraṃ pabbajitā
644	hitvā ahaṃ brāhmaṇa dārudāhaṃ
151	hirī tassa apālambo
36	hirīnisedhā tanuyā
35	hirīnisedho puriso

